Elizabeth J. Cabraser (State Bar No. 083151)
LIEFF CABRASER HEIMANN & BERNSTEIN, LLP
275 Battery Street, 29th Floor
San Francisco, CA 94111-3339
Telephone: 415.956.1000
Facsimile: 415.956.1008
E-mail: ecabraser@lchb.com

Lead Counsel for Plaintiffs
(Plaintiffs' Steering Committee Members Listed on Signature Page)

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

NORTHERN DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA

SAN FRANCISCO DIVISION

IN RE: VOLKSWAGEN 'CLEAN DIESEL' MARKETING, SALES PRACTICES, AND PRODUCTS LIABILITY LITIGATION This Document Relates to: ALL CONSUMER ACTIONS	MDL 2672 CRB (JSC) ~~Case No.:~~ **[UNREDACTED VERSION OF DOCUMENT SOUGHT TO BE SEALED]** **AMENDED CONSOLIDATED CONSUMER CLASS ACTION COMPLAINT** JURY TRIAL DEMANDED
LENA BROOK, *et al.*, on behalf of themselves and all others similarly on behalf of all others similarly situated, Plaintiffs, v. VOLKSWAGEN GROUP OF AMERICA, INC., VOLKSWAGEN AG, AUDI AG, AUDI OF AMERICA, LLC, DR. ING. H.C. F. PORSCHE AG, PORSCHE CARS NORTH AMERICA, INC., MARTIN WINTERKORN, MATTHIAS MÜLLER, MICHAEL HORN, RUPERT STADLER, ROBERT BOSCH GMBH, ROBERT BOSCH, LLC, and VOLKMAR DENNER, Defendants.	

ED_002078G_00012581-00002

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
INTRODUCTION	1
JURISDICTION AND VENUE	5
INTRADISTRICT ASSIGNMENT	~~5~~6
PARTIES	6
A. Individual and Representative Plaintiffs	6
1. Alabama Plaintiffs	15
2. Alaska Plaintiffs	16
3. Arizona Plaintiffs	17
4. Arkansas Plaintiffs	19
5. California Plaintiffs	20
6. Colorado Plaintiffs	~~35~~34
7. Connecticut Plaintiffs	~~37~~36
8. Delaware Plaintiffs	~~39~~38
9. District of Columbia Plaintiffs	~~41~~39
10. Florida Plaintiffs	~~41~~40
11. Georgia Plaintiffs	~~43~~41
12. Hawaii Plaintiffs	~~45~~43
13. Idaho Plaintiffs	~~47~~45
14. Illinois Plaintiffs	~~48~~46
15. Indiana Plaintiffs	~~51~~48
16. Iowa Plaintiffs	~~52~~49
17. Kansas Plaintiffs	~~55~~53
18. Kentucky Plaintiffs	~~57~~55
19. Louisiana Plaintiffs	~~58~~56
20. Maine Plaintiffs	~~60~~58
21. Maryland Plaintiffs	~~62~~61
22. Massachusetts Plaintiffs	~~65~~63
23. Michigan Plaintiffs	~~70~~69
24. Minnesota Plaintiffs	~~73~~71
25. Mississippi Plaintiffs	~~77~~75
26. Missouri Plaintiffs	~~78~~76
27. Montana Plaintiffs	~~80~~78
28. Nebraska Plaintiffs	~~82~~80
29. Nevada Plaintiffs	~~83~~82

30. New Hampshire Plaintiffs ~~85~~83
31. New Jersey Plaintiffs ~~86~~85
32. New Mexico Plaintiffs ~~90~~88
33. New York Plaintiffs ~~92~~90
34. North Carolina Plaintiffs ~~95~~94
35. North Dakota Plaintiffs ~~98~~96
36. Ohio Plaintiffs ~~99~~97
37. Oklahoma Plaintiffs ~~100~~99
38. Oregon Plaintiffs ~~101~~99
39. Pennsylvania Plaintiffs ~~104~~102
40. Rhode Island Plaintiffs ~~106~~104
41. South Carolina Plaintiffs ~~107~~105
42. South Dakota Plaintiffs ~~108~~107
43. Tennessee Plaintiffs ~~109~~107
44. Texas Plaintiffs ~~111~~109
45. Utah Plaintiffs ~~113~~112
46. Vermont Plaintiffs ~~116~~114
47. Virginia Plaintiffs ~~117~~116
48. Washington Plaintiffs ~~122~~120
49. West Virginia Plaintiffs ~~124~~123
50. Wisconsin Plaintiffs ~~126~~124
51. Wyoming Plaintiffs ~~127~~125

B. Defendants ~~128~~127

1. Volkswagen Defendants 127

a. Volkswagen AG ~~128~~127

~~2.~~ b. Volkswagen Group of America, Inc. ~~129~~127

~~3.~~ c. Audi AG ~~129~~128

~~4.~~ d. Audi of America, LLC ~~130~~128

~~5.~~ e. Dr. Ing. h.c. F. Porsche AG ~~130~~128

~~6.~~ f. Porsche Cars North America, Inc. ~~130~~129

~~7.~~ g. Martin Winterkorn ~~131~~129

~~8.~~ h. Matthias Müller ~~131~~130

~~9.~~ i. Michael Horn ~~132~~130

~~10.~~ j. Rupert Stadler ~~132~~131

2. Bosch Defendants 131

~~11.~~ b. Robert Bosch GmbH ~~133~~132

~~12.~~ c. Robert Bosch, LLC ~~133~~132

~~13.~~d. Volkmar Denner 133
COMMON FACTUAL ALLEGATIONS 134
A. Volkswagen's Plot to Dominate the Automotive Market 134
B. Defendants' Illegal "Defeat Device" Scheme 139
C. ~~Volkswagen's "Clean" Diesel Advertising Campaign~~ ~~145~~Bosch Played a Critical Role in the
1. Volkswagen and Bosch Conspire to Develop the Illegal Defeat Device 146
2. Volkswagen and Bosch Conspire to Conceal the Illegal "Akustikfunktion" 154
3. Volkswagen and Bosch Conspire in the U.S. and Germany to Elude U.S. Regulators 156
4. Bosch Keeps Volkswagen's Secret Safe and Pushes "Clean" Diesel in the U.S. 160
5. Defendant Denner Also Played a Critical Role in the Scheme 163
D. Porsche Knowingly Adopts the Defeat Device in Its 3.0-liter Class Vehicles 165
E. Volkswagen's "Clean" Diesel Advertising Campaign 166
1. VW's False and Misleading Advertisements ..... ~~146~~167
2. Audi's False and Misleading Advertisements ..... ~~156~~177
3. Porsche's False and Misleading Advertisements ..... ~~160~~180
4. Volkswagen's Nationwide Advertising Campaign Was Highly Effective, and Volkswagen Profited Handsomely from Selling the Class Vehicles ..... ~~162~~182
~~D~~F. Defendants' Dirty Diesel Scheme Starts to Unravel ..... ~~163~~183
~~E~~G. Once Caught, Volkswagen ~~Admitted~~Admits its Fraud—in Part ..... ~~165~~185
~~F~~H. Volkswagen's Failed Attempts at Remedial Action ..... ~~175~~196
~~G~~I. Volkswagen Caused Billions of Dollars in Harm to U.S. Consumers ..... ~~177~~197
~~H~~J. Defendants' Illegal Scheme Caused Health Risks and Quantifiable Harm to the Environment ..... ~~179~~201
TOLLING OF THE STATUTES OF LIMITATIONS ..... ~~182~~205
CLASS ACTION ALLEGATIONS ..... ~~184~~206
CLAIMS FOR RELIEF ..... ~~193~~216
FEDERAL CLAIMS ..... ~~193~~216
FEDERAL COUNT I: Violation of 18 U.S.C. § 1962(c)-(d) The Racketeer Influenced And Corrupt Organizations Act ("RICO") ..... ~~193~~216
A. Description of the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise ..... ~~194~~217
1. The Volkswagen Entity Defendants ..... ~~196~~218
2. The Volkswagen Entity Defendants' Directors, Officers, and Engineers ..... ~~197~~220
a. Martin Winterkorn ..... ~~198~~220

ED_002078G_00012581-00005

b. Matthias Müller ~~198~~221
c. Michael Horn ~~199~~222
d. Rupert Stadler ~~199~~222
e. Scott Keogh ~~200~~223
f. Detlev von Platen ~~200~~223
g. Ulrich Hackenberg ~~201~~224
h. Frank Tuch ~~202~~224
i. Wolfgang Hatz ~~202~~225
3. The Bosch Defendants ~~203~~225
B. The Defeat Device RICO Enterprise Sought to Increase Defendants' Profits and Revenues ~~204~~227
C. Mail and Wire Fraud ~~208~~230
FEDERAL COUNT II: ~~Violation~~Violations of 15 U.S.C. §§ 2301, *et seq.*, The Magnuson-Moss Warranty Act ("MMWA") ~~215~~238
COMMON LAW CLAIMS ~~217~~241
COMMON LAW COUNT I: FRAUD ~~217~~241
COMMON LAW COUNT II: BREACH OF CONTRACT ~~220~~244
COMMON LAW COUNT III: UNJUST ENRICHMENT ~~221~~245
STATE LAW CLAIMS ~~222~~246
ALABAMA ~~222~~246
ALABAMA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF ALABAMA DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (~~ALA~~Ala. ~~CODE~~Code § 8-19-1, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*) ~~222~~246
ALABAMA COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~ALA~~Ala. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 7-2-313 ~~AND~~and 7-2A-210) ~~226~~250
ALABAMA COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~ALA~~Ala. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 7-2-314 ~~AND~~and 7-2A-212) ~~230~~254
ALASKA ~~231~~255
ALASKA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE ALASKA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (~~ALASKA STAT~~Alaska Stat. § 45.50.471, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*) ~~231~~255
ALASKA COUNT II: BREACH OF THE IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~ALASKA STAT~~Alaska Stat. §§ 45.02.314 ~~AND~~and 45.12.212) ~~235~~259
ALASKA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~ALASKA STAT~~Alaska Stat. §§ 45.02.313 ~~AND~~and 45.12.210) ~~236~~260
ARIZONA ~~240~~264
ARIZONA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE CONSUMER FRAUD ACT (~~ARIZ~~Ariz. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. § 44-1521, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*) ~~240~~264

ED_002078G_00012581-00006

ARIZONA COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~ARIZ~~Ariz. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 47-2313 ~~AND~~and 47-2A210) ~~244~~268

ARIZONA COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~ARIZ~~Ariz. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 47-2314 ~~AND~~and 47-2A212) ~~248~~271

ARKANSAS ~~249~~273

ARKANSAS COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICE ACT (~~ARK~~Ark. ~~CODE ANN~~Code Ann. § 4-88-101, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*) ~~249~~273

ARKANSAS COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~ARK~~Ark. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 4-2-314 ~~AND~~and 4-2A-212) ~~253~~277

ARKANSAS COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~ARK~~Ark. ~~CODE ANN~~Code Ann. §§ 4-2-313 ~~AND~~and 4-2A-210) ~~254~~278

CALIFORNIA ~~258~~282

CALIFORNIA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE CONSUMER LEGAL REMEDIES ACT (~~CAL~~Cal. ~~CIV~~Civ. ~~CODE~~Code § 1750, ~~ET SEQ~~*et seq.*) ~~258~~282

CALIFORNIA COUNT II: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE CALIFORNIA UNFAIR COMPETITION LAW (~~CAL~~Cal. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~PROF~~Prof. ~~CODE~~Code § 17200, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*) ~~263~~286

CALIFORNIA COUNT III: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF CALIFORNIA FALSE ADVERTISING LAW (~~CAL~~Cal. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~PROF~~Prof. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 17500, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*) ~~264~~288

CALIFORNIA COUNT IV: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~CAL~~Cal. ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 2313 ~~AND~~and 10210) ~~266~~289

CALIFORNIA COUNT V: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~CAL~~Cal. ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 2314 ~~AND~~and 10212) ~~269~~293

CALIFORNIA COUNT VI: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF SONG-BEVERLY CONSUMER WARRANTY ACT FOR BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTIES (~~CAL~~Cal. ~~CIV~~Civ. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 1791.2 & 1793.2(d)) ~~271~~294

CALIFORNIA COUNT VII: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF SONG-BEVERLY CONSUMER WARRANTY ACT FOR BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~CAL~~Cal. ~~CIV~~Civ. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 1791.1 ~~AND~~and 1792) ~~273~~297

CALIFORNIA COUNT VIII: BREACH OF EXPRESS CALIFORNIA EMISSIONS WARRANTIES (Cal. Civ. Code §§ 1793.2, *et seq.*) ~~275~~298

CALIFORNIA COUNT IX: FAILURE TO RECALL/RETROFIT ~~277~~300

COLORADO ~~278~~301

COLORADO COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE COLORADO CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Col. Rev. Stat. § 6-1-101, *et seq.*) ~~278~~301

COLORADO COUNT II: BREACH OF THE IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Col. Rev. Stat. §§ 4-2-313 and 4-2.5-212) ~~282~~305

COLORADO COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Colo. Rev. Stat. §§ 4-2-313 and 4-2.5-210) ~~283~~306

CONNECTICUT ~~287~~310

CONNECTICUT COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF CONNECTICUT UNLAWFUL TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Conn. Gen. Stat. § 42-110~~a~~A, *et seq.*) ~~287~~310

CONNECTICUT COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Conn. Gen. Stat. Ann. § 42A-2-313) ~~290~~314

CONNECTICUT COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Conn. Gen. Stat. Ann. § 42A-2-314) ~~294~~317

DELAWARE ~~295~~318

DELAWARE COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE DELAWARE CONSUMER FRAUD ACT (6 Del. Code § 2513, *et seq.*) ~~295~~318

DELAWARE COUNT II: BREACH OF THE IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (6 Del. Code §§ 2-314 and 2A-212) ~~299~~322

DELAWARE COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (6 ~~DEL~~Del. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 2-313 and 2A-210) ~~300~~323

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA ~~303~~327

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE CONSUMER PROTECTION PROCEDURES ACT (D.C. Code § 28-3901, *et seq.*) ~~303~~327

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (D.C. Code §§ 28:2-314 and 28:2A-212) ~~308~~331

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (D.C. Code §§ 28:2-313 and 28:2A-210) ~~309~~332

FLORIDA ~~313~~336

FLORIDA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF FLORIDA'S UNFAIR & DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Fla. Stat. § 501.201, *et seq.*) ~~313~~336

FLORIDA COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (F.S.A. §§ 672.313 and 680.21) ~~316~~339

FLORIDA COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (F.S.A. §§ 672.314 and 680.212) ~~320~~343

GEORGIA ~~321~~344

GEORGIA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF GEORGIA'S FAIR BUSINESS PRACTICES ACT (Ga. Code Ann. § 10-1-390, *et seq.*) ~~321~~344

GEORGIA COUNT II: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF GEORGIA'S UNIFORM DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Ga. Code Ann. § 10-1-370, *et seq.*) ~~325~~348

GEORGIA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Ga. Code. Ann. §§ 11-2-313 and 11-2A-210) ~~328~~351

GEORGIA COUNT IV: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Ga. Code. Ann. §§ 11-2-314 and 11-2A-212) ~~332~~355

HAWAII ~~333~~356

HAWAII COUNT I: UNFAIR AND DECEPTIVE ACTS IN VIOLATION OF HAWAII LAW (Haw. Rev. Stat. § 480, *et seq.*) ~~333~~356

HAWAII COUNT II: BREACH OF THE IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Haw. Rev. Stat. §§ 490:2-314 and 490:2A-212) ~~337~~360

HAWAII COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Haw. Rev. Stat. §§ 490:2-313 and 490:2A-210) ~~338~~361

IDAHO ~~342~~365

IDAHO COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE IDAHO CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (~~IDAHO CODE~~Idaho Code § 48-601, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*) ~~342~~365

IDAHO COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~IDAHO CODE~~Idaho Code §§ 28-2-313 ~~AND~~and 28-12-210) ~~346~~369

IDAHO COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Idaho Code §§ 28-2-314 and 28-12-212) ~~350~~373

ILLINOIS ~~351~~374

ILLINOIS COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF ILLINOIS CONSUMER FRAUD AND DECEPTIVE BUSINESS PRACTICES ACT (815 ILCS 505/1, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq*. ~~AND~~and 720 ILCS 295/1a) ~~351~~374

ILLINOIS COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (810 Ill. Comp. Stat. §§ 5/2-313 and 5/2A-210) ~~355~~378

ILLINOIS COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (810 Ill. Comp. Stat. §§ 5/2-314 and 5/2A-212) ~~359~~382

INDIANA ~~360~~383

INDIANA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE INDIANA DECEPTIVE CONSUMER SALES ACT (Ind. Code § 24-5-0.5-3) ~~360~~383

INDIANA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Ind. Code §§ 26-1-2-314 and 26-1-2.1-212) ~~364~~387

INDIANA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Ind. Code §§ 26-1-2-313 and 26-1-2.1-210) ~~365~~388

IOWA ~~369~~392

IOWA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE PRIVATE RIGHT OF ACTION FOR CONSUMER FRAUDS ACT (Iowa Code § 714h.1, *et seq.*) ~~369~~392

IOWA COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Iowa Code §§ 554.2313 and 554.13210) ~~373~~396

IOWA COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Iowa Code §§ 554.2314 and 554.13212) ~~377~~400

KANSAS ~~378~~401

KANSAS COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE KANSAS CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Kan. Stat. Ann. § 50-623, *et seq.*) ~~378~~401

KANSAS COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~KAN~~Kan. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 84-2-314 and 84-2A-212) ~~382~~405

KANSAS COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~KAN~~Kan. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 84-2-314 and 84-2A-210) ~~383~~406

KENTUCKY ~~387~~410

KENTUCKY COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE KENTUCKY CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Ky. Rev. Stat. § 367.110, *et seq.*) ~~387~~410

KENTUCKY COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~KY~~Ky. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 335.2-313 and 355.2A-210) ~~391~~414

KENTUCKY COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~KY~~Ky. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 335.2-314 and 355.2A-212) ~~395~~418

LOUISIANA ~~396~~419

LOUISIANA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE LOUISIANA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION LAW (La. Rev. Stat. § 51:1401, *et seq.*) ~~396~~419

LOUISIANA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY/ WARRANTY AGAINST REDHIBITORY DEFECTS (La. Civ. Code Art. 2520, 2524) ~~400~~423

MAINE ~~401~~424

MAINE COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MAINE UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 5 § 205-a, *et seq.*) ~~401~~424

MAINE COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~ME. REV. STAT. TIT~~Me. Rev. Stat. Tit. 11 §§ 2-314 and 2-1212) ~~405~~428

MAINE COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~ME. REV. STAT. TIT~~Me. Rev. Stat. Tit. 11 §§ 2-313 and 2-1210) ~~406~~429

MARYLAND ~~409~~432

MARYLAND COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE MARYLAND CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Md. Code Com. Law § 13-101, *et seq.*) ~~409~~432

MARYLAND COUNT II: MARYLAND LEMON LAW (Md. Code. Com. Law § 14-1501, *et seq.*) ~~413~~436

MARYLAND COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~MD. CODE COM. LAW~~Md. Code Com. Law §§ 2-314 ~~AND~~and 2A-212) ~~414~~437

MARYLAND COUNT IV: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~MD. CODE., COMMERCIAL LAW~~Md. Code Com. Law §§ 2-313 and 2a-210) ~~415~~438

MASSACHUSETTS ~~419~~442

MASSACHUSETTS COUNT I: DECEPTIVE ACTS OR PRACTICES PROHIBITED BY MASSACHUSETTS LAW (Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 93a, § 1, *et seq.*) ~~419~~442

MASSACHUSETTS COUNT II: MASSACHUSETTS LEMON LAW (Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 90, § 7N1/2(1)) ~~423~~446

MASSACHUSETTS COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~MASS~~Mass. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS~~Laws c. 106 §§ 2-314 and 2A-212) ~~424~~447

MASSACHUSETTS COUNT IV: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~MASS~~Mass. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS C~~Laws c. 106 §§ 2-313 and 2A-210) ~~425~~448

MICHIGAN ~~429~~452

MICHIGAN COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE MICHIGAN CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Mich. Comp. Laws § 445.903, *et seq.*) ~~429~~452

MICHIGAN COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Mich. Comp. Laws §§ 440.2313 and 440.2860) ~~433~~456

MICHIGAN COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Mich. Comp. Laws §§ 440.2314 and 440.2860) ~~437~~460

MINNESOTA ~~438~~461

MINNESOTA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MINNESOTA PREVENTION OF CONSUMER FRAUD ACT (Minn. Stat. § 325f.68, *et seq.*) ~~438~~461

MINNESOTA COUNT II: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MINNESOTA UNIFORM DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Minn. Stat. § 325d.43-48, *et seq.*) ~~442~~465

MINNESOTA COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Minn. Stat. §§ 336.2-314 and 336.2A-212) ~~446~~469

MINNESOTA COUNT IV: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Minn. Stat. §§ 336.2-313 and 336.2A-210) ~~447~~470

MISSISSIPPI ~~451~~474

MISSISSIPPI COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MISSISSIPPI CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Miss. Code. Ann. § 75-24-1, *et seq.*) ~~451~~474

MISSISSIPPI COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Miss. Code §§ 75-2-314 and 75-2A-212) ~~455~~477

MISSISSIPPI COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Miss. Code §§ 75-2-313 and 75-2A-210) ~~456~~479

MISSOURI ~~459~~482

MISSOURI COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MISSOURI MERCHANDISING PRACTICES ACT (Mo. Rev. Stat. § 407.010, *et seq.*) ~~459~~482

MISSOURI COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Mo. Stat. §§ 400.2-314 and 400.2A-212) ~~464~~487

MISSOURI COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Mo. Stat. §§ 400.2-313 and 400.2A-210) ~~465~~488

MONTANA ~~468~~491

MONTANA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MONTANA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT OF 1973 (Mont. Code Ann. § 30-14-101, *et seq.*) ~~468~~491

MONTANA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Mont. Code §§ 30-2-314 and 30-2A-212) ~~472~~495

MONTANA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Mont. Code §§ 30-2-313 and 30-2A-210) ~~473~~496

NEBRASKA ~~477~~500

NEBRASKA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE NEBRASKA CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Neb. Rev. Stat. § 59-1601, *et seq.*) ~~477~~500

NEBRASKA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Neb. Rev. St. U.C.C. §§ 2-314 and 2A-212) ~~481~~504

NEBRASKA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Neb.Rev.St. U.C.C. §§ 2-313 and 2A-210) ~~482~~505

NEVADA ~~486~~509

NEVADA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE NEVADA DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Nev. Rev. Stat. § 598.0903, *et seq.*) ~~486~~509

NEVADA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (N.R.S. §§ 104.2314 and 104A.2212) ~~490~~513

NEVADA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (N.R.S. §§ 104.2313 and 104A.2210) ~~491~~514

NEW HAMPSHIRE ~~495~~518

NEW HAMPSHIRE COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF N.H. CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (N.H. Rev. Stat. Ann. § 358-a:1, *et seq.*) ~~495~~518

NEW HAMPSHIRE COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (N.H. Rev. Stat. §§ 382-A:2-314 and 382-A:2A-212) ~~499~~522

NEW HAMPSHIRE COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (N.H. Rev. Stat. §§ 382-A:2-313 and 382-A:2A-210) ~~500~~523

NEW JERSEY ~~504~~527

NEW JERSEY COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE NEW JERSEY CONSUMER FRAUD ACT (N.J. Stat. Ann. §§ 56:8-1, *et seq.*) ~~504~~527

NEW JERSEY COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (N.J.S. 12A:2-314 and 2A-212) ~~508~~531

NEW JERSEY COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (N.J.S. 12A:2-313 and 2A-210) ~~509~~532

NEW MEXICO ~~513~~536

NEW MEXICO COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE NEW MEXICO UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES ACT (N.M. Stat. Ann. §§ 57-12-1, *et seq.*) ~~513~~536

NEW MEXICO COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (N.M. Stat. §§ 55-2-314 and 55-2A-212) ~~517~~540

NEW MEXICO COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (N.M. Stat. §§ 55-2-313 and 55-2A-210) ~~518~~541

NEW YORK ~~522~~545

NEW YORK COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF NEW YORK GENERAL BUSINESS LAW § 349 (N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 349) ~~522~~545

NEW YORK COUNT II: VIOLATIONS OF NEW YORK GENERAL BUSINESS LAW § 350 (N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 350) ~~526~~549

NEW YORK COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (N.Y. U.C.C. Law §§ 2-314 and 2A-212) ~~528~~551

NEW YORK COUNT IV: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (N.Y. U.C.C. Law §§ 2-313 and 2A-210) ~~529~~552

NORTH CAROLINA ~~532~~555

NORTH CAROLINA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE NORTH CAROLINA UNFAIR AND DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (N.C. Gen. Stat. §§ 75-1.1, *et seq.*) ~~532~~555

NORTH CAROLINA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (N.C.G.S.A. §§ 25-2-314 ~~AND~~and 252A-212) ~~538~~560

NORTH CAROLINA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (N.C.G.S.A. §§ 25-2-313 and 252A-210) ~~539~~561

NORTH DAKOTA ~~543~~564

NORTH DAKOTA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE NORTH DAKOTA CONSUMER FRAUD ACT (N.D. Cent. Code § 51-15-02) ~~543~~564

NORTH DAKOTA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (N.D. Cent. Code §§ 41-02-31 and 41-02.1-21) ~~547~~569

NORTH DAKOTA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (N.D. Cent. Code §§ 41-02-30 and 41-02.1-19) ~~548~~570

OHIO ~~552~~573

OHIO COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE OHIO CONSUMER SALES PRACTICES ACT (Ohio Rev. Code §§ 1345.01, *et seq.*) ~~552~~573

OHIO COUNT II: VIOLATIONS OF THE OHIO DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Ohio Rev. Code § 4165.01, *et seq.*) ~~557~~578

OHIO COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Ohio Rev. Code Ann. §§ 1302.27 and 1310.19) ~~561~~582

OHIO COUNT IV: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Ohio Rev. Code § 1302.26, *et seq.*) (U.C.C. § 2-313)) ~~562~~583

OKLAHOMA ~~565~~587

OKLAHOMA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF OKLAHOMA CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Okla. Stat. Tit. 15 § 751, *et seq.*) ~~565~~587

OKLAHOMA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A §§ 2-314 and 2A-212) ~~569~~590

OKLAHOMA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A §§ 2-313 and 2A-210) ~~570~~592

OREGON ~~574~~595

OREGON COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE OREGON UNLAWFUL TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Or. Rev. Stat. §§ 646.605, *et seq.*) ~~574~~595

OREGON COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (Or. Rev. Stat. § 72.3140 and 72A.2120) ~~578~~599

OREGON COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~OR~~Or. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 72.3130 and 72A.2100) ~~579~~600

PENNSYLVANIA ~~582~~604

PENNSYLVANIA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE PENNSYLVANIA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION LAW (73 P.S. § 201-1, *et seq.*) ~~582~~604

PENNSYLVANIA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (13 ~~PA~~Pa. ~~CONS~~Cons. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 2314 and 2A212) ~~586~~607

PENNSYLVANIA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (13 ~~PA~~Pa. ~~CONS~~Cons. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 2313 and 2A210) ~~587~~609

RHODE ISLAND ~~591~~612

RHODE ISLAND COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE RHODE ISLAND DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (R.I. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS~~Laws § 6-13.1, *et seq.*) ~~591~~612

RHODE ISLAND COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (6A R.I. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS~~Laws §§ 6A-2-314 and 6A-2.1-212) ~~595~~616

RHODE ISLAND COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (6A R.I. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS~~Laws §§ 6A-2-313 and 6A-2.1-210) ~~596~~617

SOUTH CAROLINA ~~600~~621

SOUTH CAROLINA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES ACT (S.C. ~~CODE ANN~~Code Ann. § 39-5-10, *et seq.*) ~~600~~621

SOUTH CAROLINA COUNT II: VIOLATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA REGULATION OF MANUFACTURERS,

DISTRIBUTORS, AND DEALERS ACT (S.C. ~~CODE ANN~~Code Ann. § 56-15-10, *et seq.*) ~~604~~625

SOUTH CAROLINA COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (S.C. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 36-2-314 and 36-2A-212) ~~605~~626

SOUTH CAROLINA COUNT IV: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (S.C. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 36-2-313 and 36-2A-210) ~~606~~627

SOUTH DAKOTA ~~610~~631

SOUTH DAKOTA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE SOUTH DAKOTA DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION LAW (S.D. ~~CODIFIED LAWS~~Codified Laws § 37-24-6) ~~610~~631

SOUTH DAKOTA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (S.D. ~~CODIFIED LAWS~~Codified Laws §§ 57A-2-314 and 57A-2A-212) ~~614~~635

SOUTH DAKOTA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (S.D. ~~CODIFIED LAWS~~Codified Laws §§ 57A-2-313 and 57A-2A-210) ~~615~~636

TENNESSEE ~~618~~640

TENNESSEE COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF TENNESSEE CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT OF 1977 (~~TENN. CODE ANN~~Tenn. Code Ann. § 47-18-101, *et seq.*) ~~618~~640

TENNESSEE COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~TENN~~Tenn. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 47-2-314 and 47-2A-212) ~~622~~643

TENNESSEE COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~TENN~~Tenn. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 47-2-313 and 47-2A-210) ~~623~~645

TEXAS ~~627~~648

TEXAS COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT – CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (~~TEX~~Tex. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 17.41, *et seq.*) ~~627~~648

TEXAS COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~TEX~~Tex. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 2.314 and 2A.212) ~~631~~652

TEXAS COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~TEX~~Tex. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 2.313 and 2A.210) ~~632~~654

UTAH ~~636~~657

UTAH COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF UTAH CONSUMER SALES PRACTICES ACT (~~UTAH CODE ANN~~Utah Code Ann. § 13-11-1, *et seq.*) ~~636~~657

UTAH COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~UTAH CODE~~Utah Code §§ 70A-2-314 and 70A-2A-212) ~~640~~661

UTAH COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~UTAH CODE~~Utah Code §§ 70A-2-313 and 70A-2A-210) ~~641~~662

VERMONT ~~645~~666

VERMONT COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF VERMONT CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (~~VT. STAT. ANN. TIT~~Vt. Stat. Ann. Tit. 9, § 2451 ~~ET SEQ~~et seq.) ~~645~~666

VERMONT COUNT II: VERMONT LEMON LAW (Vt. Stat. Tit. 9, § 4170, et al.) ~~648~~670

VERMONT COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~VT~~Vt. ~~STAT~~Stat. ~~TIT~~Tit. 9A, §§ 2-314 and 2A-212) ~~650~~671

VERMONT COUNT IV: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~VT~~Vt. ~~STAT~~Stat. ~~TIT~~Tit. 9A, §§ 2-313 and 2A-210) ~~651~~672

VIRGINIA ~~654~~676

VIRGINIA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Va. Code Ann. §§ 59.1-196, *et seq.*) ~~654~~676

VIRGINIA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 8.2-314 and 8.2A-212) ~~658~~679

VIRGINIA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 8.2-313 and 8.2A-210) ~~659~~681

WASHINGTON ~~663~~684

WASHINGTON COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE WASHINGTON CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (~~WASH~~Wash. ~~REV. CODE ANN~~Rev. Code Ann. §§ 19.86.010, ~~ET SEQ~~et seq.) ~~663~~684

WASHINGTON COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~WASH~~Wash. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 62A.2-314 and 62A.2A-212) ~~667~~688

WASHINGTON COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~WASH~~Wash. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 62A.2-313 and 62A.2A-210) ~~668~~689

WASHINGTON COUNT IV: WASHINGTON LEMON LAW (Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.005, *et al.*) ~~671~~693

WEST VIRGINIA ~~673~~694

WEST VIRGINIA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE CONSUMER CREDIT AND PROTECTION ACT (W. ~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code § 46A-1-101, *et seq.*) ~~673~~694

WEST VIRGINIA COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (W. ~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 46-2-314 and 46-2A-212) ~~677~~698

WEST VIRGINIA COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (W. ~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 46-2-313 and 46-2A-210) ~~678~~699

WEST VIRGINIA COUNT IV: BREACH OF NEW MOTOR VEHICLE WARRANTY (WEST VIRGINIA "LEMON LAW") (W. Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 46A-6A-1, et seq.) ~~681~~703

WISCONSIN ~~684~~706

WISCONSIN COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE WISCONSIN DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (~~WIS~~Wis. ~~STAT~~Stat. § 100.18) ~~684~~706

WISCONSIN COUNT II: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (~~WIS~~Wis. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 402.313 and 411.210) ~~688~~710

WISCONSIN COUNT III: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~WIS~~Wis. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 402.314 ~~AND~~and 411.212) ~~692~~713

WYOMING ~~693~~714

WYOMING COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE WYOMING CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Wyo. Stat. §§ 40-12-101, *et seq.*) ~~693~~714

WYOMING COUNT II: BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY (~~WYO~~Wyo. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 34.1-2-314 and 34.1-2.A-212) ~~697~~719

WYOMING COUNT III: BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY (Wyo. Stat. § 34.1-2-313) ~~698~~720

PRAYER FOR RELIEF ~~701~~723

DEMAND FOR JURY TRIAL ~~703~~725

Plaintiffs bring this action on behalf of themselves and all others similarly situated, against (1) the Defendants collectively known as "Volkswagen": Volkswagen Aktiengesellschaft ("VW AG"), Volkswagen Group of America, Inc. ("VW America") (together, "VW"), Audi Aktiengesellschaft ("Audi AG"), Audi of America, LLC ("Audi America") (together, "Audi"), Dr. Ing. h.c. F. Porsche Aktiengesellschaft ("Porsche AG"), Porsche Cars North America, Inc. ("Porsche America") (together, "Porsche"), Martin Winterkorn ("Winterkorn"), Matthias Müller ("Müller"), Michael Horn ("Horn"), and Rupert Stadler ("Stadler"); and (2) the Defendants collectively known as "Bosch": Robert Bosch GmbH ("Bosch GmbH"), Robert Bosch, LLC ("Bosch LLC"), and Volkmar Denner ("Denner") (together, "Bosch").[1] Plaintiffs allege the following based upon information and belief, the investigation of counsel, and personal knowledge as to the factual allegations pertaining to themselves.

INTRODUCTION

1. This case arises out of one of the most brazen corporate crimes in history, a cautionary tale about winning at any cost. Volkswagen cheated its way to the top of the automotive food chain and spared no victim along the way, targeting its customers, U.S. and foreign regulators, and even the very air we breathe. The linchpin of Volkswagen's fraudulent scheme was the deliberate use of a "defeat device," a secretly embedded software algorithm that, as Volkswagen has since admitted, was designed and installed to cheat emission tests, thereby fooling the Environmental Protection Agency ("EPA"), among other regulators, into approving for sale hundreds of thousands of non-compliant cars (the "Class Vehicles," defined below). For years, Volkswagen got away with it, and the Class Vehicles were sold at record numbers into our stream of commerce. Once on the roads, these cars spewed millions of tons of harmful nitrogen oxide ("NOx") pollutants into our air at a rate of up to 40 times the legal limit. All the while, Volkswagen pitched itself to the American public as the world's foremost innovator of "clean"

[1] VW AG, Audi AG, and Porsche AG are sometimes collectively referred to as the "German Volkswagen Defendants," and VW America, Audi America, and Porsche America are collectively referred to as the "American Volkswagen Defendants." Winterkorn, Horn, Müller, and Stadler are collectively referred to as the "Volkswagen Individual Defendants," and inclusively with Denner as the "Individual Defendants."

ED_002078G_00012581-00018

diesel technology, duping hundreds of thousands of environmentally-conscious consumers who were willing to pay a premium for "clean" diesel vehicles.

2. Fraud fueled Volkswagen's success, and its only real "clean" diesel innovation was how it played dirty. Its ingeniously-designed defeat devices, software installed on engine management systems supplied by defendant Bosch, detected when its dirty diesel engines were being tested in a laboratory or smog station and triggered performance-sapping controls to simulate compliance with emission laws. But when the test ended, and the driver returned to the road under normal operation and use, the performance—and the illegal belch of pollution—returned. Everything about Volkswagen's fraudulent scheme was coolly calculated, as defendant Horn, CEO of VW America, confessed in the fall of 2015 at Congressional hearings: "[the defeat device] was installed for this purpose, yes."[2]

3. Volkswagen promised low-emission, environmentally friendly vehicles, with high fuel economy and exceptional performance. Consumers believed Volkswagen and bought Volkswagen's VW-, Audi-, and Porsche-branded "clean" diesel vehicles in record numbers. In fact, during the relevant time period, Volkswagen sold more diesel cars in the U.S. than every other automaker combined.[3] From 2009 to 2015, Volkswagen sold and/or leased approximately 580,000 dirty diesels that its defeat device disguised as clean. In doing so, Volkswagen secretly turned the most environmentally-conscious consumers into some of the biggest polluters on the road—and charged them a premium in the process.

4. As a result, there are over half a million cars on American roads with illegal emission systems that never should have left the factory, and would not have, but for Volkswagen's fraudulently obtained EPA Certificates of Conformity ("COCs"), as well as California Air Resources Board ("CARB") Executive Orders ("EOs"). Since the revelation of Volkswagen's scheme, the Department of Justice ("DOJ") has filed a complaint alleging

[2] *See* Bill Chappell, *'It Was Installed For This Purpose,' VW's U.S. CEO Tells Congress About Defeat Device*, NPR (Oct. 8, 2015), available at ~~http://www.npr.org/sections/thetwo-way/2015/10/08/446861855/volkswagen-us-ceo-faces-questions-on-capitol-hill~~http://www.npr.org/sections/thetwo-way/2015/10/08/446861855/volkswagen-us-ceo-faces-questions-on-capitol-hill.

[3] *Clean Diesel*, Volkswagen (last visited Feb. 8, 2016), *previously available at*, http://www.vw.com/features/clean-diesel/.

numerous violations of the Clean Air Act ("CAA"), California and other state attorneys general have announced investigations or filed lawsuits concerning Defendants' fraudulent scheme, and countless other government entities have launched criminal and civil investigations around the globe.

5. Volkswagen's fraud has also taken a human toll. According to statistical models, the pollution spewed by the Class Vehicles will cause "somewhere between 16 and 94 deaths over seven years, with the annual count increasing more recently as more of the diesels were on the road."[4] Meanwhile a peer-reviewed study by researchers at MIT and Harvard University has estimated that the pollution from the illegal Vehicles will cause 59 early deaths and result in environmental costs exceeding $450 million.[5]

6. Plaintiffs and Class members (defined below) are individuals and businesses that purchased or leased a Class Vehicle in the U.S. The Class Vehicles include the following:

2.0-liter Class Vehicles	
Volkswagen Jetta TDI	2009-2015
Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI	2009-2014
Volkswagen Beetle TDI	2012-2015
Volkswagen Beetle Convertible TDI	2012-2015
Audi A3 TDI	2010-2015
Volkswagen Golf TDI	2010-2015
Volkswagen Golf SportWagen TDI	2015
Volkswagen Passat TDI	2012-2015

3.0-liter Class Vehicles	
Volkswagen Touareg TDI	2009-2016
Porsche Cayenne Diesel	2013-2016
Audi A6 Quattro TDI	2014-2016
Audi A7 Quattro TDI	2014-2016
Audi A8 TDI	2014-2016
Audi A8L TDI	2014-2016
Audi Q5 TDI	2014-2016

[4] Seth Borenstein, *AP analysis: VW evasion likely leads to dozens of deaths*, Associated Press (Oct. 5, 2015), http://bigstory.ap.org/article/1670ed00be824b4cbbf414ed1d637428/ap-analysis-vw-evasion-likely-led-dozens-deaths.

[5] Stephen R. H. Barrett, *et al.*, *Impact of the Volkswagen emissions control defeat device on US public health*, IOPScience (Oct. 29, 2015), http://iopscience.iop.org/article/10.1088/1748326/10/11/114005/meta?mbid=synd_flipboard.

ED_002078G_00012581-00020

Audi Q7 TDI	2009-2016

7. Volkswagen induced Plaintiffs and Class members to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles, which are illegal because they violate the CAA (among other laws) and, on top of that, admittedly do not perform as represented. No one would—or could—have purchased the Class Vehicles but for Volkswagen's fraudulent scheme, because Volkswagen obtained EPA COCs (and CARB EOs) only by cheating. In addition to now owning illegal, dirty diesels, Plaintiffs have suffered economic damages due to the steep diminution in value of their Class Vehicles, which pollute the environment at levels far in excess of the legal limits, cannot pass required emissions tests, and are subject to a planned recall in the indefinite future (even though no complete fix has yet been announced). To the extent the Class Vehicles can be repaired or retrofitted to pass federal and state emission requirements, they will, absent a full and comprehensive compensation program by Defendants, continue to suffer in diminution in value and cause economic loss. This is so because any such repairs or retrofits will reduce mileage per gallon, increase costs of operation, and cause the vehicles to suffer lower performance, durability, and reliability, reducing market value and increasing cost of ownership and operation.

8. On behalf of themselves, the Nationwide Class, and the respective State Classes, Plaintiffs hereby bring this action for violations of the federal Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act (18 U.S.C. § 1961, *et seq.* ("RICO")); the federal Magnuson-Moss Warranty Act (15 U.S.C. § 2301, *et seq.* ("MMWA")); common law fraud, contract, warranty, unjust enrichment, and consumer protection laws of all 50 states and the District of Columbia.

9. Plaintiffs seek a buy-back program for the Class Vehicles, monetary damages (including treble damages under RICO), appropriate restitution, pollution mitigation, business reforms, and injunctive and other equitable relief. In addition, Plaintiffs and Class members are entitled to a significant award of punitive or exemplary damages, given that, for years, Volkswagen deliberately, and with malice, deceived Plaintiffs and Class members, disregarded their rights, and used them as unwitting puppets in a scheme that jeopardized the safety of the American public.

ED_002078G_00012581-00021

JURISDICTION AND VENUE

10. This Amended Consolidated Consumer Class Action Complaint ~~is~~amends and supersedes the Consolidated Consumer Class Action Complaint filed as an original action in this District~~,~~ on February 22, 2016, and as the Consolidated Consumer Class Action Complaint in the MDL No. 2672 proceedings, pursuant to Pretrial Order No. 7 therein.

11. This Court has jurisdiction over this action pursuant to the Class Action Fairness Act ("CAFA"), 28 U.S.C. § 1332(d), because at least one Class member is of diverse citizenship from one Defendant, there are more than 100 Class members, and the aggregate amount in controversy exceeds $5,000,000, exclusive of interest and costs. Subject-matter jurisdiction also arises under 28 U.S.C. § 1331 based upon the federal RICO claims asserted under 18 U.S.C. § 1961 *et seq*. and the Magnuson-Moss Warranty Act claims asserted under 15 U.S.C. § 2301, *et seq.* The Court has personal jurisdiction over Defendants pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §§ 1965(b) and (d), and Cal. Code Civ. P. § 410.10, and supplemental jurisdiction over the state-law claims pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1367.

12. Venue is proper in this District under 28 U.S.C. § 1391(b) because a substantial part of the events or omissions giving rise to Plaintiffs' claims occurred in this District. Volkswagen has marketed, advertised, sold, and leased the Class Vehicles, and Defendants otherwise conducted extensive business within this District. Several named Plaintiffs and proposed Class representatives, as well as tens of thousands of Class members, purchased their Class Vehicles from the multiple Volkswagen dealers located in this District. Indeed, from 2009 through the present, approximately 24,311 Class Vehicles were registered in the District and 24,650 Class Vehicles were in operation in this District. This amounts to just under 5% of the *nationwide* totals in each category. If this District were a state, it would have the sixth most Class Vehicles in the entire country. Further, CARB maintains a significant presence in this District through its Bay Area Air Quality Management District branch. CARB played an important initial role in investigating and, ultimately, in revealing Volkswagen's illegal use of the defeat devices.

INTRADISTRICT ASSIGNMENT

13. This action is properly assigned to the San Francisco Division of this District pursuant to N.D. Cal. L.R. 3-2, because a substantial part of the events or omissions giving rise to Plaintiffs' claims arose in the counties served by the San Francisco Division. Several named Plaintiffs and proposed Class representatives, as well as thousands of Class members, purchased and maintain their Class Vehicles in the counties served by this Division. Moreover, Volkswagen conducts substantial business in the counties served by this Division, has marketed, advertised, sold and leased the Class Vehicles in those counties, and has caused harm to Class members residing in those counties. Finally, this Amended Consolidated Consumer Class Action Complaint ~~is being~~amends and supersedes the Consolidated Consumer Class Action Complaint filed as an original action in this District and as the Consolidated Consumer Class Action in the MDL No. 2672 proceedings, which have been consolidated before Judge Charles R. Breyer, presiding in the San Francisco Division of this District.

PARTIES

A. Individual and Representative Plaintiffs

14. For ease of reference, the following chart identifies and organizes the individual and representative Plaintiffs by the state in which they purchased or leased their Class Vehicles:

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
1	McIntosh, Marion	Alabama	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
2	Rutland, L. Cooper	Alabama	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
3	Scharein, Arthur A.	Alabama	2014	Volkswagen	Beetle Convertible TDI
4	Hill, Jason	Alaska	~~2013~~2015	Volkswagen	~~Jetta~~Passat TDI
5	Preciado, Ray	Arizona	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
6	Tarrence, Susan	Arizona	2011	Audi	A3 TDI
7	Thornton, Steven R.	Arizona	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
8	Rima, Vickie	Arkansas	2013	Volkswagen	Beetle TDI
9	Alba, Romeo James	California	2010	Audi	A3 TDI
10	Argento, Anne Duncan	California	2013	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
11	Beaven, Simon W.	California	2011	Audi	A3 TDI
12	Brodie, Juliet	California	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
13	Brook, Lena	California	2015	Audi	Q5 TDI
14	~~Brophy~~Burt, ~~Grant M. and Brophy, Catherine~~Sarah	California	~~2012~~2011	Volkswagen	~~Passat~~Golf TDI
15	~~Burt~~Clark, ~~Sarah~~Phillip	California	~~2011~~2014	Volkswagen	~~Golf~~Touareg TDI
16	~~Clark~~Dodge, ~~Phillip~~William S.	California	~~2014~~2015	Volkswagen	~~Touareg~~Jetta TDI
~~17~~	~~Dodge, William S.~~	~~California~~	~~2015~~	~~Volkswagen~~	~~Jetta TDI~~
~~18~~17	Epstein, Aimee	California	2010	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~19~~18	Farquar, George	California	2010	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~20~~19	Fohet, Jerome	California	2014	Porsche	Cayenne Diesel
~~21~~20	Hoag, Caroline	California	2011	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~22~~21	Houle, Mark	California	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~23~~22	Kaplan, Rebecca	California	2012	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~24~~23	Kosik-Westly, Helen	California	2011	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~25~~24	Krein, Raymond	California	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
~~262~~ 5	McGuire, Margaret Jane	California	2015	Volkswagen	Beetle TDI
~~272~~ 6	Meyler, Bernadette and Smith, Matthew	California	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~282~~ 7	Pellegrini, Rhonnda	California	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~29~~	~~Shalit, Susan~~	~~California~~	~~2015~~	~~Volkswagen~~	~~Golf TDI~~
~~302~~ 8	Truong, Ted	California	2014	Audi	Q5 TDI
~~312~~ 9	Verner, Stephen	California	2013	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~323~~ 0	Winternitz, Leo	California	2009	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~333~~ 1	Doege, Marcus Alexander	Colorado	2012 2012	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Jetta TDI Touareg TDI
~~343~~ 2	Reiser, Mary	Colorado	2015	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~353~~ 3	Zvyagelsky, Roman	Colorado	2016	Audi	Q5 TDI
~~363~~ 4	MacLise-Kane, Leslie	Connecticut	2013	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~373~~ 5	Watson, Timothy	Connecticut	2015	Audi	A3 TDI
~~383~~ 6	Willingham, Brian	Connecticut	2015	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~393~~ 7	Fox, DeWayne	Delaware	2010	VW	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~403~~ 8	Shelton, Celia	Delaware	2014	Audi	A6 TDI
~~413~~ 9	Terrell, China Boak	District of Columbia	2010	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~424~~	Bell, Farrah P.	Florida	2015	Audi	A3 TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
0					
~~43~~	~~Hiaasen, Scott and Hiaasen, Jenny~~	~~Florida~~	~~2012~~	~~Volkswagen~~	~~Jetta SportWagen TDI~~
~~44~~1	Lawhon, Jerry	Florida	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~45~~2	Pejsa, Jason Daniel	Georgia	2015	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~46~~3	Ray, Laura Lee	Georgia	2010	VW	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~47~~4	Terry, Michael	Georgia	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~48~~5	Cruise, Michael R.	Hawaii	2012	Audi	A3 TDI
~~49~~6	Inoue, Duane V.	Hawaii	2010	Audi	A3 TDI
~~50~~7	Kettley, Sean Alexander	Hawaii	2012	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~51~~8	Dufurrena, John C.	Idaho	2013	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~52~~	~~Gardner, Aaron Patrick~~	~~Idaho~~	~~2013~~	~~VW~~	~~Passat TDI~~
~~53~~9	Anderson, Scott Clifford	Illinois	2012	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~54~~0	Bahr, Scott	Illinois	2015	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~55~~1	Clark, Samuel M.	Illinois	2014	Volkswagen	Touareg TDI
~~56~~2	Fry, Karl	Illinois	2012	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~57~~3	Olmos, Cesar	Indiana	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~58~~5	Priest, James	Indiana	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
4					
~~595~~ 5	Foote, Benjamin	Iowa	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
56	Gardner, Aaron Patrick	Idaho	2013	VW	Passat TDI
~~605~~ 7	Lucht, Tracy and Soucy, Paul	Iowa	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~615~~ 8	Manternach, Herbert John	Iowa	2012	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~625~~ 9	Schnathorst, Britney Lynne	Iowa	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~636~~ 0	Berg, Carla	Kansas	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~646~~ 1	Joy, Aaron	Kansas	2013	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~656~~ 2	Rice, Ashley	Kansas	2013	VW	Jetta TDI
~~666~~ 3	Kannapel, Andrew J.	Kentucky	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~676~~ 4	Wagner, Robert	Kentucky	2015	Volkswagen	Golf SportWagen TDI
~~686~~ 5	White, Eric Davidson	Louisiana	2014	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~696~~ 6	Malone, Thomas A.	Louisiana	2011	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~706~~ 7	Warren, Floyd Beck	Louisiana	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~716~~ 8	Buchberger, Thomas J.	Maine	2012	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~726~~ 9	Evans, Russell and Evans, Elizabeth	Maine	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~737~~	Rubin, Carmel	Maine	2012	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
0					
~~747~~ 1	Sullivan, Daniel	Maine	2014	VW	Passat TDI
~~757~~ 2	Cure, Matthew	Maryland	2015	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~767~~ 3	DeFiesta, Denise	Maryland	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~777~~ 4	Hoffman, Michael C.	Maryland	2012	Audi	A3 TDI
~~787~~ 5	Rovner, Mark	Maryland	2015	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~797~~ 6	Walsh, Koreen	Maryland	2015	Audi	A3 TDI
~~807~~ 7	Broadbent, Ericsson	Massachusetts	2011	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~817~~ 8	Cunningham, Willard D.	Massachusetts	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~827~~ 9	Garcia, Grant Robert	Massachusetts	2015 2010 2009	Volkswagen Volkswagen Volkswagen	Golf SportWagen TDI Jetta SportWagen TDI Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~838~~ 0	Matthews, Sarah	Massachusetts	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~848~~ 1	Steudel, Wolfgang	Massachusetts	2013 2015	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Golf TDI Jetta TDI
~~858~~ 2	Scolnick, Jeffrey	Massachusetts	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~868~~ 3	Gotta, Gregory	Massachusetts New Hampshire	2014 2014	Audi Porsche	A6 TDI Cayenne Diesel
~~878~~ 4	Heilmann, Michael	Michigan	2015	Volkswagen	Touareg TDI
~~888~~ 5	Kingman, Bryan Michael	Michigan	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
~~89~~8 6	Matthews, Susan	Michigan	2011	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~90~~8 7	Cyrankowski, Edward	Minnesota	2016	Audi	Q5 TDI
~~91~~8 8	Johnson, Christopher	Minnesota	2016	Audi	A6 TDI
~~92~~8 9	Mahle, Anne and McCarthy, David	Minnesota	2010 2015	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen Golf TDI
~~93~~9 0	Moen, Scott	Minnesota	2013 2010	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Golf TDI Jetta TDI
~~94~~9 1	Page, ~~Khamsin~~Khamshin	Minnesota	2009	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~95~~9 2	Schuette, Ryan Joseph	Minnesota	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~96~~9 3	Haxton, Richardson Ayres	Mississippi	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~97~~9 4	Katz, Howard	Mississippi	2014	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~98~~9 5	Walawender, Megan	Missouri	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~99~~9 6	Morrey, Joseph	Missouri	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~100~~ 97	Zucker, Bryce	Missouri	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~101~~ 98	Di Mauro, Sandra	Montana	2013	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~102~~ 99	Lorenz, Michael	Montana	2012	VW	Jetta TDI
~~103~~ 100	Schram, Sara	Nebraska	2013	VW	Passat TDI
~~104~~ 101	Stirek, Nancy L.	Nebraska	2011	VW	Jetta SportWagen TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
~~105~~ 102	Berman, Brian K.	Nevada	2009	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~106~~ 103	Perlmutter, Rebecca	Nevada	2012 2015	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Jetta TDI Golf SportWagen TDI
~~107~~ 104	Peterson, Jonathan	Nevada	2015	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~108~~ 105	Minott, Addison	New Hampshire	2009	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~109~~ 106	Grogan, Richard	New Hampshire	2015	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~110~~ 107	Bandics, Alan	New Jersey	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~111~~ 108	Christiana, Charles	New Jersey	2012	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~112~~ 109	Greczylo, David	New Jersey	2012	VW	Golf TDI
~~113~~ 110	Laspina, Carrie	New Jersey	2010	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~114~~ 111	Forbes, Nathan Giles	New Jersey	2012	Volkswagen	Touareg TDI
~~115~~ 112	Converse, Alvin	New Mexico	2013	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~116~~ 113	Farmer, Melani Buchanan	New Mexico	2012	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~117~~ 114	Hart Hoxeng, Carmelina	New Mexico	2009	VW	Jetta TDI
~~118~~ 115	Root, Daniel and Root, Wanpen	New Mexico	2014	Volkswagen	Touareg TDI
~~119~~ 116	Bedard, Kevin and Bedard, Elizabeth	New York	2015	Audi	A3 TDI
~~120~~ 117	Eslick, Robert	New York	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
~~121~~ 118	Kirtland, Cynthia R.	New York	2014	VW	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~122~~ 119	Kolpan, Steven	New York	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~123~~ 120	Pagano, Yvette	New York	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~124~~ 121	Shaw, Marjorie Hodges	New York	2012	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~125~~ 122	Dowd, Matthew	North Carolina	2015	Audi	Q7 TDI
~~126~~ 123	Krimmelbein, Michael Charles	North Carolina	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~127~~ 124	Alexander, Christian	North Carolina	2012	VW	Jetta TDI
~~128~~ 125	Harlan, Will	North Carolina North Carolina	2011 2014	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Jetta TDI Jetta TDI
~~129~~ 126	Gramling, Michelle	North Dakota	2015	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~130~~ 127	Greitzer, Michael J.	Ohio	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~131~~ 128	Stewart, Marc	Ohio	2010	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~132~~ 129	Vigran, Gary	Ohio	2014	Porsche	Cayenne Diesel
~~133~~ 130	Greenfield, Heather	Oklahoma	2010	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~134~~ 131	Ayala, Thomas W.	Oregon	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~135~~ 132	Cohen, Coby and Jaffee, Miriam A.	Oregon	2016	Audi	Q5 TDI
~~136~~ 133	Yussim, Herbert	Oregon	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
~~137~~ 134	Bond, Nicholas	Oregon	2013	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~138~~ 135	Bialecki, Brian J.	Pennsylvania	2014 2012	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Passat TDI Jetta TDI
~~139~~ 136	Labbate, Karen	Pennsylvania	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~140~~ 137	Pratt III, J. Wesley	Pennsylvania	2014 2013	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Touareg TDI Jetta TDI
~~141~~ 138	Urbaniak, James J.	Rhode Island	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~142~~ 139	Mehls, Katherine	Rhode Island	2015	Volkswagen	Golf SportWagen TDI
~~143~~ 140	Oxendine, Perry	South Carolina	2014	Porsche	Cayenne Diesel
~~144~~ 141	Powers, Whitney	South Carolina	2011	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~145~~ 142	Goeman, Rodney	South Dakota	2014	VW	Passat TDI
~~146~~ 143	Johnson, Robin A.	Tennessee	2013	Volkswagen	Beetle TDI
~~147~~ 144	Andrews, Carol	Tennessee	2012	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~148~~ 145	Hess, Jason	Tennessee	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~149~~ 146	Esquivel, Lori	Texas	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~150~~ 147	Fitzpatrick, Timothy S.	Texas	2015	Volkswagen	Golf SportWagen TDI
~~151~~ 148	McNeal, Roy	Texas	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~152~~ 149	Nosrat, Amin	Texas	2014	Audi	A6 TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
~~153~~ 150	Alters, Brett	Utah	2012	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~154~~ 151	King, Kelly R.	Utah	2013	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~155~~ 152	Otto, Rachel	Utah	2015	Volkswagen	Golf SportWagen TDI
~~156~~ 153	Wilson, William Andrew	Utah	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~157~~ 154	Ebenstein, David	Vermont	2015	Volkswagen	Golf TDI
~~158~~ 155	Malloy, James	Vermont Vermont	2014 2011	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Passat TDI Golf TDI
~~159~~ 156	Ford, Walter	Virginia	2013	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~160~~ 157	Meintzschel, Michael	Virginia	2015	Volkswagen	Golf SportWagen TDI
~~161~~ 158	Schumacher, Mark	Virginia	2012	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~162~~ 159	Staby, John	Virginia	2014	Audi	A6 TDI
~~163~~ 160	Taylor, Scott	Virginia	~~2012~~20 13	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~164~~ 161	Brier, Steven E.	Virginia Virginia	2010 2014	Volkswagen Volkswagen	Jetta TDI Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~165~~ 162	Clements, Dan	Washington	2012	Volkswagen	Touareg TDI
~~166~~ 163	Dial, Chad	Washington	2014	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~167~~ 164	Herr, Joseph	Washington	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~168~~ 165	Mallery, Kurt	Washington	2010	Volkswagen	Golf TDI

No.	Class Representative	State	Model Year	Make	Model
~~169~~ 166	Lanham, Richard	West Virginia	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~170~~ 167	Moore, Marion B.	West Virginia	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI
~~171~~ 168	Niegelsen, Chad M.	Wisconsin	2009	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~172~~ 169	Swenson, Laura	Wisconsin	2014	Volkswagen	Jetta SportWagen TDI
~~173~~ 170	Mills, Brian Nicholas	Wyoming	2015	Volkswagen	Passat TDI
~~174~~ 171	Tempest, Rone	Wyoming	2009	Volkswagen	Jetta TDI

1. Alabama Plaintiffs

1. Plaintiff MARION MCINTOSH (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Alabama domiciled in Camden, Alabama. On or about June 7, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A31DC116194 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Jack Ingram Motors in Montgomery, Alabama. Plaintiff worked as a teacher, coach and principal for the Monroe County Board of Education for thirty years prior to retiring. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw numerous television ads billing Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles as environmentally-friendly and fuel-efficient. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00034

Plaintiff has not utilized his Class Vehicle in approximately six months because he is concerned that the illegal levels of noxious pollutants it emits may adversely impact his health.

2. Plaintiff COOPER RUTLAND JR. (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Alabama domiciled in Fitzpatrick, Alabama. On or about March 30, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBV7A36FC057500 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Jack Ingram Motors in Montgomery, Alabama. Plaintiff has been the sole proprietor of a law firm in Alabama for approximately the past twenty years. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff viewed numerous television ads extolling the virtues of Volkswagen "clean" diesel vehicles, including but not limited to their purported fuel efficiency and low emissions. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

3. Plaintiff ARTHUR SCHAREIN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Alabama domiciled in ~~Israel~~Decatur, Alabama. On or about November 20, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Beetle Convertible TDI Premium, VIN 3VW5L7AT9EM818522 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Hiley Volkswagen in Huntsville, Alabama. Plaintiff is a veteran who currently works as Chief of International Armaments Cooperation for the United States Department of Defense. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff explored various vehicle options through online research and by reading Car & Driver magazine. Additionally, Plaintiff frequently received emails from Hiley Volkswagen touting Volkswagen's vehicles as fuel efficient and "green." The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as

ED_002078G_00012581-00035

the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

2. Alaska Plaintiffs

4. Plaintiff JASON HILL (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Alaska domiciled in Eagle River, Alaska. On or about February 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Jetta TDI, VIN 1VWAT7A31FC075338 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Kendall Volkswagen of Anchorage in Anchorage, Alaska. Plaintiff is currently serving as a Fuels Distribution Supervisor for the United States Air Force at joint Base Elmendorf-Richardson. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff thoroughly researched "clean" diesel vehicles and was told the Jetta TDI was a "clean" diesel", good for the environment, and best in class for emissions and gas mileage. At the dealership, virtually every other sentence about the car included the term "clean" diesel." The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff traded in his vehicle in October 2015. Despite the fact that the vehicle was in pristine condition, he only received $17,000 for it.

ED_002078G_00012581-00036

3. Arizona Plaintiffs

5. Plaintiff RAY PRECIADO (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Arizona domiciled in Benson, Arizona. On or about September 17, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCV7A33FC066160 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from San Tan Volkswagen in Gilbert, Arizona. Plaintiff is the owner of Boxing Inc. University, a fitness franchise, and has dedicated his professional career to promoting health. He is also concerned with environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately traded in a hybrid vehicle to purchase his "clean" diesel Passat. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other vehicles he was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

6. Plaintiff SUSAN TARRENCE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Arizona domiciled in Tucson, Arizona. On or about August 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2011 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUKJBFMXBA025669 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Chapman Audi in Tucson, Arizona. Plaintiff is a retired professional who is conscious of environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. It was critical to her that whatever vehicle she purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched the "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Audi's

ED_002078G_00012581-00037

representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose her "clean" diesel Audi A3 because the specific make and model was awarded "Green Car of the Year" by Green Car Journal. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the others she was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

7. Plaintiff STEVEN R. THORNTON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Georgia domiciled in Atlanta, Georgia. On or about April 5, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A30EC062979 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Larry M. Miller Volkswagen in Avondale, Arizona. Plaintiff is a mortgage underwriter with an undergraduate degree in journalism who is familiar with conducting research, and conscious of environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. It was critical to him that whatever vehicle he purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately purchased his Passat because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle instead of the other, "eco-friendly" vehicles he was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class

ED_002078G_00012581-00038

Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

4. Arkansas Plaintiffs

8. Plaintiff VICKIE RIMA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Arkansas domiciled in Hot Springs National Park, Arkansas. On or about ~~July~~June 13, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Beetle TDI, VIN 3VW5L7AT0DM825888 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Owens Murphy Volkswagen in Little Rock, Arkansas. Plaintiff is retired, and when she was looking for a car, she and her family sought out an environmentally-friendly, reliable, durable and cost-efficient vehicle for her retirement years. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff and her family researched "clean" diesel vehicles and viewed Volkswagen's representations regarding their reliability, fuel economy and low emissions. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

5. California Plaintiffs

9. Plaintiff ROMEO JAMES ALBA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Lake Balboa, California. On or about February 8, 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUKJAFM9AA091719 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from the Auto Gallery in Woodland Hills, California. Plaintiff is an environmental engineer, and he wanted an environmentally-friendly vehicle that

ED_002078G_00012581-00039

was also luxurious, fuel efficient, and high-performing. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff reviewed advertisements for Audi's "clean" diesel vehicles, which led him to believe that the Class Vehicle was good for the environment, and different from a traditional diesel vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is frustrated and appalled that Defendants deliberately installed software in the Class Vehicle to bypass emissions regulations.

10. Plaintiff ANNE DUNCAN ARGENTO (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Santa ~~Maria~~Monica, California. On or about May 11, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ7DM402814 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen Santa Monica in Santa ~~Maria~~Monica, California. Plaintiff works in the field of sustainability, and she wanted an environmentally-friendly car that was fuel efficient and had low emissions. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, and was led to believe that the Class Vehicle was environmentally-friendly, and would perform better than a hybrid vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants'

ED_002078G_00012581-00040

conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff has made a conscious effort to drive the Class Vehicle less, due to her concerns about the vehicle's emissions. Plaintiff requested her Volkswagen dealer to buy back the Class Vehicle shortly after she learned about the "clean" diesel emissions scandal, but the dealer did not agree to buy back the vehicle.

11. Plaintiff SIMON BEAVEN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in ~~West Lake~~Westlake Village, California. On or about ~~March~~May 15, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2011 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUKJAFMXBA151685 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Audi Newport Beach in Newport Beach, California. Plaintiff is an Assistant Professor of Medicine at the David Geffen School of Medicine at the University of California, Los Angeles, and he wanted an environmentally-friendly vehicle that was fuel efficient and high-performing. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle and relied on representations from the Audi website, Audi advertisements, and the Audi dealer. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is frustrated and appalled that Defendants deliberately installed software in the Class Vehicle to bypass emissions regulations. Plaintiff requested his local Audi dealer to buy back the Class Vehicle shortly after learning about the "clean" diesel emissions scandal, but he was given an offer below the fair market value.

12. Plaintiff JULIET BRODIE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Menlo Park, California. On or about December 28, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN

3VWPL7AJ0EM607734 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sunnyvale Volkswagen in Sunnyvale, California. Plaintiff is a Professor and Associate Dean at Stanford Law School who is concerned about protecting the environment. She wanted an environmentally-friendly vehicle that was fuel efficient and high-performing. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle and was led to believe that it would be a "clean" and "green" vehicle that would not compromise performance or fuel efficiency. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is frustrated and appalled that Volkswagen deliberately installed software in the Class Vehicle to bypass emissions regulations, and is now ashamed to be seen driving the car.

13. Plaintiff LENA BROOK (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in San Francisco, California. On or about March 23, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Audi Q5 TDI, VIN WA1DMAFP6FA091904 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from California-based Cartelligent and Palo Alto Audi in Palo Alto, California. Plaintiff works for the Natural Resources Defense Council, and has a Masters degree in Environmental Studies from the Yale School of Forestry & Environmental Studies. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle through various sources, including Audi's website, and was led to believe that the Class Vehicle was an excellent environmental choice. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards

ED_002078G_00012581-00042

and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Prior to learning of the "clean" diesel emissions scandal, Plaintiff was a loyal Audi customer. She has since become frustrated and appalled that Defendants deliberately installed software in the Class Vehicle to bypass emission regulations. She now tries to drive the Class Vehicle as little as possible, and is highly concerned with the vehicle's emissions.

~~28. Plaintiffs GRANT M. BROPHY and CATHERINE BROPHY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiffs") are citizens of California domiciled in Santa Maria, California. On or about October 8, 2011, Plaintiffs purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A36CC011516 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Community Volkswagen in Santa Maria, California. Plaintiffs are educated and environmentally-conscious consumers; Plaintiff Catherine Brophy works as a registered nurse, and Plaintiff Grant Brophy has degrees in aviation and aeronautical science. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiffs researched the Class Vehicle, and were impressed by Volkswagen's claims that the vehicle was environmentally-friendly, fuel efficient, and had high engine performance and reliability. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiffs, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiffs have suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.~~

14. ~~29.~~ Plaintiff SARAH BURT (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Berkeley, California. On or about May 22, 2011, Plaintiff

ED_002078G_00012581-00043

purchased a new 2011 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWDM7AJ4BW209117 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sonnen Motorcars in San ~~Raphael~~Rafael, California. Plaintiff is an environmental lawyer who has dedicated her life to protecting the environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle and was led to believe that the Class Vehicle provided high fuel efficiency and low emission of pollutants. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff now tries to minimize her driving in the Class Vehicle, and uses her bicycle for transportation when possible.

15. ~~30.~~ Plaintiff PHILLIP CLARK (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Daly City, California. On or about December 1, 2014, Plaintiff leased a new 2014 Volkswagen Touareg TDI, VIN WVGDP9BP8ED013893 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Serramonte VW in Daly City, California. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, and was led to believe that he would be making an environmentally conscious decision by leasing the Class Vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a

ED_002078G_00012581-00044

direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

16. ~~31.~~ Plaintiff WILLIAM S. DODGE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Oakland, California. On or about February 16, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLA7AJXFM291619 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen of Oakland in Oakland, California. Plaintiff is a Professor of Law at the University of California, Davis School of Law, and he wanted a vehicle that would provide good gas mileage, and reduce the environmental impact of his lengthy commute. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, including reviewing Volkswagen's website and advertisements, and was led to believe that the Class Vehicle provided high fuel efficiency and low emission of pollutants. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

17. ~~32.~~ Plaintiff AIMEE EPSTEIN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in ~~the Northern District of~~San Francisco, California. On or about December 27, 2009, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL8AJ2AM639326 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sunnyvale Volkswagen in Sunnyvale, California. Plaintiff is a Stanford-educated environmental scientist who has dedicated her professional and academic career to environmental preservation and renewable energy. It was critical to her that whatever vehicle she purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched the "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel

ED_002078G_00012581-00045

performance, and even compared the advertised emissions to those of comparable, gasoline-powered vehicles listed on the EPA website. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, up to forty times the legal limits.

18. ~~33.~~ Plaintiff GEORGE FARQUAR (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Livermore, California. On or about December 19, 2009, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWRL7AJ8AM062563 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sunnyvale Volkswagen in Sunnyvale, California. Plaintiff has a Ph.D. in physical chemistry, and performs scientific consulting and detection of environmental and toxic chemicals. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, and chose the Class Vehicle over other hybrid vehicles he was considering, based on its advertised fuel economy, performance, and "clean" diesel engine. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00046

19. ~~34.~~ Plaintiff JEROME FOHET (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in San Jose, California. On or about January 31, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Porsche Cayenne Diesel, VIN WP1AF2A22ELA44682 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Porsche of Fremont in Fremont, California. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, and was led to believe that the "clean" diesel engine would be more fuel efficient and environmentally-friendly than a gas engine vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

20. ~~35.~~ Plaintiff CAROLINE HOAG (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in ~~San Diego~~El Cajon, California. On or about January ~~28,~~30, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2011 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL8AJ6BM651240 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from South Bay Volkswagen in National City, California. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle and Volkswagen's brochures, and was led to believe that the "clean" diesel engine would provide good performance and fuel efficiency, while also being environmentally-friendly. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and

ED_002078G_00012581-00047

would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff now tries to minimize her driving to reduce the emissions from the Class Vehicle.

21. ~~36.~~ Plaintiff HON. MARK D. HOULE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Laguna Hills, California. On or about May 8, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBV7A33FC090180 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Capistrano Volkswagen in San Juan Capistrano, CA. Plaintiff is a federal bankruptcy judge in the United States Bankruptcy Court, Central District of California. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle and reviewed an extensive amount of advertising, reviews, and the Volkswagen website regarding the Class Vehicle. Plaintiff also received materials from the dealer regarding Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, and the emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

22. ~~37.~~ Plaintiff REBECCA KAPLAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Oakland, California. On or about September 27, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWDM7AJ4CW074979 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen of Oakland in Oakland, California. Plaintiff is the Vice Mayor and Councilmember At-Large for the City of Oakland, California. She has been a lifelong environmental advocate, and has actively worked to reduce emissions and promote clean air in Oakland. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, and relied on Volkswagen's advertising and representations from

the dealership regarding the benefits of its "clean" diesel vehicles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. After learning about Volkswagen's "clean" diesel emissions scandal, Plaintiff contacted her dealer to request a buy-back, but the dealer denied her request. Plaintiff no longer drives the Class Vehicle in light of its true level of emissions, and has registered the car as nonoperational. It is now stored in a parking/storage facility, and Plaintiff must pay a monthly fee to maintain the storage.

23. ~~38.~~ Plaintiff HELEN KOSIK-WESTLY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Monterey, California. On or about December 20, 20111 Plaintiff purchased a new 2011 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWBM7AJ8BW130699 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen of Santa Cruz in Santa Cruz, California. Plaintiff actively involved in her community, and is dedicated to protecting the environment. She needed a car to perform her "Meals On Wheels" deliveries in the community, and wanted a car that was environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle and reviewed Volkswagen's advertising, including television commercials, a Volkswagen brochure, and a newspaper review. She also viewed the car at an auto show at the Moscone Center in San Francisco where she spoke to a sales representative for Volkswagen. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle instead of the other, "hybrid" vehicles she was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators.

Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

24. ~~39.~~ Plaintiff RAYMOND KREIN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in San Francisco, California. On or about December 31, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ5EM627641 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Serramonte Volkswagen in Daly City, California. Plaintiff is a federal revenue agent with the Internal Revenue Service, and he had been a loyal Volkswagen customer for over ten years. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, and relied on Volkswagen's advertising and representations from the dealership regarding the benefits of its "clean" diesel vehicles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

25. ~~40.~~ Plaintiff MARGARET JANE MCGUIRE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Oakland, California. On or about July 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Beetle TDI, VIN 3VWRA7AT7FM633989 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Dirito Brothers in Walnut Creek, California. Plaintiff is the Executive Director of the Women's Cancer Resource Center, and is an environmentally-conscious consumer. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, and was lead to believe that the Class Vehicle would combine fuel efficiency

ED_002078G_00012581-00050

with low environmental impact. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff now limits her driving of the Class Vehicle because its emissions and environmental impact, and she relies on friends for alternative transportation when possible.

26. ~~41.~~ Plaintiffs BERNADETTE MEYLER and MATTHEW SMITH (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiffs") are citizens of California domiciled in ~~Palo Alto~~Stanford, California. On or about July 15, 2013, Plaintiffs purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A3XDC148996 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Broadway Volkswagen in Redwood City, California. Plaintiffs are both professors at Stanford University, and they are environmentally-conscious consumers. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiffs conducted extensive research on the Class Vehicle and competing vehicles, and were led to believe that the Class Vehicle was a fuel efficient, high-performing, and environmentally-friendly vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiffs, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiffs have suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00051

27. ~~42.~~ Plaintiff RHONNDA PELLEGRINI (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Carlotta, California. On or about February 16, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A32EC027378 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Chico Volkswagen in Chico, California. Plaintiff is a retired United States Marine service member who is an environmentally-conscious consumer. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted extensive research on the Class Vehicle, including reviewing Volkswagen's advertising materials, speaking with Volkswagen dealerships, and reading reviews on the vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

~~43. Plaintiff SUSAN SHALIT (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in San Francisco, California. On or about January 8, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VW2A7AU4FM043405 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sonnen VW in San Raphael, California. Plaintiff is an environmentally-conscious consumer who wanted to purchase a high-performing and fuel-efficient vehicle that would have a minimal environmental impact. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, which included reviewing Volkswagen's advertising materials. This led Plaintiff to choose the Class Vehicle over the competing electric and "hybrid" vehicles she was considering. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device~~

ED_002078G_00012581-00052

~~designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.~~

28. ~~44.~~ Plaintiff TED TRUONG (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in San Francisco, California. On or about June 29, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Audi Q5 TDI, VIN WA1CMAFP2EA122625 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Oakland Audi in Oakland, California. Plaintiff Ted Truong attended the University of California, Davis, and is the Director of Client Services at a research company in Northern California. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff extensively researched the Class Vehicle, and discovered that the Class Vehicle received extremely high marks for performance and efficiency, higher than Audi's then-available hybrid options. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff now hardly drives the Class Vehicle at all, and instead drives his other car, which runs on gasoline.

29. ~~45.~~ Plaintiff STEPHEN VERNER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Oakland, California. On or about May 1, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWNM7AJ3DW122154 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Royal Motors in San Francisco, California. Plaintiff is a graduate of the U.S. Naval Academy and the University of Pennsylvania, and is a veteran of

the navy. He runs his own architectural firm in Oakland, California. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff extensively researched the Class Vehicle. After attending car shows, researching online, and analyzing the vehicle's EPA rating, Plaintiff chose the Class Vehicle over other ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" and hybrid cars because he believed that this was the best option from a green and performance perspective. The emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. In the wake of the revelations about the defeat device, Plaintiff minimizes driving his vehicle, driving his wife's car and/or taking alternative transportation. As an architect focused on sustainability, Plaintiff's clients are beginning to wonder whether Plaintiff will get rid of the vehicle.

30. ~~46.~~ Plaintiff LEO WINTERNITZ (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of California domiciled in Carmichael, California. On or about ~~June~~July 24, 2009, Plaintiff purchased a new 2009 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL71K99M359207 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Niello Volkswagen, in Sacramento, California. Plaintiff is an environmental scientist and a board member of the American River Parkway Foundation, which coordinates the efforts of hundreds of volunteers to restore, maintain, and improve the American River Parkway. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched and test-drove the Jetta and found it to be the perfect combination of performance and low emissions. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to

ED_002078G_00012581-00054

bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

6. Colorado Plaintiffs

31. ~~47.~~ Plaintiff MARCUS DOEGE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Colorado domiciled in Castle Rock, Colorado. On or about March 10, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJXCM338427 and a new 2012 Touareg TDI, VIN WVGFK9BP6CD001701 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicles"), from McDonald Automotive Group in Littleton, Colorado. Plaintiff is a graduate of the German Naval Academy and Air Force Academy and has been employed by Frontier Airlines as a pilot for the last 13 years. Plaintiff traded in his gasoline-powered cars in order to purchase the Class Vehicles. Before purchasing the Class Vehicles, Plaintiff researched "clean" diesel vehicles on the internet and was convinced that "clean" diesel vehicles had better fuel efficiency and cleaner emissions than gasoline-powered vehicles. He was told by the dealership that "clean" diesel vehicles were environmentally-friendly, and "the exhaust coming out of the Touareg is almost like pool water, drinkable, and safe to inhale." The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicles' reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicles contained defeat devices designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicles could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and were illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat devices. When he learned the Class Vehicles contained a defeat device designed to bypass emissions standards he wanted to see if Volkswagen

ED_002078G_00012581-00055

would take them back. Plaintiff sent an email to the general manager at McDonald Automotive and stated he had been misled, but did not receive any response.

32. ~~48.~~ Plaintiff MARY HILDEGARD REISER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Colorado domiciled in Loveland, Colorado. On or about August 3, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VW2A7AU5FM066272 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Ed Carroll Motor Company in Fort Collins, Colorado. Plaintiff is a retired Science Advisor for the National Park Service. She has a master's degree in wildlife ecology and a PhD in Zoology from Northern Arizona University. As an environmentalist, Plaintiff wanted a clean-burning vehicle with a high miles-per-gallon ratio, power, and room for her dogs and camping gear. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff spent over 100 hours checking on specs and reviews and test-drove a subset of vehicles that matched her criteria. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff was disgusted when she learned the news of Volkswagen's fraud only six weeks after she purchased her brand new 2015 Golf TDI.

33. ~~49.~~ Plaintiff ROMAN ZVYAGELSKY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Colorado domiciled in Lakewood, Colorado. On or about August 24, 2015, Plaintiff leased a new 2016 Audi Q5 TDI, VIN WA1DVAFP1GA034718 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Prestige Imports in Lakewood, Colorado. Plaintiff has a degree in marketing from Southern Illinois University and currently sells cloud-based business communications solutions. When Plaintiff leased the Class Vehicle, the dealership told him the Audi Q5 TDI had the best gas mileage and performance in its class. The emission

ED_002078G_00012581-00056

representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

7. Connecticut Plaintiffs

34. ~~50.~~ Plaintiff LESLIE MACLISE-KANE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Connecticut domiciled in Southbury, Connecticut. On or about December 28, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWML7AJ3DM648859 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Danbury Volkswagen in Danbury, Connecticut. Plaintiff attended Mount Holyoke College and the University of Massachusetts. She has spent two decades working in the environmental field and is currently the Center Director for the National Audubon Society and Audubon Center at Bent of the River. It was paramount for Plaintiff that the vehicle she purchased was the most environmentally-friendly option available in the market in 2012. Before purchasing her Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted exhaustive research, including interviewing mechanics, reading automotive publications, and reading Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel efficiency. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other, "hybrid" vehicles she was considering at the time. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the

ED_002078G_00012581-00057

Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that after extensive research and reliance on Volkswagen's statements that ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" was the wave of the future, her vehicle pollutes, continues to pollute, damaging the environment she has worked to protect.

35. ~~51.~~ Plaintiff TIMOTHY J. WATSON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Connecticut domiciled in Waterford, Connecticut. On or about May 29, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUCJGFF7F1043863 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Hoffman Audi in New London, Connecticut. Plaintiff is an Ohio State University-educated PhD of Organic Chemistry and a research fellow at Pfizer. Plaintiff and his family undertake an annual "green" project to help lower their environmental impact, and his project for 2015 was to find a new vehicle with excellent fuel economy and low environmental impact while still being sporty. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff did extensive internet research and test-drove a variety of diesel vehicles before ultimately choosing the Class Vehicle for its apparently superior green qualities. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

36. ~~52.~~ Plaintiff BRIAN WILLINGHAM (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New York domiciled in Katonah, New York. On or about September 10, 2014 Plaintiff leased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VWRA7AU5FM013215 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Weeks Automobile Corporation in Danbury, Connecticut. Plaintiff is a private investigator and a Certified Fraud Examiner. He is the president and founder of Diligentia Group, an investigation firm in Katonah, New York.

ED_002078G_00012581-00058

Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff was inundated with advertisements and billboards for Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles on his daily commute, which resonated with his desire for a "clean" diesel vehicle with excellent fuel economy. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

8. Delaware Plaintiffs

37. ~~53.~~ Plaintiff DEWAYNE A. FOX (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Delaware domiciled in Lewes, Delaware. On or about May 19, 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWTL7AJ3AM676037 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Dover Volkswagen in Dover, Delaware. Plaintiff has a PhD in Zoology and is an Associate Professor of Fisheries at Delaware State University. He has focused his education and professional career on ecology. It was important to Plaintiff that his more than ninety-mile a day commute had a minimal environment impact, but he still wanted a comfortable ride. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw Volkswagen's advertisements concerning its alleged overall environmentally-friendly approach to ~~clean diesels,~~"Clean Diesels," and the performance characteristics of its vehicles. Plaintiff also conducted research on the United States Department of Energy website before deciding to purchase the Class Vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the

ED_002078G_00012581-00059

advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is embarrassed and disappointed that his vehicle has polluted and continues to pollute at up to 40 times the legal limit.

38. ~~54.~~ Plaintiff CELIA B. SHELTON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Delaware domiciled in Lewes, Delaware. On or about July 23, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Audi A6 3.0L TDI, VIN WAUHMAFC7EN008537 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Winner Audi in Wilmington, Delaware. Plaintiff earned a PhD in Comparative Biomedical Sciences and a Bachelor of Science in Zoology, and currently serves as Director of Regulatory Affairs for GlaxoSmithKline. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched vehicles with good fuel economy, environmental quality, safety ratings and comfort for her long daily commute to and from work. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

9. District of Columbia Plaintiffs

39. ~~55.~~ Plaintiff CHINA BOAK TERRELL (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of the District of Columbia domiciled in Washington, D.C. In or about August 20, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a used (Certified Pre-owned) 2010 Volkswagen Jetta Sedan TDI, VIN 3VWRL7AJ0AM165119 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sheehy Volkswagen of Springfield in Springfield, Virginia. Plaintiff is Associate General Counsel and Director of Programs for the Association of Corporate Counsel. Before purchasing

the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted online research and reviewed Volkswagen's website, articles from "Consumer Reports," and other reviews regarding its fuel economy and benefits for the environment, particularly ~~clean diesel.~~"Clean Diesel." The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency, as well as the vehicle's solid resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

10. Florida Plaintiffs

40. ~~56.~~ Plaintiff FARRAH P. BELL (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Florida domiciled in Beverly Hills, Florida. On or about April 11, 2015, Plaintiff leased a new 2015 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUAJGFF1F1033935 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Reeves Import Motorcars in Tampa, Florida. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted thorough research on "clean" diesel and the Class Vehicle's environmentally-friendly attributes. These and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

~~57. Plaintiffs SCOTT and JENNY HIAASEN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiffs") are citizens of Florida domiciled in Coral Gables, Florida. In or about April 2012,~~

ED_002078G_00012581-00061

~~Plaintiffs purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Jetta Sportwagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ4CM658537 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Deel Volkswagen in Miami, Florida. Plaintiff Scott Hiaasen is a lawyer who sought a vehicle that was environmentally-friendly and had low emissions. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, both Plaintiffs spoke with a Volkswagen representative who represented to them that the Class Vehicle was environmentally "cleaner" than traditional vehicles because it had lower emissions than other vehicles. This and other emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiffs to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiffs, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy — and was illegal. Plaintiffs have suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device~~

41. ~~58.~~ Plaintiff JERRY LAWHON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Florida domiciled in Winter Haven, Florida. On or about May 26, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a used 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A35DC091977 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Lakeland Volkswagen in Lakeland, Florida. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff thoroughly researched his available options. Plaintiff sought to acquire a vehicle that performed well was environmentally-friendly and had efficient fuel economy. At the time of purchase, a Volkswagen representative stressed to Plaintiff the "clean" diesel feature of the Class Vehicle. This and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance,

ED_002078G_00012581-00062

and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

11. Georgia Plaintiffs

42. ~~59.~~ Plaintiff JASON DANIEL PEJSA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Georgia domiciled in Johns Creek, Georgia. In or about February 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLA7AJ9FM294902 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Autonation Volkswagen in Buford, Georgia. Plaintiff is a pilot who is also concerned with environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately purchased his "clean" diesel Jetta because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other, "hybrid" and "eco-friendly" vehicles he was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff attempted to return his vehicle to the dealership without success and is upset that the vehicle's resale value has been substantially diminished. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels much greater than the legal limit.

43. ~~60.~~ Plaintiff LAURA LEE RAY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Tennessee domiciled in Sewanee, Tennessee. On or about September 30, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a used 2010 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN

ED_002078G_00012581-00063

3VWTL7AJ7AM697831 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Cannon Motors in Lilburn, Georgia. Plaintiff is a self-employed professional with an undergraduate degree in interdisciplinary humanities who is conscious of environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. It was critical to her that whatever vehicle she purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately purchased her "clean" diesel Jetta as a result of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other "eco-friendly" vehicles she was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

44. ~~61.~~ Plaintiff MICHAEL TERRY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Georgia domiciled in Columbus, Georgia. On or about January 20, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A33DC069956 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Carl Gregory Volkswagen in Columbus, Georgia. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately purchased his "clean" diesel Passat because of these misrepresentations. The emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle

ED_002078G_00012581-00064

contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

12. Hawaii Plaintiffs

45. ~~62.~~ Plaintiff MICHAEL CRUISE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Hawaii domiciled in Honolulu, Hawaii. ~~In~~On or about October~~,~~ 26, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUKJBFM0CA049125 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Audi Hawaii, a division of JN Automotive Group, in Honolulu, Hawaii. Plaintiff is an attorney practicing in Hawaii, and is the former President of the Hawaii Association for Justice. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the hybrid vehicle he was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is upset that despite his research and efforts to make an environmentally-friendly vehicle choice, he is left with a vehicle that pollutes at unlawful levels. Making matters worse, as a resident of Hawaii, Plaintiff pays far more for diesel fuel than for conventional gasoline, meaning that with each mile he drives, he is pouring money down the drain, and unwittingly leaving a trail of pollutants behind him.

46. ~~63.~~ Plaintiff DUANE V. INOUE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Hawaii domiciled in Mililani, Hawaii. On or about March 20, 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUKJAFM3AA115996 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from JN Automotive Group in Honolulu, Hawaii. Plaintiff is a

retired procurement analyst for the U.S. Army who is conscious of environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. It was critical to him that whatever vehicle he purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched the "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Audi's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose his "clean" diesel Audi A3 based on these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the others he was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

47. ~~64.~~ Plaintiff SEAN KETTLEY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Hawaii domiciled in Kailua, Hawaii. In or about January, 2012 Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWDM7AJXCW120900 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Honolulu Volkswagen in Honolulu, Hawaii. Plaintiff had owned a Volkswagen in the past, and he selected the Class Vehicle because he is environmentally-conscious and wished to purchase an environmentally-friendly car. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff considered environmentally-conscious options such as hybrids. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised

ED_002078G_00012581-00066

combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is frustrated that he paid a premium to purchase a car that he believed was better for the environment, when it ended up being harmful to the environment.

13. Idaho Plaintiffs

48. ~~65.~~ Plaintiff JOHN C. DUFURRENA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Idaho domiciled in Star, Idaho. ~~In~~On or about December 6, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VW3L7AJ0DM234028 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Boise Volkswagen in Boise, Idaho. Plaintiff is a retired veteran of the United States Armed Forces. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the "clean" diesel vehicles on internet websites. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other, "hybrid" vehicle he was considering. ~~Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.~~ Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

~~66. Plaintiff AARON PATRICK GARDNER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Idaho domiciled in Boone, Idaho. In or about February 2013, Plaintiff~~

ED_002078G_00012581-00067

~~purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A30DC090800 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Performance Volkswagen in Boise, Idaho. Plaintiff is a military veteran who works as an engineer for Union Pacific Railroad. He purchased the Class Vehicle because he wanted an efficient car that could take him anywhere—to the mountains and across the varying terrains of the American West—and that was healthy for the environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched the miles-per-gallon, emissions, and performance of the "clean" diesel vehicles. He viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other gas-powered vehicles that he was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, up to forty times the legal limits.~~

14. Illinois Plaintiffs

49. ~~67.~~ Plaintiff SCOTT ANDERSON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Illinois domiciled in Evanston, Illinois. On or about September 2, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a used 2012 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A37CC055111 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from The Autobarn Limited in Evanston, Illinois. Plaintiff has been employed as Publisher/Director for Law Bulletin Publishing Company for the last 18 years. He travels a great deal for his job, so gas mileage and cost of ownership were primary considerations in his purchase. As a father of five and sole earner in his family, the cost of gasoline and transportation due to the travel demands of his job were his sole motivators. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff often saw advertisements in magazines and on

ED_002078G_00012581-00068

television touting the mileage drivers could expect from Volkswagen TDI vehicles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

50. ~~68.~~ Plaintiff SCOTT BAHR (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Illinois domiciled in Urbana, Illinois. On or about October 8, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VW2A7AU8FM028986 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from D'Arcy Volkswagen (now Hawk Volkswagen) in Joliet, Illinois. Plaintiff is a Direct Digital Control Programmer for the University of Illinois in Champaign, Illinois. He and his wife built and live in a Passive House (Eco, Energy Efficient) and wanted a car to match their desire to live in an environmentally conscious manner. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff read on Volkswagen's website that the Golf TDI was a "clean" diesel and that it got good gas mileage. The Class Vehicle also had great performance when he test-drove it. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00069

51. ~~69.~~ Plaintiff SAMUEL CLARK (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Illinois domiciled in Chicago, Illinois. On or about July 29, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a used 2014 Volkswagen Touareg TDI, VIN WVGEP9BP6ED010043 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Pugi Volkswagen in Downers Grove, Illinois. Plaintiff is a retired Chicago Fire Department Paramedic Chief. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted internet research and viewed printed and television advertisements for so-called Volkswagen "clean" diesel Vehicles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

52. ~~70.~~ Plaintiff KARL FRY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Illinois domiciled in Naperville, Illinois. On or about April 24, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a used 2012 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ3CM059529 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Fox Valley Volkswagen in West Chicago, Illinois. Plaintiff is a military veteran with a bachelor's degree in chemistry from Rhodes College, a degree in civil engineering from University of Illinois Urbana, and a master's degree in engineering management from Northwestern University. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff reviewed advertising pertaining to fuel mileage and describing the Jetta TDI as a "clean burning" diesel with unparalleled fuel mileage and durability. The Volkswagen dealer claimed that Volkswagen diesels commonly last multiple hundreds of thousands of miles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a

ED_002078G_00012581-00070

defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff drives 30,000 miles per year and planned to drive the Class Vehicle until his anticipated retirement in 2028.

15. Indiana Plaintiffs

53. ~~71.~~ Plaintiff CESAR OLMOS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Indiana domiciled in ~~Avenue~~ Crown Point, Indiana. On or about September 15, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A36EC014449 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Team Volkswagen in Merrillville, Indiana. Plaintiff is an employee of the United States Environmental Protection Agency who sought to purchase a car that promoted ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology and was environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted thorough research on diesel vehicles, including Volkswagen's representations about emissions. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

54. ~~72.~~ Plaintiff JAMES PRIEST (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Kentucky domiciled in Louisville, Kentucky. On or about March 14, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a 2014 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ4EM384953 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from ~~Sam Swope Auto Group~~ Volkswagen ~~in Clarkville~~of Clarksville in Clarksville, Indiana. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff repeatedly saw

ED_002078G_00012581-00071

the "clean" diesel ads, which advised that the Class Vehicle had lower emissions and was environmentally-friendly. In addition both a sale representative and a store manager told Plaintiff that the Class Vehicle had lower emissions than other comparable cars. These and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

16. Iowa Plaintiffs

55. ~~73.~~ Plaintiff BENJAMIN A. FOOTE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Iowa domiciled in Des Moines, Iowa. On July 19, 2014, Plaintiff leased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ9EM618179 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Volkswagen of Cedar Rapids in Hiawatha, Iowa. Plaintiff is an IT Quality Control Analyst who leased the Class Vehicle. It was important to him to lease a car that was environmentally-friendly and had good fuel economy. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw billboards and magazines advertising "clean" diesel TDI by Volkswagen. Additionally, the dealer repeatedly told Plaintiff: "You can't go wrong with ~~clean diesel~~'Clean Diesel': Less emission and more miles per gallon." The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle, instead of the other, "hybrid" vehicles he also considered. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions and fuel economy. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

56. Plaintiff AARON PATRICK GARDNER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Iowa domiciled in Boone, Iowa. In or about February 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A30DC090800 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Performance Volkswagen in Omaha, Nebraska. Plaintiff is a military veteran who works as an engineer for Union Pacific Railroad. He purchased the Class Vehicle because he wanted an efficient car that could take him anywhere—to the mountains and across the varying terrains of the American West—and that was healthy for the environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched the miles-per-gallon, emissions, and performance of the "clean" diesel vehicles. He viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other gas-powered vehicles that he was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, up to forty times the legal limits.

57. ~~74.~~ Plaintiff BRITNEY LYNNE SCHNATHORST (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Iowa domiciled in Newton, Iowa. On July 23, 2014, Plaintiff bought a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A31EC116211 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Lithia Volkswagen of Des Moines in Johnston, Iowa. Plaintiff also bought an extended warranty. Plaintiff is a graduate of Drake University Law School and is a practicing attorney. It was important to her to buy a car that was environmentally-friendly and had good fuel economy. Before buying the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff and her husband researched the Volkswagen website and other car industry websites regarding

ED_002078G_00012581-00073

how Volkswagen could provide ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" and meet emissions standards. Additionally, the dealer touted "clean" diesel and the environmentally-friendly aspects of the car. The dealer said that there would be no smelling or black smoke, no need to use additives, and that the Class Vehicle would exceed the stated miles per gallon. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other, "hybrid" vehicles she also considered. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions and fuel economy. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle and the extended warranty, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

58. ~~75.~~ Plaintiffs PAUL C. SOUCY and TRACY LUCHT (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiffs") are citizens of Iowa domiciled in Des Moines, Iowa. On September ~~16,~~26, 2014, Plaintiffs purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI SL, VIN 1VWCN7A31EC110106 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Lithia Volkswagen of Des Moines in Johnston, Iowa. Plaintiffs also bought an extended warranty to cover 84 months or 100,000 miles. Plaintiff Soucy, an editor, and his wife, Plaintiff Lucht, an Assistant Professor at Iowa State University, believe protecting the environment is very important. Plaintiffs wanted a car for Plaintiff Lucht to drive to her work and looked for a car that was fuel efficient and environmentally responsible for the commute. Before buying the Class Vehicle, Plaintiffs saw Volkswagen television commercials advertising ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" vehicles and Plaintiff Lucht did extensive research on the Internet. Among other things, Plaintiff Lucht relied on car reviews and articles from sources such as Edmunds.com, Car and Driver, Green Car Reports, Kelley Blue Book, USA Today, and Cars.com. The dealership represented that the Class Vehicle's mileage exceeded what had been certified by the Environmental Protection Agency. The high fuel efficiency with low environmental impact, handling/performance on the road, and strong resale value induced Plaintiffs to purchase the

Class Vehicle, instead of the other "hybrid" and diesel vehicles Plaintiffs considered. Unbeknownst to Plaintiffs, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiffs have suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiffs believe that Volkswagen's actions may dissuade consumers from buying ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology in the future, potentially stifling innovation that could help the environment.

59. ~~76.~~ Plaintiff HERBERT JOHN MANTERNACH (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Iowa domiciled in Cascade, Iowa. On October 4, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a certified pre-owned 2012 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A30CC102863 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Lujack's Northpark Auto Plaza (a certified Volkswagen dealer) in Davenport, Iowa. Plaintiff also bought an extended warranty to cover 100,000 miles on the transmission/engine. Plaintiff is retired and needed a fuel efficient vehicle that saved him money on fuel. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw Volkswagen television commercials and magazines advertising the fuel economy and low emissions of its "clean" diesel vehicles. The television commercials convinced Plaintiff that the Passat TCI would get him more miles per gallon of diesel fuel without harming the environment. Additionally, the dealer touted the Class Vehicle's fuel economy and represented that the emissions were "clean." The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device

17. Kansas Plaintiffs

60. ~~77.~~ Plaintiff AARON JOY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Kansas domiciled in Fredonia, Kansas. In November 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ8DM210267 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Crown Volkswagen in Lawrence, Kansas. Plaintiff is a Research Engineer with the Naval Air Warfare Center and is concerned with protecting the environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted online research, including reviewing Volkswagen's website and reviews on public forums from other Jetta TDI owners who praised the car's drivability and economy. Additionally, the dealership spoke at length with Plaintiff about "~~clean diesel~~Clean Diesel," low emissions and approval by the Environmental Protection Agency with regards to the Class Vehicle and touted the superiority of Volkswagen's diesel technology. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel~~—"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle instead of other "hybrid" vehicles. Plaintiff also bought a three-year, bumper-to-bumper extended warranty. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle and the extended warranty had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff has tried to limit his driving of the Class Vehicle.

61. ~~78.~~ Plaintiff CARLA BERG (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Kansas domiciled in Lawrence, Kansas. On or about September 23, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A37EC020037 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Crown Volkswagen in Lawrence, Kansas. Plaintiff is a Behavior Coach with the Shawnee Mission School District and is concerned with protecting the environment. Plaintiff needed a new car that would provide good gas mileage with minimal environmental damage for a daily commute of 100 miles or more. Before purchasing the Class

ED_002078G_00012581-00076

Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted online research, including reviewing Volkswagen's website and brochures, Edmunds, Kelley Blue Book, and Consumer Reports. She also reviewed the Monroney Sticker. Additionally, the dealership spoke at length with Plaintiff about "~~clean diesel~~Clean Diesel," the fuel economy and environmental benefits with regards to the Class Vehicle during Plaintiff's visits and test-drives. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~ "Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other "hybrid" vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

62. ~~79.~~ Plaintiff ASHLEY RICE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Kansas domiciled in Winona, Kansas. In June 2013, Plaintiff leased a new 2013 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VW3L7AJ4DM444681 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Mike Steven Volkswagen in Wichita, Kansas. Plaintiff is concerned with protecting the environment. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted online research, including reviewing car reviews at Cars.com. Additionally, the dealership spoke at length with Plaintiff about "clean" diesel and the Class Vehicle's fuel economy during Plaintiff's visit and test-drive. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other "hybrid" vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of leasing, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants'

ED_002078G_00012581-00077

conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

18. Kentucky Plaintiffs

63. ~~80.~~ Plaintiff ANDREW J. KANNAPEL (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Kentucky domiciled in Louisville, Kentucky. In or about July 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ7EM293224 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Bachman Volkswagen in Louisville, Kentucky. Plaintiff is a college-educated client manager at a payments systems business. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff watched television commercials about the car, visited the VW's website, and reviewed ads that subsequently targeting him on the internet. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

64. ~~81.~~ Plaintiff ROBERT WAGNER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Kentucky domiciled in Louisville, Kentucky. On or about May 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWCA7AU1FM511157 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Bachman Volkswagen in Louisville, Kentucky. Plaintiff is an attorney in Louisville. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions,

ED_002078G_00012581-00078

high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

19. Louisiana Plaintiffs

65. ~~82.~~ Plaintiff THOMAS A. MALONE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Mississippi domiciled in Diamondhead, Mississippi. On March 12, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2011 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ3BM678535 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Northshore Volkswagen in Mandeville, Louisiana. Plaintiff is retired and an Air Force Veteran who rose to the rank of Lieutenant Colonel before being honorably discharged in 1986. He is concerned with protecting the environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw Volkswagen television commercials and other advertisements on the Internet, as well as in the newspaper, regarding Volkswagen's ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" vehicles. Additionally, the statements made at the dealership caused Plaintiff to believe he was buying an environmentally-friendly car with the best gas mileage available. Plaintiff was specifically told that the Volkswagen diesel technology was clean and met environmental standards that other automakers could not. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel~~—"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of purchase, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

66. ~~83.~~ Plaintiff FLOYD BECK WARREN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Mississippi domiciled in Brookhaven, Mississippi. On August 21, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBV7A34FC086140 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Southpoint Volkswagen in Baton

ED_002078G_00012581-00079

Rouge, Louisiana. Plaintiff is a Senior Manager in Revenue Assurance and bought the Class Vehicle based on, among other things, the fuel economy, dependability, and performance. Plaintiff also bought an extended warranty. The benefits to the environment—especially the lower emissions—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

67. ~~84.~~ Plaintiff ERIC DAVIDSON WHITE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Louisiana domiciled in Baton Rouge, Louisiana. On or about December 3, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWNM7AJ5EW009193 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Southpoint Volkswagen in Baton Rouge, Louisiana. Plaintiff is an Environmental Engineer for The Water Institute of the Gulf and wanted a car that had minimal environmental footprints. He was specifically in the market for a fuel efficient and fun to drive hatchback. Plaintiff was initially concerned about the higher particulate emissions from diesels, but the self-cleaning/incinerating particulate filter technology in the Golf TDI allayed Plaintiff's concerns. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted extensive online research, mainly with regards to the Golf TDI's fuel efficiency and environmental impact. Additionally, the dealership touted "~~clean diesel~~Clean Diesel," excellent fuel economy and the fun driving aspects of the Golf TDI during Plaintiff's visit and test-drive. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle instead of other "hybrid" vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low

ED_002078G_00012581-00080

emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

20. Maine Plaintiffs

68. ~~85.~~ Plaintiff THOMAS J. BUCHBERGER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Maine domiciled in Jonesboro, Maine. On or about October 9, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ9CM711734 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Darlings Volkswagen in Bangor, Maine. Plaintiff is retired and very environmentally conscious. He recycles and composts as much as possible and bought the Class Vehicle because he wanted a car with good mileage and that met the emissions standards set by the Environmental Protection Agency. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff reviewed Volkswagen's print ads touting its ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" vehicles, and reviewed the websites of Consumer Reports and Edmunds. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle instead of other "hybrid" vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

69. ~~86.~~ Plaintiffs RUSSELL E. AND ELIZABETH F. EVANS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiffs") are citizens of Maine domiciled in Mount Vernon, Maine. On or about ~~March 17,~~February 15, 2014, Plaintiffs purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ1EM381136 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from O'Connor Volkswagen in Augusta, Maine. Plaintiffs also bought an extended warranty. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiffs read a review in Popular Mechanics and a brochure from the

dealership. The dealership touted the Class Vehicle's fuel economy during Plaintiffs' visit and test-drive. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiffs to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiffs, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiffs have suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle and extended warranty if they had known about the illegal defeat device.

70. ~~87.~~ Plaintiff CARMEL A. RUBIN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Maine domiciled in Bowdoinham, Maine. On or about November 21, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI 2.0, VIN 3VWML7AJ1CM633369 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from O'Connor Volkswagen in Augusta, Maine. Plaintiff is the Court Communications Manager for the State of Maine Judicial Branch and is citizen concerned with protecting the environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted online research and saw Volkswagen television commercials touting ~~clean diesel,~~"Clean Diesel," low emissions, sporty performance, and fuel savings. Additionally, the dealership touted Volkswagen's ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology, which did not require consumers to add urea to the fuel, and the performance of the car. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle instead of other "hybrid" vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would

ED_002078G_00012581-00082

not have purchased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff believes Defendants should be held accountable for their actions.

71. ~~88.~~ Plaintiff DANIEL SULLIVAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Maine domiciled in Cooper, Maine. In or about February 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A33EC030771 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from ~~Darlings~~Darling's Volkswagen in Bangor, Maine. Plaintiff also bought an extended warranty covering the vehicle for 100,000 miles. Plaintiff is an information technology manager and is a citizen concerned with protecting the environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted extensive online research, read customer reviews and bought the car based on the stated miles per gallon ("MPG"), ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology, and performance. Additionally, the dealership touted the Class Vehicle's ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology, performance, and MPG during Plaintiff's visit and test-drive. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle and extended warranty had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff has tried to trade-in the Class Vehicle but not a single dealership has wanted it.

21. Maryland Plaintiffs

72. ~~89.~~ Plaintiff MATTHEW CURE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Maryland domiciled in Baltimore, Maryland. On or about November 23, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VWRA7AUXFM021472 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Laurel Volkswagen in Laurel, Maryland. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw Volkswagen television commercials that focused on ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" and mileage. Additionally, the dealer compared the fuel

ED_002078G_00012581-00083

economy and pep of Volkswagen's ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" vehicles with that of current hybrids. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other, "hybrid" vehicles he was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

73. ~~90.~~ Plaintiff DENISE DEFIESTA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Maryland domiciled in Chesapeake Beach, Maryland. On or about October 1, 2012, Plaintiff bought a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI SE, VIN 1VWBN7A37DC001286 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Darcars Chrysler Jeep Dodge of Silver Spring in Silver Spring, Maryland. Before buying the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff and her husband researched the Internet regarding the Passat TDI and saw that it was advertised as "clean" diesel, won Motor Trend Car of the Year, had great gas mileage, and reliability. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions and fuel economy. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

74. ~~91.~~ Plaintiff MICHAEL C. HOFFMAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Maryland domiciled in Annapolis, Maryland. On or about September 6, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUKJAFM5CA031374 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Audi Silver Spring in Silver Spring, Maryland. Plaintiff is a Development Officer in the United States Naval Academy Foundation

and is concerned with protecting the environment. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw Internet and print advertisements that touted Audi's Green Car of the Year award and increased fuel economy. The dealership also touted the Audi A3 TDI's fuel economy and performance of the ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology during Plaintiff's visit and test-drive. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

75. ~~92.~~ Plaintiff MARK ROVNER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Maryland domiciled in Takoma Park, Maryland. On November 25, 2014, Plaintiff leased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VWRA7AU6FM038950 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Ourisman Volkswagen of Bethesda in Bethesda, Maryland. Plaintiff works in the environmental field and is the Founder and Principal of Sea Change Strategies. Thus, it was important for Plaintiff to lease a car that was "green." Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted Internet research. He Googled the words "green car" and "fun to drive," which led him to Volkswagen's website. Additionally, he read online reviews on www.cars.com. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00085

76. ~~93.~~ Plaintiff KOREEN WALSH (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Maryland domiciled in Pasadena, Maryland. On September 19, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUCJGFF4F1043609 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle") from Len Stoller Porsche Audi in Owing Mills, Maryland. Plaintiff is a Senior Graphic Designer and is concerned with protecting the environment. Before buying the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw television commercials advertising the new 2015 Audi A3 and did extensive online research regarding the "green" aspects of the vehicle. The dealership also touted the vehicle's environmentally-friendly aspects, fuel economy, and the AdBlue system that was supposed to make the vehicle run cleaner and smoother. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

22. Massachusetts Plaintiffs

77. ~~94.~~ Plaintiff GREGORY GOTTA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Massachusetts domiciled in Northbridge, Massachusetts. On or about October 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Audi A6 TDI, VIN WAUFMAFC3EN026640 from Audi of Shrewsbury in Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, and on or about August 27, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Porsche Cayenne Diesel, VIN WP1AF2A2XELA49452 from Porsche of Nashua in Nashua, NH (collectively, for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicles"). Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicles before purchasing them, and was led to believe that the "clean" diesel vehicles were a more environmentally-friendly alternative to traditional vehicles. These and other emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicles' reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the

ED_002078G_00012581-00086

Class Vehicles contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicles could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

78. ~~95.~~ Plaintiff JEFFREY SCOLNICK (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Ohio domiciled in Columbus, Ohio. On or about ~~March 30,~~May 16, 2016, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A3XEC089526 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Patrick ~~Auto~~Motors, Inc. in Auburn, Massachusetts. Plaintiff earned a Master of Business Finance at the University of Chicago, and is a senior buyer for Big Lots. It was important to Plaintiff that his new vehicle had excellent fuel economy and performance, and sound environmental ratings. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations concerning their performance and environmental impact, and recalls being told at the dealership that there was no negative impact to the environment when driving a Volkswagen TDI. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other, "hybrid" vehicles he was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff has tried to sell the Class Vehicle by posting "for sale" notices online, but has been unable to sell it.

79. ~~96.~~ Plaintiff WILLARD D. CUNNINGHAM (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Massachusetts domiciled in Somerville, Massachusetts. On or about March 30, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN

1VWCN7A39EC097282 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Colonial Volkswagen in Medford, Massachusetts. Plaintiff is the principal broker and owner of Willard Realty Group, Inc. He has a background in international relations and secondary education. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff viewed Volkswagen's representations about the alleged fuel economy of and emissions from its diesel vehicles. He also generally researched mid-size diesel vehicles, and wanted one with superior fuel economy that was environmentally-friendly. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other, "hybrid" and diesel vehicles he was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

80. ~~97.~~ Plaintiff ERICSSON BROADBENT (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Massachusetts domiciled in Harvard, Massachusetts. On or about February 28, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2011 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ8BM054549 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Colonial Volkswagen in Westboro, Massachusetts. Plaintiff is a Colby-educated senior software engineer. He has advocated for environment sustainability, and once converted a vehicle to run on recycled vegetable oil. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched what environmentally-friendly vehicle options were available on the market, and relied on Volkswagen's representations about the environmental cleanliness and fuel efficiency of its vehicles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of an electric vehicle or plug-in hybrid vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device

ED_002078G_00012581-00088

designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff's use and enjoyment of his Class Vehicle has been substantially diminished, because he now only drives it when necessary. He prefers either driving his wife's vehicle or car-pooling to work in order to minimize the impact his Class Vehicle has on the environment.

81. ~~98.~~ Plaintiff GRANT R. GARCIA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Massachusetts domiciled in Leominster, Massachusetts. In or about August 2015, Plaintiff purchased new a 2015 Volkswagen Golf ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWFA7AU5FM511837 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Colonial Volkswagen in Westborough, Massachusetts. Plaintiff is a managing director at Kitchen Associates and is a staunch proponent of alternative energy. When deciding whether to purchase his 2015 Golf TDI, Plaintiff wanted to know that the new vehicle he was considering was as fuel efficient, environmentally-friendly and reliable as he thought his 2009 and 2010 Volkswagen Jetta TDI vehicles were. Before purchasing each of the Class Vehicles, Plaintiff researched their environmental cleanliness, performance and fuel-efficiency, and viewed Volkswagen representations about its engineering, EPA compliance and performance. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled that his Class Vehicles are worse for the environment than he expected, and that he has no option left but

ED_002078G_00012581-00089

to continue driving a vehicle that has polluted, and continues to pollute, up to 40 times the legal limit.

82. ~~99.~~ Plaintiff SARAH MATTHEWS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Massachusetts domiciled in Amherst, Massachusetts. On or about December ~~27,~~26, 2013, Plaintiff leased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJXEM248522 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Northampton Volkswagen in Northampton, Massachusetts. Plaintiff is an attorney who graduated from the Georgetown University Law Center. She has focused her career on representing clients in the renewable energy field, including biofuels, solar and wind energy. As a proponent of alternative energy, it was important to Plaintiff that she do her part to be environmentally conscious in her vehicle selection. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff had a history of owning diesel vehicles, including previously leasing a 2009 Volkswagen Jetta TDI. Plaintiff recalls during the lease of her 2009 Volkswagen Jetta, the Volkswagen sales agent telling her the vehicle was so clean she could stand behind the vehicle, while it was running, and smell no exhaust. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff feels locked into a lease for a vehicle she did not bargain for, and has contacted Volkswagen and her local Volkswagen dealership in an attempt to trade in her lease for a comparable hybrid vehicle. Volkswagen denied her request and the local dealership explained she would be financially upside down on a trade-in.

83. ~~100.~~ Plaintiff WOLFGANG STEUDEL (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Massachusetts domiciled in Newton, Massachusetts. On or about

ED_002078G_00012581-00090

January 7, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWNM7AJ0DW053293, from Minuteman Volkswagen in Bedford, Massachusetts and, on or about August 11, 2015, Plaintiff purchased another Volkswagen, a new 2015 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VW3A7AJ0FM321453, from the same dealer (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicles"). Plaintiff is an anesthesiologist and licensed to practice medicine in three states. He earned his medical degree from Freie University Berlin Faculty of Medicine, has authored or co-authored several publications in his field, and speaks English, German and French. Plaintiff is a long time purchaser of Volkswagen vehicles, having previously owned a 2006 Volkswagen Golf TDI. Before purchasing the Class Vehicles, Plaintiff did detailed research regarding environmentally-friendly vehicles, with great fuel economy and performance, viewed Volkswagen's representations about performance and environmental impact, as well evaluating his prior experiences with his 2006 Volkswagen Golf TDI. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicles contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicles could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff's use of his Class Vehicles, and the upgrades he purchased for them, has diminished greatly as Plaintiff now minimizes his use of the Class Vehicles.

23. Michigan Plaintiffs

84. ~~101.~~ Plaintiff MICHAEL G. HEILMANN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Michigan domiciled in Birmingham, Michigan. On or about May 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Touareg TDI, VIN WVGEP9BP1FD004104 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Suburban Imports in Farmington Hills, Michigan. Plaintiff is an attorney and the president of Michael G. Heilmann P.C. and is

concerned about environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately purchased his "clean" diesel Touareg based on these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other vehicles he was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

85. ~~102.~~ Plaintiff BRYAN MICHAEL KINGMAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Michigan domiciled in Armada, Michigan. On or about October 17, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCV7A30FC001749 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Fox Automotive Group, Inc. in Rochester, Michigan. Plaintiff is a new car salesperson and familiar with the latest developments and trends in vehicles equipped with eco-friendly technology. He is also concerned with environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately purchased his "clean" diesel Passat based on those misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other vehicles he was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at

ED_002078G_00012581-00092

the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

86. ~~103.~~ Plaintiff SUSAN MATTHEWS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Michigan domiciled in Wolverine Lake, Michigan. On or about January 17, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a used 2011 Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWML8AJ9BM658833 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Thayer Automotive in Livonia, Michigan. Plaintiff is self-employed as president of Loupe, LLC, and is conscious of environmental preservation, her carbon footprint, and renewable energy sources. In fact, she had only driven hybrids prior to considering "clean" diesel vehicles. It was critical to her that whatever vehicle she purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose her "clean" diesel Jetta because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the others she was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

ED_002078G_00012581-00093

24. Minnesota Plaintiffs

87. ~~104.~~ Plaintiffs ANNE MAHLE and DAVID MCCARTHY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiffs") are citizens of Minnesota domiciled in Minneapolis, Minnesota. Plaintiffs have purchased two Volkswagen TDI vehicles in the last seven years. On or about December ~~9,~~19, 2009, Plaintiffs purchased their first Volkswagen TDI vehicle, a new 2010 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen, VIN 3VWTL7AJ7AM630193, and on or about September 12, 2015, Plaintiffs purchased their second Volkswagen vehicle, a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VWRA7AU6FM095300 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicles"), both from Westside Volkswagen in St. Louis Park, Minnesota. Plaintiff Anne Mahle graduated from U.C. Berkeley Law School and has spent the last eleven years as the Senior Vice President at Teach for America. Plaintiff David McCarthy is a consultant for McCarthy Media, LLC. Plaintiffs wanted vehicles that were safe, reliable, fuel efficient and environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicles, Plaintiffs viewed Volkswagen's representations about emission cleanliness and fuel efficiency and consulted with Volkswagen sales agents about the advantages of "clean" diesel engines. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicles' reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiffs to purchase the Class Vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiffs, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicles contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicles could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy. Plaintiffs have suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiffs feel betrayed that they relied on Volkswagen's representations so much that they purchased a second vehicle only six days before the public notifications regarding the defeat devices in the Class Vehicles.

88. ~~105.~~ Plaintiff EDWARD CYRANKOWSKI (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Minnesota domiciled in Woodbury, Minnesota. On or about July 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2016 Audi Q5 TDI, VIN WA1CVAFP5GA012149 (for the purpose of

ED_002078G_00012581-00094

this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Maplewood Audi in Maplewood, Minnesota. Plaintiff is an engineer and works with nanotechnology at Hysitron Inc. in Minneapolis. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched and discussed with an Audi salesperson his concerns regarding reliability issues he experienced with his previous Audi Q5 TDI vehicle, and viewed Volkswagen's representations regarding its "clean" diesel vehicles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

89. ~~106.~~ Plaintiff CHRISTOPHER JOHNSON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Minnesota domiciled in Minneapolis, Minnesota. On or about August 31, 2015, Plaintiff leased a new 2016 Audi A6 TDI, VIN WAUHMAFCXGN013685 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Audi of Minneapolis in Minneapolis, Minnesota. Plaintiff obtained his Medical Doctorate from the Medical College of Virginia over ten years ago. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched comparable diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations regarding the performance, fuel efficiency and emissions of the Class Vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle, instead of comparable diesel vehicles he considered. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle,

had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. As a physician, Plaintiff is especially concerned about the negative public health implications of excessive emissions.

90. ~~107.~~ Plaintiff SCOTT P. MOEN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Minnesota domiciled in Saint Paul, Minnesota. Plaintiff owns two Volkswagen TDI vehicles. On or about May 4, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a certified pre-owned 2013 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWDM7AJ7DW058955, and on or about May 28, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a pre-owned 2010 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWAL7AJ9AM030900 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicles"), from Schmelz Countryside Volkswagen, in Maplewood, Minnesota. Plaintiff has practiced law since 1984 and is currently a solo practitioner specializing in business transactions. Before purchasing the Class Vehicles, Plaintiff researched the fuel efficiency, performance and emissions of the vehicles, and he trusted Volkswagen's representations about these matters based on their reputation. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicles' reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff not only purchased his two Class Vehicles based on Volkswagen's representations, but he also purchased extended warranties based on Volkswagen's representations. Since October 2015, Plaintiff has made several attempts to sell his Volkswagen Golf; however, his local dealership has repeatedly refused to purchase the vehicle.

91. ~~108.~~ Plaintiff KHAMSHIN PAGE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Minnesota domiciled in ~~Hopkins~~Minneapolis, Minnesota. On or about March 2008, Plaintiff purchased a new 2009 Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL71K89M317773 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Westside

ED_002078G_00012581-00096

Volkswagen in Minneapolis, Minnesota. Plaintiff graduated from New York University with a Master's in Education and has taught for ten years at the Blake Preparatory School in Minneapolis. Prior to purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff had previously owned Volkswagen vehicles and firmly believed Volkswagen's advertising and representations that the "clean" diesel engines were environmentally-friendly which was important to her. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

92. ~~109.~~ Plaintiff RYAN J. SCHUETTE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Minnesota domiciled in Saint Michael, Minnesota. On or about May 21, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI SE, VIN 1VWBN7A32DC056308 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Luther Brookdale Volkswagen in Brooklyn Park, Minnesota. Plaintiff is a mechanical engineer who has worked for the last four years as a design engineer for Caterpillar, Inc. designing machinery that complies with EPA Tier 4F requirements. It was important to Plaintiff that his vehicle complied with EPA regulations like the machinery he designs. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the "clean" diesel technology, which he found interesting because of his experience with Caterpillar. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff

ED_002078G_00012581-00097

has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff has concerns about selling his Class Vehicle, even if the option were available, which it is not, because he would be passing along a vehicle that does not comply with EPA regulations and that continues to pollute at unacceptable levels.

25. Mississippi Plaintiffs

93. ~~110.~~ Plaintiff RICHARDSON HAXTON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Mississippi domiciled in Jackson, Mississippi. In 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A3XEC078655 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Ritchey Automotive Group in Jackson, Mississippi. Plaintiff is the Executive Director of the Mississippi Association for Justice. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff viewed television advertisements and visited the Volkswagen website to learn more about Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles. Plaintiff was split between purchasing a Subaru or a Volkswagen vehicle. The "clean" aspect of the diesel was an absolute must for him. At the dealership, the salesman repeatedly talked about the "clean" aspect of the diesel. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

94. ~~111.~~ Plaintiff Dr. HOWARD KATZ (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Mississippi domiciled in Madison, Mississippi. ~~In 2014,~~ On or about May 26, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWDM7AJXEW008021 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Ritchey Jackson LLC in Jackson, Mississippi. Plaintiff is a self-employed doctor and purchased the Class Vehicle because he

ED_002078G_00012581-00098

wanted the best car for the environment. He also believed that the Class Vehicle had better gas mileage than the Toyota Prius. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the vehicle on Volkswagen's website and viewed and listened to radio print and television advertisements about the vehicle. Plaintiff was told by the Volkswagen dealership that its "clean" diesel vehicles were safer and better for the environment than the Toyota Prius. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff has significantly decreased the amount of driving he does since he learned of the defect.

26. Missouri Plaintiffs

95. ~~112.~~ Plaintiff JOSEPH MORREY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Missouri domiciled in Columbia, Missouri. On or about September 9, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBV7A35FC009129 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Joe Machen's Volkswagen in Columbia, Missouri. Plaintiff is a civil engineer who is also concerned with environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately purchased his "clean" diesel Passat based on those misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other vehicles he was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards

ED_002078G_00012581-00099

and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

96. ~~113.~~ Plaintiff MEGAN WALAWENDER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Kansas domiciled in Lenexa, Kansas. On or about July 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, 1VWCN7A34EC072385 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Molle Volkswagen in Kansas City, Missouri. Plaintiff is an attorney who is conscious of environmental preservation, her carbon footprint, and renewable energy sources. It was critical to her that whatever vehicle she purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched the "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose her "clean" diesel Passat because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the other vehicles she was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

97. ~~114.~~ Plaintiff BRYCE ZUCKER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Missouri domiciled in St. Louis, Missouri. On or about September 22, 2014, Plaintiff

ED_002078G_00012581-00100

purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VW3L7AJXEM328287 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Suntrup Volkswagen in St. Louis, Missouri. Plaintiff is a senior business analyst with an undergraduate degree in engineering who is conscious of environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. It was critical to him that whatever vehicle he purchased be environmentally-friendly. Additionally, Plaintiff has driven Volkswagen vehicles for over a decade. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched the "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose his "clean" diesel Jetta because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

27. Montana Plaintiffs

98. ~~115.~~ Plaintiff MICHAEL LORENZ (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Montana domiciled in Three Forks, Montana. On or about March 30, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ8CM029913 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Montana Import Group, Inc. in Bozeman, Montana. Plaintiff is a sales manager with an undergraduate degree in history who is conscious of environmental preservation, his carbon footprint and renewable energy sources. Plaintiff takes personal pride in Montana's beauty and fully intended to drive a "green" vehicle. It was critical to him that whatever vehicle he purchased would be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagens' "clean" diesel vehicles,

ED_002078G_00012581-00101

viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose his "clean" diesel Jetta because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

99. ~~116.~~ Plaintiff SANDRA DI MAURO (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Montana domiciled in Great Falls, Montana. ~~In~~On or about July~~,~~ 13, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ3DM663942 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Bennett Motors in Great Falls, Montana. Plaintiff is deeply concerned about maintaining and improving the quality of our environment, and serves as the Treasurer and a member of the Steering Committee of Citizens for Clean Energy, Inc., an all-volunteer group of Montana citizens dedicated to a healthy and sustainable environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff compared hybrid and "clean" diesel vehicles, ultimately deciding that a VW TDI vehicle provided the best combination of performance, fuel mileage, value (including resale value), and least impact on air quality. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal.

Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff believed that by purchasing her vehicle she was doing her best for the quality of our environment, when in fact her vehicle was responsible for toxic pollution, leaving her feeling duped and defrauded.

28. Nebraska Plaintiffs

100. ~~117.~~ Plaintiff SARA SCHRAM (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Nebraska domiciled in Geneva, Nebraska. On or about January 31, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a used 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, 1VWCN7A37DC077935 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from BMW of Lincoln in Lincoln, Nebraska. Plaintiff is an office manager who is conscious of environmental preservation, her carbon footprint and renewable energy sources. It was critical to her that whatever vehicle she purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose her "clean" diesel Passat because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the others she was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

101. ~~118.~~ Plaintiff NANCY L. STIREK (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Nebraska domiciled in Elkhorn, Nebraska. On or about February 15, 2011,

ED_002078G_00012581-00103

Plaintiff purchased a new 2011 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ4BM640201 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Performance Volkswagen in La Vista, Nebraska. Plaintiff is an energy specialist who has dedicated her professional career to meeting the world's future energy needs, and is thus concerned about environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. Plaintiff understands the environmental impacts of energy production, fully intended to purchase a "green" vehicle, and often commutes via bicycle. It was critical to her that whatever vehicle she purchased would be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose her "clean" diesel Jetta because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

29. Nevada Plaintiffs

102. ~~119.~~ Plaintiff BRIAN K. BERMAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Nevada domiciled in Las Vegas, Nevada. On or about July 11, 2009, Plaintiff purchased a new 2009 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWRL71K29M097605 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Desert Volkswagen in Las Vegas, Nevada. Plaintiff is Attorney and President of Brian K. Berman, Chtd. and is concerned with preventing pollution to the environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw Volkswagen's television commercials and print ad campaigns depicting a white handkerchief placed behind the tailpipe.

Additionally, the dealership stressed the environmental friendliness aspects of the Class Vehicle. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

103. ~~120.~~ Plaintiff REBECCA PERLMUTTER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Nevada domiciled in Henderson, Nevada. On or about March 8, 2013, Plaintiff bought a new 2012 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ7CM425962. On March 27, 2015, Plaintiff bought a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf ~~TDI~~ SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWCA7AU3FM500290 (for purposes of this paragraph, the 2012 Volkswagen Jetta TDI and 2015 Golf TDI SportWagen that Plaintiff bought are referred to as "Class Vehicles"). Plaintiff purchased the Class Vehicles from Findlay Volkswagen in Henderson, Nevada and also bought an extended warranty for each of the vehicles. Plaintiff is retired and is concerned with protecting the environment. She bought the Class Vehicles because she thought they had good fuel efficiency, were environmentally-friendly and reliable. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of purchase, the Class Vehicles contained defeat devices designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicles could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles and the extended warranties, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

104. ~~121.~~ Plaintiff JONATHAN PETERSON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Nevada domiciled in Las Vegas, Nevada. On or about December 15, 2014, Plaintiff leased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VWRA7AU0FM045943 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from AutoNation Volkswagen in Las Vegas, Nevada. Plaintiff is a graduate of the University of Las Vegas and is concerned with protecting the environment. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw Volkswagen television commercials and conducted Internet research, and saw that the Golf TDI was awarded Car and Driver Car of the Year, had low emissions, and great gas mileage. Additionally, the dealership described the Volkswagen diesels as "the best bang for the bunk" when it came to gas mileage and performance. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel~~ "Clean Diesel" in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of leasing, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff tried to cancel the lease with the dealership, but would have lost thousands of dollars.

30. New Hampshire Plaintiffs

105. ~~122.~~ Plaintiff RICHARD GROGAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New Hampshire domiciled in West Chesterfield, New Hampshire. On or about May 23, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VW2A7AU6FM061436 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Noyes Volkswagen in Keene, New Hampshire. Plaintiff is a Professor at the University of New Hampshire who sought to purchase a vehicle that was fuel efficient, and environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, a salesperson specifically told Plaintiff that the Class Vehicle had lower carbon dioxide emission levels than comparable gasoline engine vehicles. This and other emission representations, in combination with the

advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. In addition, Plaintiff is deeply troubled by the fact that Volkswagen deliberately created a tool to bypass emissions standards and deceive consumers like him.

106. ~~123.~~ Plaintiff ADDISON MINOTT (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Massachusetts domiciled in Boston, Massachusetts. In or about June 2015, Plaintiff purchase a used 2009 Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWTL71KX9M265092 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Nucci Auto Sales in Windham, New Hampshire. Plaintiff is an engineer who considers herself extremely environmentally conscious. It was critical to her that whatever vehicle she purchased ~~have~~produce low emissions. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff thoroughly researched, among others, the Class Vehicle's gas mileage, diesel particulate filters and its emission ratings, including Volkswagen's representations about emissions. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00107

31. New Jersey Plaintiffs

107. ~~124.~~ Plaintiff ALAN BANDICS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New Jersey domiciled in Mountainside, New Jersey. On or about ~~January 17,~~June 1, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a ~~used 2011~~new 2013 Volkswagen ~~Jetta Sportwagen~~Passat TDI, VIN ~~3VWML8AJ9BM658833~~1VWCN7A39DC128562 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Linden Volkswagen in Linden, New Jersey. Plaintiff is a detective sergeant and is conscious of environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. It was critical to him that whatever vehicle he purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose his "clean" diesel Jetta because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the others he was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

108. ~~125.~~ Plaintiff CHARLES CHRISTIANA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New Jersey domiciled in Roseland, New Jersey. On or about October~~,~~ 7, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A37CC006541 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen of Freehold in Freehold, New Jersey. Plaintiff purchased the Class Vehicle in anticipation of retirement with the intention of using it for an extended period of time. A primary concern to Plaintiff in purchasing a car was that it be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff

ED_002078G_00012581-00108

visited Volkswagen showrooms and test-drove the demonstration models available. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff feels frustrated that his best efforts to be environmentally-friendly in his vehicle purchase were thwarted, and he believes he was misled by Volkswagen.

109. ~~126.~~ Plaintiff NATHAN FORBES (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New York domiciled in Clifton Park, New York. On or about May 23, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a used 2012 Volkswagen Touareg TDI Lux, VIN WVGEK9BP0CD005805 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Burlington Volkswagen in Burlington, New Jersey. Plaintiff is a business development manager and is concerned about environmental preservation and renewable energy sources. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately purchased his "clean" diesel Touareg based on these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other vehicles he was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the

ED_002078G_00012581-00109

illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

110. ~~127.~~ Plaintiff DAVID GRECZYLO (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New Jersey domiciled in Tinton Falls, New Jersey. On or about February 25, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWDM7AJ4CW349038 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Freehold Volkswagen in Freehold, New Jersey. Plaintiff is a police lieutenant who is conscious of environmental preservation, his carbon footprint and environmental responsibility, and renewable energy sources. It was critical to him that whatever vehicle he purchased be environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles, viewed Volkswagen's representations about the emissions and fuel performance, and ultimately chose his "clean" diesel Golf because of these misrepresentations. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of the others he was considering, including gas/electric hybrid models. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is appalled and embarrassed that the Class Vehicle has polluted, and continues to pollute, at levels many times greater than the legal limit.

111. ~~128.~~ Plaintiff CARRIE LASPINA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New Jersey domiciled in Oakland, New Jersey. On or about September~~,~~ 10, 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWRL7AJ1AM094948 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Cresmont VW, Lakeland Auto Inc. in Pompton Plains, New Jersey. Plaintiff selected the Class Vehicle because she wanted a "clean" diesel that got favorable gas mileage and was positive for the environment. Before purchasing

ED_002078G_00012581-00110

the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff heard promotions on television and radio about Volkswagen "clean" diesel vehicles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff would never have purchased her vehicle if she had known at the time of purchase what she knows now about the true qualities of her Class Vehicle. Plaintiff feels extremely inconvenienced by her vehicle, and she has been unsuccessful in her effort to have Volkswagen buy back her Class Vehicle.

32. New Mexico Plaintiffs

112. ~~129.~~ Plaintiff ALVIN CONVERSE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New Mexico domiciled in Santa Fe, New Mexico. On or about ~~May~~July 25, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ2DM370130 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Premier Motor Cars of Santa Fe, New Mexico. Plaintiff has a Ph.D. in chemical engineering. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff believed that VW had mastered the diesel engine, and had previously owned two hybrid cars, a Toyota Prius and a hybrid. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants'

conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

113. ~~130.~~ Plaintiff ~~MELANIE~~MELANI BUCHANAN FARMER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New Mexico domiciled in Albuquerque, New Mexico. On or about September 26, 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ0CM314377 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from University Volkswagen-Mazda in Albuquerque, New Mexico. Plaintiff has a Ph.D. from the California Institute of Integral Studies, and is a resource teacher with Albuquerque Public Schools. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, which included reviewing Volkswagen's advertisements. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

114. ~~131.~~ Plaintiff CARMELINA HART HOXENG (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New Mexico domiciled in Albuquerque, New Mexico. On or about December 6, 2008, Plaintiff purchased a new 2009 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWRL71K09M075652 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from University Volkswagen-Mazda in Albuquerque, New Mexico. Plaintiff has a master's degree from the College of Santa Fe and is self-employed. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class

ED_002078G_00012581-00112

Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

115. ~~132.~~ Plaintiffs WANPEN ROOT and DANIEL ROOT (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiffs") are citizens of New Mexico domiciled in Williamsburg, New Mexico. On or about June 17, 2015, Plaintiffs ~~purchased~~leased a new 2014 Volkswagen Touareg TDI, VIN WVGEP9BP5ED010048 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sisbarro Volkswagen in Las Cruces, New Mexico. Prior to purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiffs researched the Class Vehicle, which included reviewing Volkswagen's advertisements and literature on the "clean" diesel models. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiffs to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiffs, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiffs have suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, if they had known about the illegal defeat device.

33. New York Plaintiffs

116. ~~133.~~ Plaintiffs KEVIN BEDARD and ELIZABETH BEDARD (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiffs") are citizens of New York domiciled in Rockville Centre, New York. On or about December 13, 2014, Plaintiffs leased a new 2015 Audi A3 TDI, VIN WAUAJGFF4F1036196 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Audi of Lynnbrook in Lynnbrook, New York. Plaintiffs researched the Class Vehicle before acquiring it, and reviewed advertisements and mailings from Audi and Volkswagen about the "clean" diesel technology. This led Plaintiffs to believe that the Class Vehicle provided high performance and fuel efficiency, with low emissions. The emission representations, in combination with the

ED_002078G_00012581-00113

advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiffs have suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

117. ~~134.~~ Plaintiff ROBERT ESLICK (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New York domiciled in Old Bethpage, New York. On or about February 20, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A33DC064776 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Platinum Volkswagen in Hicksville, New York. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff visited several dealerships, read articles, and reviewed advertisements that touted the performance, economical, and environmental benefits of Volkswagen's "clean" diesel models. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

118. ~~135.~~ Plaintiff CYNTHIA KIRTLAND (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New York domiciled in Red Hook, New York. On or about September 28, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWML7AJ7EM604185 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen of Kingston in Kingston, New York~~.~~. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff

considered purchasing a Toyota Prius, saw television and magazine ads for ~~VW clean diesel~~Volkswagen "Clean Diesel" technology, and visited the dealership and took home brochures, which heightened her interest. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

119. ~~136.~~ Plaintiff STEVEN KOLPAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New York domiciled in West Hurley, New York. On or about March 22, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCV7A32FC009657 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen of Kingston in Kingston, New York. Plaintiff is a professor at the Culinary Institute of America, where he has taught for 29 years. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle and reviewed Volkswagen's advertising on the "clean" diesel technology, which led him to believe that the Class Vehicle would be less detrimental to the environment than a "hybrid" vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

120. ~~137.~~ Plaintiff YVETTE PAGANO (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New York domiciled in Penfield, New York. On or about March 22, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen 2.0 L TDI, VIN 3VWML7AJ0EM613035 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Ide Volkswagen in East Rochester, New York. Plaintiff has an MBA from Pepperdine University and is CEO of an engineering and manufacturing company. Prior to purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, and was led to believe that it was a superior choice to the competing electric cars and BMW diesel models she was considering. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

121. ~~138.~~ Plaintiff MARJORIE HODGES SHAW (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New York domiciled in Rochester, New York. On or about December 31, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWML7AJ7CM646658 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Dorschel Volkswagen in Rochester, New York. Plaintiff has a law degree from Cornell Law School, and a Ph.D. in Education from the University of Rochester, where she is an Assistant Professor in the School of Medicine and Dentistry. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff reviewed Volkswagen's advertisements, read reviews on Car and Driver and Edmunds, and examined information about the Class Vehicle on the Volkswagen website. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device

ED_002078G_00012581-00116

designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

34. North Carolina Plaintiffs

122. ~~139.~~ Plaintiff CHRISTIAN ALEXANDER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Texas domiciled in Houston, Texas. On or about August 2012, Plaintiff purchased a used 2012 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ0CM367676 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Crossroads Ford in Cary, North Carolina. Plaintiff is a businessman who spent eight years in the renewable fuels business, producing and manufacturing renewable fuels. In light of his extensive experience in the renewable fuels industry, Plaintiff decided to purchase a vehicle with ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted thorough research, including Volkswagen's representations about emissions. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

123. ~~140.~~ Plaintiff MATTHEW DOWD (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of North Carolina domiciled in Huntersville, North Carolina. On or about July 22, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Audi Q7 TDI, VIN WA1LMAFE9FD023511 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Audi Northlake in Charlotte, North Carolina. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff exhaustively researched the vehicle

online and compared the model to other similar vehicles. Plaintiff settled on the Class Vehicle for its fuel efficiency and its highly recommended diesel engine. Plaintiff was specifically told by a sales representative that the Class Vehicle's diesel engine was second to none. This and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

124. ~~141.~~ Plaintiff WILL HARLAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of North Carolina domiciled in Barnardsville, North Carolina. Plaintiff currently owns two Volkswagen Jetta TDIs. The first was purchased on or about, August 2011, and is a 2011 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ7BM094010. The second vehicle, purchased on or about February 2014, is a 2014 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ7EM419369 (for purposes of this paragraph both of the aforementioned vehicles are referred to as the "Class Vehicles"). Both vehicles were purchased at Harmony Motors in Asheville, North Carolina. Plaintiff is the Editor-in-Chief of the magazine Blue Ridge Outdoors. In light of his profession, Plaintiff wanted to acquire the most eco-friendly and environmentally responsible vehicle on the market. Before purchasing the Class Vehicles, Plaintiff conducted through researched and encountered Volkswagen claims that the Class Vehicles' diesel technology surpassed others in the market. These and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicles contained defeat devices designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicles could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy. Plaintiff has

suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

125. ~~142.~~ Plaintiff MICHAEL CHARLES KRIMMELBEIN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of North Carolina domiciled in Biltmore Lake, North Carolina. On or about June 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBV7A39FC073206 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Harmony Motors in Asheville, North Carolina. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff thoroughly researched the Class Vehicle, including seeing advertisements on television regarding the Class Vehicle's "~~clean diesel~~Clean Diesel." In addition, a sales representative repeatedly told Plaintiff about the benefits of the Class Vehicle's ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology. These and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

35. North Dakota Plaintiffs

126. ~~143.~~ Plaintiff MICHELLE GRAMLING (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of North Dakota domiciled in Bismarck, North Dakota. On or about August 31, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLA7AJ5FM323862 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Bismarck Motor Company in Bismarck, North Dakota. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted thorough research, comparing the Class Vehicle to other similar vehicles. In doing so, Plaintiff was impressed by Volkswagen's statements about it "clean" diesel technology and the Class Vehicle's fuel efficiency. These and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining

ED_002078G_00012581-00119

a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

36. Ohio Plaintiffs

127. ~~144.~~ Plaintiff MICHAEL J. GREITZER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Ohio domiciled in Springfield, Ohio. On or about October 29, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a used 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A34DC051661 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Fairfield Volkswagen in Cincinnati, Ohio. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff reviewed numerous publications, consumer reports, and television and magazine advertisements, promoting the environmental benefits of the Affect Vehicle and its allegedly superior fuel economy. In addition, Plaintiff's sale representative spoke extensively about the Class Vehicle's "clean" diesel technology. These and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

128. ~~145.~~ Plaintiff MARC STEWART (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Ohio domiciled in Mason, Ohio. On or about February 2, 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWRL7AJ2AM080167 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Kings Volkswagen in Loveland, Ohio. Plaintiff is a Senior

Engineer at Procter and Gamble who sought to buy an environmentally-friendly car. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff thoroughly researched the car to determine its sustainable and eco-friendly features. It was important to Plaintiff that his car be environmentally-friendly and the Class Vehicle was represented to him as such. This and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

129. ~~146.~~ Plaintiff GARY VIGRAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Indiana domiciled in Zionsville, Indiana. On or about November 22, 2013, Plaintiff leased a new 2014 Porsche Cayenne Diesel, VIN WPIAF2A2XELA37477 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Beechmont Motors in Cincinnati, Ohio. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff discussed the Class Vehicle at length with representatives in two separate dealerships. Both representatives touted the environmental benefits of the Class Vehicle's ~~clean-diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology, stating that it was one of the most fuel efficient SUVs on the market. Plaintiff also conducted other market research, which led him to believe the Class Vehicle had efficient gas mileage and was environmentally-friendly. These and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a

direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

37. Oklahoma Plaintiffs

130. ~~147.~~ Plaintiff HEATHER GREENFIELD (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Oklahoma domiciled in Norman, Oklahoma. On or about August 25, 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWAL7AJ3AM166746 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen of Tulsa in Tulsa, Oklahoma. Plaintiff is an Aerospace Engineer who works for the Department of Defense. Plaintiff wanted a vehicle that had low carbon emissions and was environmentally-friendly. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted thorough research of the Class Vehicle, including speaking with a salesman who represented that the Class Vehicle had "clean" diesel technology, low emissions and high fuel economy. These and other emissions representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

38. Oregon Plaintiffs

131. ~~148.~~ Plaintiff THOMAS AYALA (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Oregon domiciled in Lebanon, Oregon. In October 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A3XEC096587 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen of Salem in Salem, Oregon. Plaintiff is a Doctor in organizational psychology from the Chicago School of Professional Psychology and presently works as managing partner of People Solutions, LLC. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff thoroughly researched Defendants' and other manufacturers' vehicles. He was

particularly attracted to Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles because they embodied his environmentally-minded values. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

132. ~~149.~~ Plaintiff NICHOLAS BOND (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Washington domiciled in Tacoma, Washington. On or about September 1, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWML7AJ6DM693455 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sheppard Volkswagen in Eugene, Oregon. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw many television ads praising the Class Vehicle as fuel efficient, "eco-friendly," and powerful. In particular, Plaintiff recalls seeing a television ad that asked viewers, "what sound does your hybrid make?" Plaintiff was ultimately swayed by the promise of great performance and a "green" image, choosing his Class Vehicle over other environmentally-friendly options like the Chevy Volt and the Prius V. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00123

133. ~~150.~~ Plaintiffs COBY COHEN and MIRIAM JAFFEE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiffs") are citizens of Oregon domiciled in Portland, Oregon. On or about August 15, 2015 Plaintiffs pre-paid a three-year lease on a new 2016 Audi Q5 TDI, VIN WA1DVAFP3GA018374 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sunset Audi in Beaverton, Oregon. Plaintiff Cohen, who obtained a Juris Doctor degree from New York Law School and now serves as General Counsel for KinderCare Education, LLC, was attracted to Defendants' "clean" diesel vehicles because he believed leasing this kind of vehicle was beneficial to the environment. Before leasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff Cohen conducted online research, including information provided by Defendant Audi on its website as well as third-party reviews. Additionally, Plaintiff Cohen spoke with an Audi sales representative, who informed him that "clean" diesel vehicles met emissions standards in all fifty States. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiffs to lease the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiffs, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiffs have suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Audi's conduct, and would not have leased the Class Vehicle if they had known about the illegal defeat device.

134. ~~151.~~ Plaintiff HERBERT YUSSIM (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Oregon domiciled in Bandon, Oregon. On or about September 6, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCV7A31FC083331 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sheppard Motors, Ltd. in Eugene, Oregon. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted extensive online research to compare and contrast the various vehicle options available to him for purchase. After an exhaustive search, Plaintiff settled on purchasing either a Nissan Altima or the Class Vehicle. Although the Class Vehicle was more expensive than the Nissan Altima, Plaintiff thought it attractive because it was purportedly more fuel efficient and "green" than the Nissan Altima. It was a difficult decision,

ED_002078G_00012581-00124

but Plaintiff opted for the Class Vehicle in the end because it was supposed to have very low emissions. He believed that in making the purchase, he was benefitting future generations, and that his children and grandchildren would be proud of his choice. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. On or about September 25, 2015 Plaintiff asked Sheppard Motors to buy back his vehicle, but the dealer refused to do so.

39. Pennsylvania Plaintiffs

135. ~~152.~~ Plaintiff BRIAN BIALECKI (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Pennsylvania domiciled in Downingtown, Pennsylvania. On or about April 13, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ8CM369157. Subsequently, on or about June 14, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat, VIN 1VWBN7A3XEC090756 (for the purpose of this paragraph, collectively, the "Class Vehicles"). Plaintiff purchased both Class Vehicles at Jeff D'Ambrosio Auto Group in Downingtown, Pennsylvania. Before purchasing the Class Vehicles, Plaintiff consulted vehicle-review websites, such as Edmunds.com, to compare across models and brands and to determine a fair price for the Class Vehicles. Although the Class Vehicles were priced higher than comparable cars, Plaintiff's research suggested the higher price tag was justified because the Class Vehicles were "environmentally-friendly" without sacrificing performance. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicles contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators.

Consequently, the Class Vehicles could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

136. ~~153.~~ Plaintiff J. WESLEY PRATT (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Pennsylvania domiciled in West Chester, Pennsylvania. On or about November 6, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ7DM222135. Subsequently, on or about September 24, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Touareg TDI, VIN VWGEP9BP6ED013122 (for the purpose of this paragraph, collectively, the "Class Vehicles"). Plaintiff purchased both Class Vehicles from Jeff D'Ambrosio Auto Group in Downingtown, Pennsylvania. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw and relied on Volkswagen advertisements promoting the Class Vehicles as "clean." The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicles' reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicles contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicles could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

137. ~~154.~~ Plaintiff KAREN LABBATE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Pennsylvania domiciled in Forty-Fort, Pennsylvania. On or about August 14, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBV7A36FC060039 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Ciocca Volkswagen in Allentown, Pennsylvania. Plaintiff is currently employed as Vice President of Sales at Commonwealth Energy Group, LLC. In this capacity, Plaintiff develops, sells and implements energy efficiency strategies that help businesses save money through environmentally-friendly practices. Given her profession, Plaintiff prides herself in reducing her carbon footprint wherever possible. Before

purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff viewed and heard various television, radio, newspaper and billboard ads describing "clean" diesel Volkswagens as being "green" and fuel efficient without sacrificing performance. Moreover, the dealership where she purchased the Class Vehicle provided her with marketing materials again praising the Class Vehicle for its purported attributes. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

40. Rhode Island Plaintiffs

138. ~~155.~~ Plaintiff KATHERINE MEHLS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Rhode Island domiciled in Narragansett, Rhode Island. On or about September 7, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Golf ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWFA7AU0FM520865 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Speedcraft Volkswagen in Wakefield, Rhode Island. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff received promotional materials, including print advertisements and emails, representing that Volkswagen "clean" diesel vehicles were fuel efficient and environmentally-friendly. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00127

139. ~~156.~~ Plaintiff JAMES URBANIAK (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Florida domiciled in Sarasota, Florida. On or about May 6, 2014, Plaintiff leased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ2EM609078 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from a Volkswagen dealer in East Greenwich, Rhode Island. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff relied on Internet, television, radio and print advertisements billing Volkswagen "clean" diesel vehicles as "green," fuel efficient and performance-oriented. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

41. South Carolina Plaintiffs

140. ~~157.~~ Plaintiff PERRY OXENDINE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of South Carolina domiciled in Isle of Palms, South Carolina. On or about July 8, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Porsche Cayenne Diesel, VIN WP1AF2A21ELA47072 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Baker Motor Company in Charleston, South Carolina. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted extensive online research, and obtained information he relied on from the Porsche website among others. In addition to the Porsche Cayenne, Plaintiff also considered purchasing a diesel-powered Mercedes-Benz. However, based on representations that both vehicles had the same level of emissions, Plaintiff opted to purchase the Class Vehicle because it had greater power. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle

ED_002078G_00012581-00128

contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Porsche's conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff attempted to trade in his Class Vehicle at Baker Motors, where he had originally purchased it. However, he was unable to do so because Baker Motors would only take it back for a small fraction of its original cost.

141. ~~158.~~ Plaintiff WHITNEY POWERS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of South Carolina domiciled in Charleston, South Carolina. On or about October 13, 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2011 Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ1BM623162 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Low Country Volkswagen in Mount Pleasant, South Carolina. Plaintiff owned two vehicles each over eighteen years old that she sold after her husband was killed in an accident. To replace the two vehicles, Plaintiff expressly sought a "green" that aligned with her lifestyle, values and with her architectural firm's focus on sustainability. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff relied general knowledge of "clean" diesel vehicles that she gained through exposure to television, radio and print ads, including those published by Defendants. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00129

42. South Dakota Plaintiffs

142. ~~159.~~ Plaintiff RODNEY GOEMAN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of South Dakota domiciled in Sioux Falls, South Dakota. In or around May 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A39EC110631 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Graham Automotive Volkswagen in Sioux Falls, South Dakota. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle, and viewed Volkswagen's advertisements and brochures, which led him to believe that the Class Vehicle would minimize his environmental impact, and maximize his fuel economy. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff tried to sell his vehicle after learning of Volkswagen's emissions scandal, but he has been unable to sell the vehicle or trade it in to a dealer.

43. Tennessee Plaintiffs

143. ~~160.~~ Plaintiff CAROL ANDREWS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Tennessee domiciled in Nashville, Tennessee. In or around February 2014, Plaintiff purchased a used 2012 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ0CM004472 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Southeast Signature Volkswagen and Hyundai in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. Plaintiff is a Vice President and Senior Editor of a research company. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched various cars for six weeks and visited numerous dealerships, before settling on the Jetta because of its good resale value and relatively low environmental impact. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for

ED_002078G_00012581-00130

maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff was offered $2000 to trade in her 2012 Volkswagen Jetta that had recently passed a safety inspection.

144. ~~161.~~ Plaintiff JASON HESS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Tennessee domiciled in Nashville, Tennessee. On or about April 13, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBV7A34FC011325 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Hallmark Volkswagen of Cool Springs in Franklin, Tennessee. Plaintiff purchased the vehicle because of its good gas mileage, fuel efficiency, smooth handling, and benefits of clean emissions. Plaintiff had owned another TDI vehicle prior to purchasing the Class Vehicle and believed TDI vehicles were reliable and trustworthy. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw television advertisements and brochures at the dealership regarding "clean" diesel vehicles and German engineering. The dealer had indicated that "diesel engines last longer than others" and made sure he was aware of the fuel efficiency and "clean" diesel bonuses that these "well built" vehicles included. Plaintiff relied on these advertisements as well as representations made by the dealer to arrive at his decision to purchase the vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

145. ~~162.~~ Plaintiff ROBIN JOHNSON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Mississippi domiciled in Southaven, Mississippi. ~~In or around October~~On November 12, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Beetle TDI, VIN 3VWJL7AT9DM611402 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Gossett Volkswagen in Germantown, Tennessee. Plaintiff served 21 years in the United States Navy, during which time she served in administrative and management capacities. She was awarded Sailor of the Year and received an Honorable Discharge in 1996. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff knew that she wanted a "clean" diesel vehicle. She is a self-proclaimed "Recycle Queen" and made the decision to purchase the Class Vehicle because of it was eco-friendly and fuel efficient. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff placed a "for sale" sign on her Class Vehicle in an attempt to sell it, however, she was unable to sell it for the price she was asking.

44. Texas Plaintiffs

146. ~~163.~~ Plaintiff LORI ESQUIVEL (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Texas domiciled in San Antonio, Texas. In or around October 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, 3VWLL7AJ2EM438671 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Volkswagen of Alamo Heights in San Antonio, Texas. Prior to purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff worked for Volkswagen of Alamo Heights and was very familiar with all of the representations the dealership made regarding its "clean" diesel vehicle. In particular, Plaintiff was drawn to the Class Vehicle because it had won a "Green Vehicle of the Year" award. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised

ED_002078G_00012581-00132

fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

147. ~~164.~~ Plaintiff TIMOTHY FITZPATRICK (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Texas domiciled in Austin, Texas. On or about July 20, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWFA7AU7FM5088695 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Charles Maund Volkswagen in Austin, Texas. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff was looking for a car that was environmentally-friendly, fuel efficient, practical and fun to drive. Although he was considering other vehicles, he settled on the Class Vehicle because he saw various internet and television ads representing Volkswagen "clean" diesel cars as "green," fuel efficient, but focused on performance as well. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. After Defendants' deception came to light, Plaintiff attempted to trade in his Class Vehicle for a new BMW, but the BMW dealership refused to accept his Class Vehicle as a trade-in.

ED_002078G_00012581-00133

148. ~~165.~~ Plaintiff ROY MCNEAL (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Texas domiciled in San Antonio, Texas. In or around October 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A3XEC112310 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Ancira Volkswagen in San Antonio, Texas. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw television, print and radio advertisements representing that Volkswagen "clean" diesel vehicles are fuel efficient and clean without affecting performance. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

149. ~~166.~~ Plaintiff AMIN NOSRAT (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Texas domiciled in Houston, Texas. On or about March 14, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Audi A6 TDI, VIN WAUHMAFCXEN113136 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from ~~an~~ Audi ~~dealer~~Central Houston in Houston, Texas. Prior to purchasing his Class Vehicle, Plaintiff was a loyal Toyota customer and drove a hybrid Camry. He switched brands specifically because television ads and the dealer billed the Audi A6 TDI as fuel efficient and "green." The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Audi's conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

ED_002078G_00012581-00134

Plaintiff sent Scott Keogh, Chief Executive Officer for Audi in the United States a letter asking that Defendant take his vehicle back. Plaintiff never obtained a response.

45. Utah Plaintiffs

150. ~~167.~~ Plaintiff BRETT ALTERS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Nevada domiciled in Las Vegas, Nevada. On or about August 12, 2015, Plaintiff purchased used a 2012 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWDM7AJ2CW350043 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Findlay Volkswagen in St. George, Utah. Plaintiff received an education from New York University and is a performer who currently appears in Las Vegas with Cirque du Soleil. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff was interested in fuel economy, performance, durability and impact on the environment, and viewed Volkswagen representations about the "clean" diesel vehicles, and discussed his options with Volkswagen salespersons. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other, hybrid and electric vehicles he was considering. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

151. ~~168.~~ Plaintiff RACHEL OTTO (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Utah domiciled in Salt Lake City, Utah. On or about July 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWCA7AU6FM501823 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Southtowne Volkswagen in South Jordan, Utah. Plaintiff is the Assistant City Attorney for South Jordan City, Utah, with a background in natural resources law. Plaintiff has a deep concern about the environment and historically commuted to work by bike or on foot. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff's top concern was to find a vehicle with a low environmental impact, so she did extensive research on environmentally

ED_002078G_00012581-00135

sound vehicles and viewed Volkswagen representations regarding the "clean" diesel engine. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff has attempted numerous times to sell her "clean" diesel vehicle back to her local Volkswagen dealership, but the dealership has refused and has downplayed her concerns about environmental impact. Because of her continued concerns relating to the Class Vehicle's pollution levels, Plaintiff limits the use of the Class Vehicle to her work commute, opting to use alternate modes of transportation on the weekends.

152. ~~169.~~ Plaintiff KELLY R. KING (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Utah domiciled in Centerville, Utah. On or about August 27, 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWRL7AJ6AM104227 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Strong Volkswagen in Salt Lake City, Utah. Plaintiff is a Brigham Young University educated project manager for L3 Communications Systems-West, specializing in the development, design, manufacturing and integration of secure networked communications. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff spent months extensively researching the "clean" diesel vehicles, and viewed Volkswagen's representations regarding fuel efficiency, emissions and performance. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, and the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and

ED_002078G_00012581-00136

was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff is embarrassed and dismayed not only that the Class Vehicle pollutes, and continues to pollute, but that he recommended and convinced others to buy similar "clean" diesel vehicles based on Volkswagen's representations regarding emissions and fuel economy.

153. ~~170.~~ Plaintiff WILLIAM A. WILSON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Utah domiciled in Provo, Utah. On or about October 1, 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI SE~~10,~~, VIN 1VWBN7A38DC088762 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Garff Volkswagen in Orem, Utah. Plaintiff has a B.S. in Sociology and Economics from Brigham Young University and served in the United States military. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff did extensive research on the "clean" diesel vehicles, focusing on fuel efficiency, reliability, durability and environmental impact, viewed many Volkswagen representations about "clean" diesel vehicles, and discussed the longevity of "clean" diesel engines with the service manager at Garff Volkswagen. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

46. Vermont Plaintiffs

154. ~~171.~~ Plaintiff DAVID EBENSTEIN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Vermont domiciled in Richmond, Vermont. On or about July 15, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN 3VWRA7AU4FM076208 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Shearer Volkswagen in South Burlington, Vermont.

Plaintiff presently works are a Research Technician at the University of Vermont, having earned a Master's Degree in Biology from the University of Southern California in 1986. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff read a review in the New York Times that described Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles as emitting reduced levels of combustion pollutants. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

155. ~~172.~~ Plaintiff JAMES MALLOY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Vermont domiciled in Plainfield, Vermont. In or about May 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2011 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWMM7AJ8BW330247. Subsequently, in April 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN IVWCN7A38EC098973 (for the purpose of this paragraph, collectively, the "Class Vehicles"). Plaintiff purchased both Class Vehicles from Walker Mazda Volkswagen in Barre, Vermont. Plaintiff is presently Managing Partner of Black Bear Bio Diesel & TH Malloy, a company that sells biodiesel fuel. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw myriad advertisements on billboards, bus stops, newspapers, and television. The ads caught Plaintiff's attention because they all represented, falsely, that Volkswagen's "clean" diesel vehicles retained their full performance all the while producing very few noxious pollutants and being fuel-efficient. The ads struck a chord with Plaintiff, whose entire business is devoted to making the use of fuel sustainable and "green." The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and

regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

47. Virginia Plaintiffs

156. ~~173.~~ Plaintiff STEVEN BRIER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of New Jersey domiciled in Maplewood, New Jersey. On or about June 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWRL7AJ2AM121056; on or about June 2015, Plaintiff purchased a 2014 Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ9EM626928 (for the purpose of this paragraph, these vehicles are considered "Class Vehicles"), from Wes Greenway's Alexandria Volkswagen, in Alexandria, Virginia. Plaintiff is a self-employed consultant. Before purchasing the Class Vehicles, Plaintiff researched ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" technology on Volkswagen's website, read newspaper and magazine reviews, and visited the dealership that had ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" logos displayed throughout. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicles contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicles could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicles, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

157. ~~174.~~ Plaintiff MARK SCHUMACHER (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Virginia domiciled in Gainesville, Virginia. On or about April 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBN7A30CC071839 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Lindsay Volkswagen in Sterling, Virginia. Plaintiff is a graduate of Minnesota State University and has worked as an air traffic controller for thirty years. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Volkswagen and

bought the car to drive long trips to visit his kids who were playing college sports in neighboring states; Plaintiff believed the cleanliness and long-range of the diesel fuel would make up for the higher price of the fuel. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff placed an ad on Craigslist to sell his car, but has been unsuccessful in selling his car thus far.

158. ~~175.~~ Plaintiff JOHN STABY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Virginia domiciled in Vienna, Virginia. In or about ~~April 2014,~~March 31, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Audi A6 TDI, VIN WAUFMAFC0EN071468 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Tysons Corner Audi (Penske Automotive Group in Vienna, Virginia. Plaintiff has a bachelor of science degree in civil engineering and a master's degree in project management. He currently works as a project manager for the Federal Aviation Administration in Washington D.C. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the Class Vehicle on the internet. Several automotive blogs touted not only the environmentally sound aspects of the A6, but also the fuel economy and performance. The "clean" diesel advertising and the salesperson at the dealership convinced him he was making an environmentally responsible purchase decision by selecting the A6 TDI. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions,

high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

159. ~~176.~~ Plaintiff SCOTT TAYLOR (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Virginia domiciled in Clifton, Virginia. On or about October 19, 2012, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A37DC030467 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Wes Greenway's Alexandria Volkswagen in Alexandria, Virginia. Plaintiff is an advisor for the U.S. Department of Health and human Services in Washington D.C. He purchased the Class Vehicle out of his desire to "go green" and liked the idea of low emissions and excellent fuel economy. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted internet research that produced multiple articles regarding the vehicle's exemplary fuel economy for its class. He visited multiple dealerships that similarly touted the vehicle's "clean" diesel technology and exceptional fuel economy. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff attempted to sell the Class Vehicle after he learned of the defect and was offered only ~~$10,000~~13,000 by an interested party who pointed out the emissions issue to him as justification for the low offer. Volkswagen of Alexandria offered him $12,000 on a trade-in.

160. ~~177.~~ Plaintiff WALTER FORD (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Virginia domiciled in Charlottesville, Virginia. On or about ~~August~~July 31, 2103, Plaintiff purchased a new 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A39DC083543 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Flow Volkswagen in Charlottesville,

Virginia. Plaintiff has worked for Northrop Grumman for the last eight years in the International Business Development department. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff reviewed articles on Consumer Reports that picked the 2012 Passat TDI as best overall mid-sized car. After he considered all possible options, he was drawn to the Passat TDI because of its rating in Consumer Reports and the MPG rating of the engine. The sales people at the dealership emphasized the "clean" diesel aspect of the vehicle and the MPG. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

161. ~~178.~~ Plaintiff MICHAEL MEINTZSCHEL (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Virginia domiciled in Charlottesville, Virginia. On or about June 16, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Golf ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWCA7AU8FM502097 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Valley Volkswagen in Staunton, Virginia. Plaintiff has a degree in Business Administration and currently works for the Great Outdoor Provision Company in Charlottesville, Virginia. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff was looking for a car with great gas mileage and performance. His previous car was 15 years old and he and his wife were looking for a new one. They were looking at Volkswagen for over a year and received regular mailings from the dealership. The Volkswagen Golf TDI was advertised as a high per gallon mileage car with great acceleration for a diesel. They test-drove the vehicle a week before they purchased it and found that it performed as described. The salesperson at the dealership told them Volkswagen TDI vehicles contained new technology that allowed the new diesel engines to burn cleaner and that because of this "we would be seeing a lot more models in diesel." The emission representations,

ED_002078G_00012581-00142

in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

48. Washington Plaintiffs

162. ~~179.~~ Plaintiff KURT MALLERY (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Washington domiciled in Gig Harbor, Washington. On or about April 22, 2010, Plaintiff purchased a new 2010 Volkswagen Golf TDI, VIN WVWNM7AJXAW327854 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Chaplin's Volkswagen in Bellevue, Washington. Plaintiff has a degree in engineering from the United States Air Force Academy and has been employed by Alaska Airlines as a pilot for the last 20 years. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff thoroughly researched "clean" diesel vehicles on the internet and was convinced that "clean" diesel vehicles had better fuel efficiency and cleaner emissions than hybrid and gasoline-powered vehicles. He decided to purchase the Jetta Golf TDI after test-driving various vehicles. The dealership explained to him the advantages of "clean" diesel vehicles, the durability of the engine, and how the fuel economy would improve over time. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. When he learned the Class

Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emissions standards put his vehicle into storage and started driving another car.

163. ~~180.~~ Plaintiff CHAD DIAL (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Washington domiciled in Woodinville, Washington. In or about September 2013, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCN7A36EC021289 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Chaplain's Volkswagen in Bellevue, Washington. Plaintiff has a master's degree in business administration and is currently the Executive Director of HTC America in Seattle, Washington. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff visited a Volkswagen dealer and test-drove the "clean" diesel vehicle. The dealer also explained the performance, fuel economy, and "clean" diesel technology. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

164. ~~181.~~ Plaintiff JOSEPH HERR (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of ~~Colorado~~Washington domiciled in Seattle, Washington. On or about May 30, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWCV7A39FC061531 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Pignataro Volkswagen in Everett, Washington. Plaintiff has been the Director of Design for Burnstead Construction for the last 17 years. When Plaintiff purchased the Class Vehicle, the dealership told him the Volkswagen Passat TDI had great mileage and performance. He was also told that his "clean" diesel vehicle met all emissions standards and it was better than comparable gasoline vehicles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the

Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

165. ~~182.~~ Plaintiff DAN CLEMENTS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Washington domiciled in Everett, Washington. In or about October 2011, Plaintiff purchased a new 2012 Touareg TDI, VIN WVGEK9BP5CD008991 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Pignataro Volkswagen in Everett, Washington. Plaintiff has an MBA in International Finance. He is an underwater photographer and public speaker. He purchased the Touareg TDI because he wanted an environmentally clean vehicle with a long driving range that could hold his dive and photography gear. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff compared the Touareg TDI with Mercedes. They were within a few hundred dollars of each other. Before he purchased the Touareg TDI, Plaintiff was told by the dealership that the "clean" diesel was "much cleaner than gas engines. You can almost breathe the exhaust." The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff contacted Volkswagen after he learned about the defects in his vehicle but has not received a response.

49. West Virginia Plaintiffs

166. ~~183.~~ Plaintiff RICHARD LANHAM (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of West Virginia domiciled in Hurricane, West Virginia. On or about June 4, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWLL7AJ7EM416455 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Moses Honda Volkswagen in Huntington, West Virginia. Plaintiff has been a stay at home father since suffering an industrial accident at work that resulted in the loss of his hand. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched reliable and fuel efficient vehicles for his wife's new hour-long commute to work, viewed Volkswagen representations related to the "clean" diesel vehicles, and discussed with his local dealership the advantages of paying a premium price for a "clean" diesel vehicle. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

167. ~~184.~~ Plaintiff MARION B. MOORE (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of West Virginia domiciled in Charleston, West Virginia. On or about April 25, 2014, Plaintiff purchased a new 2014 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWPL7AJ5EM614520 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Joe Holland Volkswagen in Charleston, West Virginia. Plaintiff has a B.A. from William Smith College with an emphasis in English. She is currently a stay at home mother. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff researched the "clean" diesel vehicles for fuel economy and emissions, viewed Volkswagen representations relating to the "clean" diesels, and compared vehicle options through Consumer Reports. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as

ED_002078G_00012581-00146

well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. Plaintiff now limits the use of her Class Vehicle. In October 2015, she purchased a new vehicle, one she considered and rejected after viewing Volkswagen's representations of its "clean" diesel vehicles, and which she now drives daily.

50. Wisconsin Plaintiffs

168. ~~185.~~ Plaintiff CHAD M. NIEGELSEN (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Wisconsin domiciled in La Crosse, Wisconsin. On or about December 30, 2008, Plaintiff purchased a new 2009 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, 3VWTL81K59M300689 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Burg Auto in La Crosse, Wisconsin. Plaintiff is a Realtor and is concerned with protecting the environment. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff reviewed Volkswagen's brochure, which stated in part, "Jetta TDI "clean" diesels offer fuel efficiency, power, performance . . . Or in other words, lean, mean, cleaner burning machines." Additionally, the brochure stated, "The Volkswagen TDI engine is cleaner than conventional diesels, emitting 95% less soot as well as a reduction in oxides of nitrogen and sulfur. It's powerful, with the kind of low-end torque that racers and tuners demand. It's efficient, using a turbocharger and smart exhaust design to burn fuel more efficiently. So much so, in fact, that Volkswagen expects to be the first automaker to make ~~clean diesel~~'Clean Diesel' cars that are certified in all 50 states. And best of all, it will help save you money with an out-of-this-world AMCI estimated mileage of 38 city/44 highway** (automatic) and over 600 miles on a single tank of fuel." Additionally, the dealership touted the 2009 Jetta SportWagen as having a new diesel motor without the "stink." The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel—~~"Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel

ED_002078G_00012581-00147

efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle, instead of other "hybrid" vehicles. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

169. ~~186.~~ Plaintiff LAURA SWENSON (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Wisconsin domiciled in Brookfield, Wisconsin. In or about June 2015, Plaintiff bought a used 2014 Volkswagen Jetta ~~Sportwagen~~SportWagen TDI, VIN 3VWML7AJ9EM628472 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Sleepy Hollow in Viroqua, Wisconsin. Plaintiff is concerned with protecting the environment. Before buying the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff saw Volkswagen television commercials about ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" vehicles. Additionally, the dealership touted excellent gas mileage with diesel. The benefits to the environment—especially ~~clean diesel~~ "Clean Diesel"—in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of purchase, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device

51. Wyoming Plaintiffs

170. ~~187.~~ Plaintiff BRIAN MILLS (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Wyoming domiciled in Cheyenne, Wyoming. On or about September 2, 2015, Plaintiff purchased a new 2015 Volkswagen Passat TDI, VIN 1VWBV7A38FC086335 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Greeley Volkswagen in Greeley, Colorado. Plaintiff is a paramedic for American Medical Response. He purchased the Class Vehicle because of the

ED_002078G_00012581-00148

excellent fuel mileage that was reported, the low emissions, and the minimal footprint the vehicle supposedly left. He also relied on the good reputation on Volkswagen at the time. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff conducted extensive internet research on Volkswagen websites and consumer review sites like Consumer Reports. Based upon his research, he believed he was getting a reliable vehicle, from a reliable and trusted company that blew the reported fuel mileage out of the water while being eco-friendly. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device. In November 2015, Plaintiff went to Halladay Motors in Cheyenne, Wyoming to see what the trade in value of his vehicle was and was offered only $19,000 for the vehicle he purchased in September 2015 for $25, 479.

171. ~~188.~~ Plaintiff RONE TEMPEST (for the purpose of this paragraph, "Plaintiff") is a citizen of Wyoming domiciled in Lander, Wyoming. On or about July 2009, Plaintiff purchased a new 2009 Volkswagen Jetta TDI, VIN 3VWRL71K09M074789 (for the purpose of this paragraph, the "Class Vehicle"), from Montana Import Group in Bozeman, Montana. Plaintiff is a graduate of UC-Berkeley and worked as a journalist for the Los Angeles Times before retirement. Before purchasing the Class Vehicle, Plaintiff attended a conference on "clean" diesel sponsored by the American Council on Germany, where Volkswagen and Audi executives gave presentations touting the low-emission, high mileage virtues of their forthcoming "clean" diesel vehicles. The emission representations, in combination with the advertised fuel efficiency and performance, as well as the vehicle's reputation for maintaining a high resale value, induced Plaintiff to purchase the Class Vehicle. Unbeknownst to Plaintiff, at the time of acquisition, the Class Vehicle contained a defeat device designed to bypass emission standards and deceive

ED_002078G_00012581-00149

consumers and regulators. Consequently, the Class Vehicle could not deliver the advertised combination of low emissions, high performance, and fuel economy—and was illegal. Plaintiff has suffered concrete injury as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' conduct, and would not have purchased the Class Vehicle, had Defendants not concealed the illegal defeat device.

B. Defendants

1. Volkswagen Defendants

a. ~~1.~~ Volkswagen AG

172. ~~189.~~ Volkswagen AG ("VW AG") is a German corporation with its principal place of business in Wolfsburg, Germany. VW AG is one of the largest automobile manufacturers in the world, and is in the business of designing, developing, manufacturing, and selling automobiles. VW AG is the parent corporation of VW America, Audi AG, and Porsche AG. According to VW AG, it sold 10.14 million cars worldwide in 2014 – including 6.12 million VW-branded cars, 1.74 million Audi-Branded cars, and 189,849 Porsche-branded cars. Combined with other brands, VW AG boasts a 12.9% share of the worldwide passenger car market. VW AG's sales revenue in 2014 totaled €202 billion (approximately $221 billion) and sales revenue in 2013 totaled €197 billion (approximately $215 billion). At €12.7 billion (approximately $13.9 billion), VW AG generated its highest ever operating profit in fiscal year 2014, beating the previous record set in 2013 by €1.0 billion (approximately $1.1 billion).

173. ~~190.~~ VW AG engineered, designed, developed, manufactured, and installed the defeat device software on the Class Vehicles equipped with the 2.0-liter and 3.0-liter TDI® engines and exported these vehicles with the knowledge and understanding that they would be sold throughout the United States. Audi developed the 3.0-liter TDI diesel engine utilized in the VW Touareg and Porsche Cayenne Class Vehicles. VW AG also developed, reviewed, and approved the marketing and advertising campaigns designed to sell the Class Vehicles.

b. ~~2.~~ Volkswagen Group of America, Inc.

174. ~~191.~~ Volkswagen Group of America, Inc. ("VW America") is a New Jersey corporation with its principal place of business located at 2200 Ferdinand Porsche Drive, Herndon, Virginia 20171. VW America is a wholly-owned subsidiary of Volkswagen AG, and it

engages in business, including the advertising, marketing and sale of Volkswagen automobiles, in all 50 states. In 2014 alone, VW America sold 552,729 vehicles from its 1,018 dealer locations in all 50 states, including 95,240 TDI® "clean" diesel vehicles.

c. ~~3.~~ Audi AG

175. ~~192.~~ Audi AG ("Audi AG") is a German corporation with its principal place of business in Ingolstadt, Germany. Audi AG is the parent of Audi of America, LLC and a subsidiary of the Audi Group, which is a wholly-owned subsidiary of VW AG. Audi AG designs, develops, manufacturers, and sells luxury automobiles. According to Audi AG, the Audi Group sold 1.74 million cars worldwide in 2014, with sales revenues in 2014 totaling €53.8 billion (approximately $58.5 billion). Audi AG's operating profit in fiscal year 2014 was €5.15 billion (approximately $5.63 billion).

176. ~~193.~~ Audi AG engineered, designed, developed, manufactured and installed the defeat device software on the Class Vehicles equipped with the 3.0-liter TDI® diesel engine, and exported these vehicles with the knowledge and understanding that they would be sold throughout the United States. Audi AG also developed, reviewed, and approved the marketing and advertising campaigns designed to sell its ~~Class Vehicles~~Audi Class Vehicles. According to the U.S. government, approximately 80,000 3.0-liter TDI® diesel engine vehicles containing the defeat device were sold by VW, Audi and Porsche in the United States.

d. ~~4.~~ Audi of America, LLC

177. ~~194.~~ Audi of America, LLC ("Audi America") is a Delaware limited liability company with its principal place of business located at 2200 Ferdinand Porsche Drive, Herndon, Virginia 20171. Audi America is a wholly-owned U.S. subsidiary of Audi AG, and it engages in business, including the advertising, marketing and sale of Audi automobiles, in all 50 states.

e. ~~5.~~ Dr. Ing. h.c. F. Porsche AG

178. ~~195.~~ Dr. Ing. h.c. F. Porsche AG ("Porsche AG") is a German corporation with its principal place of business located in Stuttgart, Germany. Porsche AG designs, develops, manufacturers, and sells luxury automobiles. Porsche AG is a wholly-owned subsidiary of VW AG. According to Porsche AG, it sold 187,208 cars worldwide in 2014, with sales revenues in

2014 totaling €17.2 billion (approximately $18.8 billion). Porsche AG's operating profit in fiscal year 2014 was €2.79 billion ($2.97 billion).

179. ~~196.~~ Porsche AG installed the defeat device software on the Class Vehicles equipped with the 3.0-liter TDI® diesel engine, designed by Audi and calibrated for use in the Porsche Cayenne, and exported these vehicles with the knowledge and understanding that they would be sold throughout the United States. Porsche executives and engineers had previously worked at Audi, including overseeing development of the 3.0-liter TDI diesel engine, and Porsche personnel had knowledge of the defeat device. Porsche AG also developed, reviewed, and approved the marketing and advertising campaigns designed to sell its Class Vehicles.

f. ~~6.~~ Porsche Cars North America, Inc.

180. ~~197.~~ Porsche Cars North America, Inc. ("Porsche America") is a Delaware corporation with its principal place of business located at 1 Porsche Drive, Atlanta, Georgia 30354. Porsche America is a wholly-owned U.S. subsidiary of Porsche AG, and it engages in business, including the advertising, marketing and sale of Porsche automobiles, in all 50 states. According to Porsche AG, 2014 represented its best annual results in Porsche history in the U.S., with 47, 007 automobiles delivered. Porsche America now maintains a network of 189 dealers nationwide.

g. ~~7.~~ Martin Winterkorn

181. ~~198.~~ Martin Winterkorn is a resident of Germany. Winterkorn was CEO of VW AG until he resigned on September 23, 2015, in the wake of the diesel emissions scandal. Notably, Winterkorn was widely regarded as a detail-oriented, micromanaging CEO, who retained control over engineering details that many other CEOs would relinquish fully to deputies. Winterkorn is being investigated by the German government for allegations of fraud. Winterkorn reportedly hand-picked the engineers who designed the defeat devices. According to news reports, Winterkorn was also the head of Audi when the idea of defeat device software was first considered years earlier. Winterkorn received compensation from the illegal scheme and course of conduct based on the revenues and profits from the Class Vehicles, and Volkswagen's increased market share. Winterkorn approved, authorized, directed, ratified, and/or participated

ED_002078G_00012581-00152

in the acts complained of herein. Winterkorn is subject to the personal jurisdiction of this Court as he has availed himself of the laws of the United States through his management and control over VW America as well as the manufacture, distribution, testing, and sale of hundreds of thousands of Class Vehicles imported and sold across the United States. Furthermore, Winterkorn has consistently travelled to the U.S. to attend and make presentations at various car shows across the country in order to promote the sale of the Class Vehicles.

h. ~~8.~~ Matthias Müller

182. ~~199.~~ Matthias Müller is a resident of Germany. Müller is a 40-year veteran of Volkswagen, where he began as an apprentice toolmaker at Audi AG in 1977. Müller was appointed coordinator of the Audi model lines in 2002, after Winterkorn took over the management of Audi AG. In 2007, when Winterkorn became CEO of VW AG, Winterkorn appointed Müller as Head of Product Management across all Volkswagen brands. In 2010, Müller was appointed CEO of Porsche AG. In 2014, Müller became the Chief Information Officer of Porsche Automobil Holding SE. Müller became the CEO of VW AG on September 25, 2015, upon Winterkorn's resignation amidst the emissions scandal. Müller profited millions of dollars from the illegal scheme and course of conduct based on the revenues and profits from the Class Vehicles and Volkswagen's increased market share. Müller approved, authorized, directed, ratified, and/or participated in the acts complained of herein. Müller is subject to the personal jurisdiction of this Court because he has availed himself of the laws of the United States through his management and control of the American Volkswagen Defendants, as well as the design, manufacture, distribution, testing, and/or sale of hundreds of thousands of Class Vehicles imported and sold across the United States. Furthermore, Müller has consistently travelled to the U.S. to attend and make presentations at various car shows across the country in order to promote the sale of the Class Vehicles.

i. ~~9.~~ Michael Horn

183. ~~200.~~ Michael Horn is a resident of Virginia. Horn ~~is~~was President and CEO of VW America~~.~~ until he resigned on March 9, 2016. Horn received compensation from the illegal scheme and course of conduct based on the revenues and profits from the Class Vehicles, and

ED_002078G_00012581-00153

Volkswagen's increased market share. Horn approved, authorized, directed, ratified, and/or participated in the acts complained of herein. Horn has admitted that he was aware of the vehicles' emissions non-compliance since at least 2014.

j. ~~10.~~ Rupert Stadler

184. ~~201.~~ Rupert Stadler is a resident of Germany. Stadler became the CEO of Audi AG on January 1, 2010. Stadler joined Audi AG in 1990 and has held various roles at Audi and VW, including the Head of the Board of Management's Office for Volkswagen and the Head of Group Product Planning. In 2003, Stadler became an Audi AG Board Member and was later ~~being~~ responsible for the Finance and Organisation Division. Stadler joined the Board of Management of Volkswagen when he was appointed to his current role as CEO of Audi AG. Stadler received millions of dollars from the illegal scheme and course of conduct based on the revenues and profits from the Class Vehicles and Volkswagen's increased market share. Stadler approved, authorized, directed, ratified, and/or participated in the acts complained of herein. Stadler is subject to the personal jurisdiction of this Court because he has availed himself of the laws of the United States through his management and control over Audi America as well as the design, manufacture, distribution, testing, and/or sale of hundreds of thousands of Class Vehicles imported and sold across the United States. Furthermore, Stadler has consistently travelled to the U.S. to attend and make presentations at various car shows across the country in order to promote the sale of the Class Vehicles.

2. Bosch Defendants

185. From at least 2005 to 2015, Bosch GmbH, Bosch LLC and CEO Volkmar Denner (together, "Bosch") were knowing and active participants in the creation, development, marketing, and sale of illegal defeat devices specifically designed to evade U.S. emissions requirements in vehicles sold solely in the United States. Even though Bosch has produced little discovery, the evidence obtained by Plaintiffs to date shows that Bosch participated not just in the development of the defeat device, but in the scheme to prevent U.S. regulators from uncovering the device's true functionality. Moreover, Bosch's participation was not limited to engineering the defeat device (in a collaboration described as unusually close). Rather, Bosch marketed

ED_002078G_00012581-00154

"Clean Diesel" in the United States and lobbied U.S. regulators to approve Class Vehicles, another highly unusual activity for a mere supplier. These lobbying efforts, taken together with evidence of Bosch's actual knowledge that the "akustikfunction" operated as a defeat device, and participation in concealing the true functionality of the device from U.S. regulators, can be interpreted only one way under U.S. law: Bosch was a knowing and active participant in a massive, decade-long conspiracy with VW to defraud U.S. consumers.

a. ~~11.~~ Robert Bosch GmbH

186. ~~202.~~ Robert Bosch GmbH ("Bosch GmbH") is a German multinational engineering and electronics company headquartered in Gerlingen, Germany. ~~Robert~~ Bosch GmbH is the parent company of Robert Bosch LLC. ~~Robert~~ Bosch GmbH, directly and/or through its North-American subsidiary Robert Bosch LLC, at all material times, designed, manufactured, developed, tailored, reviewed, approved, and supplied elements of the defeat device to Volkswagen for use in the Class Vehicles. Bosch GmbH is subject to the personal jurisdiction of this Court because it has availed itself of the laws of the United States through its management and control over Bosch, LLC, and over the design, development, manufacture, distribution, testing, and sale of hundreds of thousands of the defeat devices installed in the Class Vehicles sold or leased in the U.S.

b. ~~12.~~ Robert Bosch, LLC

187. ~~203.~~ Robert Bosch LLC ("Bosch LLC") is a Delaware limited liability company with its principal place of business located at 38000 Hills Tech Drive, Farmington Hills, Michigan 48331. ~~Robert~~ Bosch LLC is a wholly-owned subsidiary of ~~Robert Bosch Gmbh. Robert~~Bosch GmbH, which wholly owns and controls Bosch LLC. At all material times, Bosch LLC, directly and/or in conjunction with its parent ~~Robert~~ Bosch GmbH~~, at all material times~~, designed, manufactured, developed, tailored, reviewed, approved, and supplied elements of the defeat device to Volkswagen for use in the Class Vehicles.

188. Both Bosch GmbH and Bosch LLC (together with Volkmar Denner, "Bosch") operate under the umbrella of the Bosch Group, which encompasses some 340 subsidiaries and companies. The Bosch Group is divided into four business sectors: Mobility Solutions (formerly

ED_002078G_00012581-00155

Automotive Technology), Industrial Technology, Consumer Goods, and Energy and Building Technology. The Mobility Solutions sector, which supplies parts to the automotive industry, and its Diesel Systems division, which develops, manufacturers and applies diesel systems, are particularly at issue here and include the relevant individuals at both Bosch GmbH and Bosch LLC. Bosch's sectors and divisions are grouped not by location, but by subject matter. Mobility Solutions includes the relevant individuals at both Bosch GmbH and Bosch LLC. Regardless of whether an individual works for Bosch in Germany or the U.S., the individual holds him or herself out as working for Bosch. This collective identity is captured by Bosch's mission statement: "We are Bosch," a unifying principle that links each entity and person within the Bosch Group.[6]

c. ~~13.~~ Volkmar Denner

189. ~~204.~~ Volkmar Denner ("Denner") is a resident of Germany. Denner has been the Chairman and CEO of ~~Robert~~ Bosch GmbH since July 1, ~~2012. Denner~~2012, and contemporaneously holds the position of Chief Technology Officer. Denner joined Bosch in 1986, and has held numerous positions within the company, including, Director of ECU Development~~,~~; Vice-President of Sales and Development, Semiconductors and Electronic Control Units division~~,~~; and President of Automotive Electronics division. In 2006, Denner became a member of ~~Robert~~ Bosch GmbH's Board of Management and was later responsible for research and advance engineering, product planning, and technology coordination across the company's three business sectors from July 2010 until his appointment as CEO. Denner received millions of dollars from the illegal scheme and course of conduct based on the revenues and profits from the sale of defeat devices to Volkswagen. Denner approved, authorized, directed, ratified, and~~/or~~ participated in the acts complained of herein. ~~Denner~~He is subject to the personal jurisdiction of this Court because he has availed himself of the laws of the United States through his management and control over ~~Robert~~ Bosch~~,~~ LLC, as well as the design, development

[6] Bosch 2014 Annual Report: "Experiencing quality of life," available at http://www.bosch.com/en/com/bosch_group/bosch_figures/publications/archive/archive-cg12.php.

ED_002078G_00012581-00156

manufacture, distribution, testing, and~~/or~~ sale of hundreds of thousands of ~~elements of~~ the defeat devices installed in the Class Vehicles sold or leased in the U.S.

COMMON FACTUAL ALLEGATIONS

A. Volkswagen's Plot to Dominate the Automotive Market

190. ~~205.~~ Volkswagen's decade-long illegal scheme was born out of greed and ambition to dominate the global automotive market at any cost. By Volkswagen's own admissions, the seeds for the scandal were planted in 2005, as Volkswagen was repositioning its fleet in light of tightening emission regulations in our country with "a strategic decision to launch a large-scale promotion of diesel vehicles in the United States in 2005."[67] While other automakers focused on hybrid or hydrogen-fueled vehicles, Volkswagen pivoted toward "clean" diesel technology as its primary strategy to reach the growing market of environmentally-conscious consumers.

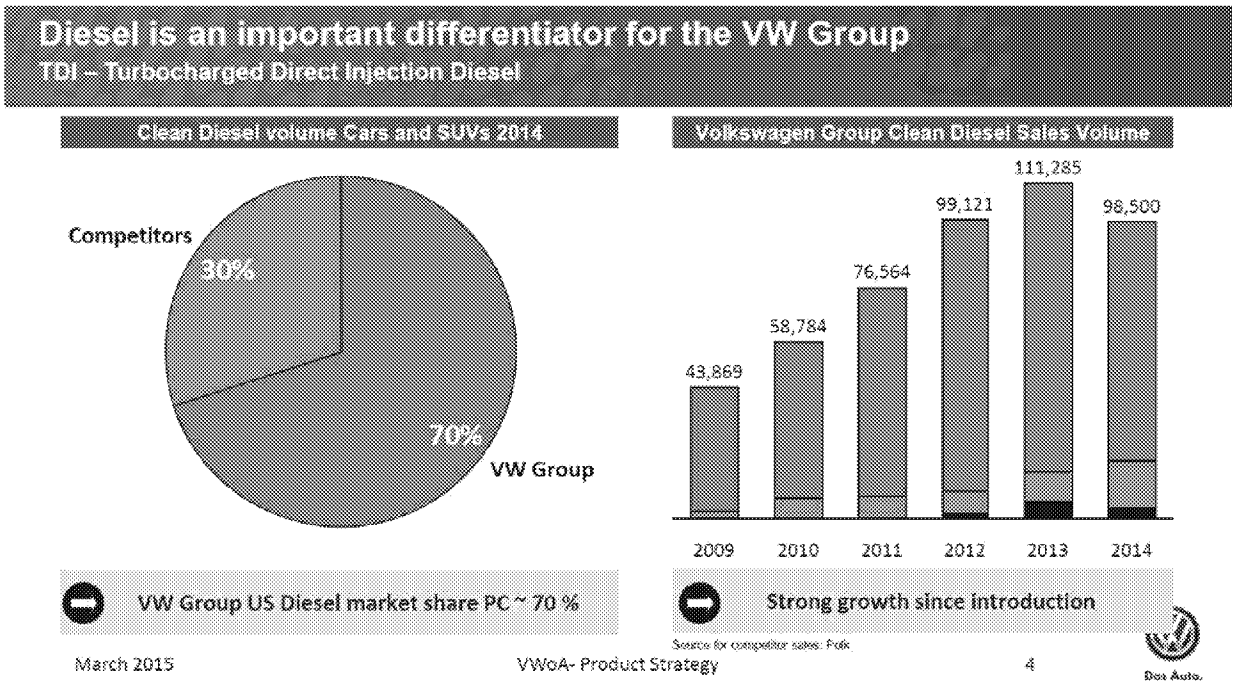
191. ~~206.~~ In 2004, the second generation Toyota Prius became an explosive success, tripling global sales from years prior and changing environmentally-friendly vehicles from a niche market to a standard consumer option. Although it was the first mainstream hybrid vehicle, the Prius was widely viewed as a "boring" vehicle, as the improvements in fuel efficiency and emissions were offset by relatively bland styling and lackluster driving performance.

192. ~~207.~~ Volkswagen took note of the success and sought to achieve the same (or better) efficiency benchmarks as the Prius, but in a "fun-to-drive," high-performance vehicle. This was to be achieved with a supposedly remarkable breakthrough in diesel technology: the EA 189 TDI engine. Volkswagen's TDI (short for "turbocharged direct injection,") diesel engines were the culmination of millions of dollars in research and development, and were heralded as the critical factor that would be responsible for Volkswagen's growth and success in the U.S.

193. ~~208.~~ In 2007, defendant Winterkorn left his position at Audi to become VW AG's CEO. Winterkorn set goals for Volkswagen to become a world leader in automobile manufacturing. This included a target of tripling U.S. sales to at least 800,000 vehicles by

[67] *Volkswagen making good progress with its investigation, technical solutions, and Group realignment*, Volkswagen AG (Dec. 10, 2015), http://www.volkswagenag.com/content/vwcorp/info_center/en/news/2015/12/VW_PK.html.

2018.[78] At the time, diesel-engine vehicles made up just 5% of the U.S. car market, and Winterkorn recognized this as the perfect opportunity to expand Volkswagen's market share. As shown below in a VW America presentation touting the success of "~~clean diesel~~Clean Diesel," this strategy was employed with great success:[89]



194. ~~209.~~ To expand its diesel market penetration in the U.S., Volkswagen needed to overcome the stigmas associated with diesel vehicles. Foremost among these was the consumer perception that diesel engines emit thick, toxic smoke full of dangerous and destructive pollutants, relegated to the smog-filled cities of the past. Volkswagen claimed to have solved all of these environmental problems with the new EA 189 engine, which it aggressively marketed as the clean, green alternative to hybrid engines, such as those in the Prius.

195. ~~210.~~ Behind the scenes, however, Volkswagen realized internally that it was not possible to roll out these so-called "clean" diesel vehicles within its self-imposed budgets and engineering constraints. To get the job done, Winterkorn appointed two engineers with whom he

[78] William Boston, *Volkswagen Emissions Investigation Zeroes In on Two Engineers*, Wall Street Journal (Oct. 5, 2015), http://www.wsj.com/articles/vw-emissions-probe-zeroes-in-on-two-engineers-1444011602.

[89] *Volkswagen AG, TDI: U.S. Market Success*, Clean Diesel Delivers (March, 2015), http://cleandieseldelivers.com/media/Douglas-Skorupski-VWoA_DTF_March2015.pdf.

ED_002078G_00012581-00158

had worked closely at Audi (Ulrich Hackenberg and Wolfgang Hatz[10]) to head up R&D and engine development for this project. These two engineers were the chief developers of the TDI engine.[911] Their primary mandate from management was to develop a diesel engine that maintained the performance of traditional gasoline engines with reduced CO_2 emissions and fuel consumption, all while meeting the strict NO_X emission standards in the U.S. Winterkorn also relied upon and worked closely with Frank Tuch, VW's head of quality assurance, who was intimately familiar with the engines and transmissions across all Volkswagen brands.

196. ~~211.~~ NO_X is a generic term for the mono-nitrogen oxides NO and NO_2 (nitric oxide and nitrogen dioxide), which are predominantly produced from the reaction of nitrogen and oxygen gases in the air during combustion. NO_X is produced by the burning of all fossil fuels, but is particularly difficult to control from the burning of diesel fuel. NO_X is a toxic pollutant, which produces smog and a litany of environmental and health problems, as detailed further below.

197. ~~212.~~ Diesel fuel is traditionally denser than gasoline, and the syrupy fuel contains longer hydrocarbon chains, which tends to produce a more efficient vehicle. In fact, diesel engines can convert over 45% of diesel's chemical energy into useful mechanical energy, whereas gasoline engines convert only 30% of gasoline's chemical energy into mechanical energy.[~~10~~12] To make use of this dense diesel fuel, diesel engines combine high pressure to ignite a combination of diesel fuel and air through "compression ignition," as opposed gasoline engines that typically use electric discharge from a spark plug to ignite a combination of gasoline and air through "spark ignition." Though more efficient, diesel engines come with their own set of challenges, as emissions from diesel engines can include higher levels of NO_X and particulate matter ("PM"), or soot than emissions from gasoline engines due to the different ways the

[10] Hatz, head of engine development at Volkswagen, and formerly at Audi, subsequently became head of development for Porsche.

[911] Jack Ewing, *Volkswagen Engine-Rigging Scheme Said to Have Begun in 2008*, N.Y. Times (Oct. 5, 2015), http://www.nytimes.com/2015/10/05/business/engine-shortfall-pushed-volkswagen-to-evade-emissions-testing.html.

[~~10~~12] *Just the Basics, Diesel Engine*, U.S. Dept. of Energy, Office of Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy (last visited Feb. 8, 2016), *available at* http://www1.eere.energy.gov/vehiclesandfuels/pdfs/basics/jtb_diesel_engine.pdf.

different fuels combust and the different ways the resulting emissions are treated following combustion. One way NO_X emissions can be reduced by adjusting the compression and temperature, but that in turn produces PM, a similarly-undesirable hydrocarbon-based emission. Another way NO_X emissions can be reduced is through expensive exhaust gas aftertreatment devices, primarily, catalytic converters, that use a series of chemical reactions to transform the chemical composition of a vehicle's NO_X emissions into less harmful, relatively inert, and triple bonded nitrogen gas (N_2; just over 78% of the Earth's atmosphere by volume consists of N_2) and carbon dioxide (CO_2).

198. ~~213.~~ Diesel engines thus operate according to this trade-off between price, NO_X and PM, and for the EPA to designate a diesel car as a "clean" vehicle, it must produce ***both*** low PM and low NO_X. In 2000, the EPA announced stricter emission standards requiring all diesel models starting in 2007 to produce drastically less NO_X than years prior.

199. ~~214.~~ These strict emission standards posed a serious challenge to Volkswagen's engineers. In fact, during a 2007 demonstration in San Francisco, engine R&D chief Hatz lamented presciently that "[Volkswagen] can do quite a bit and we will do a bit, but 'impossible' we cannot do. . . . From my point of view, the CARB is not realistic . . . I see it as nearly impossible for [Volkswagen]."~~11~~[13]

200. But it was of utmost importance for Volkswagen to achieve (or at least appear to achieve) this "impossible" goal, for it could not legally sell a single vehicle that failed comply with the governmental emission regulations. Before introducing a Class Vehicle into the U.S. stream of commerce (or causing the same), Volkswagen was required to first apply for, and obtain, an EPA-administered COC, certifying that the vehicle comported with the emission standards for pollutants enumerated in 40 C.F.R. §§ 86.1811-04, 86.1811-09, and 86.1811-10.

201. ~~But it was of utmost importance for Volkswagen to achieve (or at least appear to achieve) this "impossible" goal, for it could not legally sell a single vehicle that failed comply~~

~~11~~[13] Danny Hakim, *et al.*, *VW Executive Had a Pivotal Role as Car Maker Struggled With Emissions*, N.Y. Times (Dec. 21, 2015), http://www.nytimes.com/2015/12/22/business/international/vw-executive-had-a-pivotal-role-as-car-maker-struggled-with-emissions.html?mtrref=undefined&gwh=7E46E42F7CCC3D687AEC40DFB2CFA8BA&gwt=pay.

~~with the governmental emission regulations. Before introducing a Class Vehicle into the U.S. stream of commerce (or causing the same), Volkswagen was required to first apply for, and obtain, an EPA-administered COC, certifying that the vehicle comported with the emission standards for pollutants enumerated in 40 C.F.R. §§ 86.1811-04, 86.1811-09, and 86.1811-10.~~ The CAA expressly prohibits automakers, like Volkswagen, from introducing a new vehicle into the stream of commerce without a valid EPA COC. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(1). Moreover, vehicles must be accurately described in the COC application "in all material respects" to be deemed covered by a valid COC. *See* 40 C.F.R. §§ 86.1848-10(c)(6). California's emission standards were even more stringent than those of the EPA. California's regulator, CARB, requires a similar application from automakers to obtain an EO, confirming compliance with California's emission regulations, before allowing the vehicle onto California's roads.

202. Thus, in order to successfully grow the U.S. diesel market and meet its ambitious objectives, it was critical that Volkswagen develop the technology to maintain the efficient, powerful performance of a diesel, while drastically reducing NOx emissions to comply with the CAA and state emission standards.

203. This high-stakes engineering dilemma led to a deep divide within the company, as two divergent exhaust gas aftertreatment technical approaches emerged. One approach involved a selective catalytic reduction ("SCR") system that proved to be effective but expensive. The other, which utilized a lean NOx trap, was significantly cheaper but was less effective and resulted in lower fuel efficiency.

204. In 2006, Wolfgang Bernhard, then a top executive at VW AG (and former Daimler executive), advocated for the SCR system and championed a technology-sharing agreement with Mercedes-Benz and BMW to jointly develop a SCR emission control system utilizing urea— a post-combustion emission reductant generically referred to as "Diesel Exhaust Fluid" or "DEF" and marketed as "Bluetec" by Mercedes and "AdBlue" by Volkswagen and other German vehicle manufacturers ~~that, when~~ When injected into the exhaust stream in a catalyst chamber, converts NOx into nitrogen gas, water, and carbon dioxide. This SCR system was expensive, costing $350

per vehicle and came with other compromises, including, primarily, the need for installation of a DEF tank that would require regular refills.

205. Hatz initially supported this solution as well, stating publicly at the Detroit Auto Show in early 2007 that "Bluetec technology allows us to demonstrate Audi's commitment to always being at the very forefront of diesel technology."[~~12~~14] ~~He~~Although the SCR system was ultimately utilized for the larger, 3.0-liter TDI engine, Hatz withdrew his support~~, however,~~ for using the system in the 2.0-liter engine as Volkswagen's leadership balked at the $350 per-vehicle cost of the SCR system. Bernhard ultimately lost the internal battle at Volkswagen and resigned.

206. Hatz remained and was tasked with implementing the alternative, lower-cost strategy for the 2.0-liter TDI engine: NO_X traps. This technology involved the storage of NO_X emissions in a catalyst substrate during vehicle operation. Once that substrate filled up, the system burned off the stored NO_X by pumping an extra burst of fuel into the cylinders, most of which passed through to the converter, where it then converts the NO_X into less harmful emissions. This method was cheaper and easier to implement than the SCR system. The NO_X trap system was less effective at reducing emissions, however, and, like the more effective SCR system used in the 3.0-liter engine, still resulted in lower miles-per-gallon fuel efficiency, directly contradicting one of the key elements (high miles-per-gallon fuel efficiency) necessary to execute Volkswagen's ambitious diesel sales goals. Accordingly, this option, too, was unacceptable.

207. But at Volkswagen, failure was not an option. According to many sources (including journalists, industry insiders, and Volkswagen whistleblowers), Volkswagen's top brass directed its engineers to find a way to meet emission standards despite tight budgetary and technical constraints, or suffer the consequences. VW AG's former CEO, Ferdinand Piëch, created "a culture where performance was driven by fear and intimidation," and his leadership was characterized as "a reign of terror."[~~13~~15] Employees were told, "[y]ou will sell diesels in the

[~~12~~14] *Id.*

[~~13~~15] Bob Lutz, *One Man Established the Culture That Led to VW's Emissions Scandal*, Road & Track (Nov. 4, 2015), http://www.roadandtrack.com/car-culture/a27197/bob-lutz-vw-diesel-fiasco/.

U.S., and you will not fail. Do it, or I'll find somebody who will."[~~14~~16] Piëch was infamous for firing subordinates who failed to meet his exacting standards: "Stories are legion in the industry about Volkswagen engineers and executives shaking in their boots prior to presentations before Piech, knowing that if he was displeased, they might be fired instantly."[~~15~~17] And so it seems, out of self-preservation, the defeat device scandal was born.

B. Defendants' Illegal "Defeat Device" Scheme

208. Volkswagen engineers had to find a solution to the "impossible" problem of passing stricter emission standards while maintaining performance and fuel efficiency, all while hamstrung by cost-cutting measures. And it had to be done fast, because the new diesel vehicles were scheduled for imminent release in the U.S.

209. Ultimately, time ran out, and Volkswagen executives and engineers were either unable or unwilling to devise a solution within the constraints of the law and their self-imposed cost-cutting measures. So instead of being honest (and risk being summarily fired), they and others conspired to cheat by installing a "defeat device" in the new diesel vehicles so that those vehicles could "pass" the EPA and CARB emission testing, and Volkswagen could obtain COCs and EOs to sell the vehicles to make its sales targets throughout the U.S and in California.

210. Volkswagen had a ready-made solution at hand. As reported by the New York Attorney General, starting as far back as 1999, Audi engineers had come up with a similar solution to a problem they were facing related to the development of the 3.0-liter diesel engine for Audi models sold in Europe. The engineers had eliminated a noise problem associated with diesel engines by injecting additional fuel into the engine on ignition. But as a result, the engine could not meet European emissions standards during testing. To solve this problem, they developed defeat device software that could recognize when the car was being tested and deactivate the fuel injection function during testing, then reactivate it during normal driving conditions. From 2004-2008, Audi incorporated the defeat device software in its 3.0-liter diesel

[~~14~~16] *Id.*

[~~15~~17] Doron Levin, *The man who created VW's toxic culture still looms large*, Fortune (Oct. 16, 2015), http://fortune.com/2015/10/16/vw-ferdinand-piech-culture/.

engines sold in Europe. Since the defeat device software was related to the goal of reducing engine noise, it became known as the "Acoustic Function" or, in German, the "Akustikfunktion."

211. ~~224. It~~When it became clear that the 2.0-liter TDI engine being developed for the U.S. market could not meet U.S. emission regulations ~~when~~, and initial emission testing failed, the launch of the Jetta TDI "clean" diesel, initially scheduled for 2007, had to be delayed ~~after initial emission testing failed.~~[16] [18] The prospect of failure was unacceptable, so Volkswagen decided to cheat instead. Starting in the mid-2000s, Volkswagen engineers, working with Bosch—as detailed further below—and with the knowledge of management, adapted Audi's "akustikfunktion" concept to the 2.0-liter and 3.0-liter diesel engines for Volkswagen, Audi, and Porsche models to be sold in the U.S. It has been reported that the decision to cheat the EPA, CARB, and countless other regulators worldwide was an "open secret" in Volkswagen's engine development department,[17] [19] as it was necessary for the "EA 189 engine to pass U.S. diesel emissions limits within the budget and time frame allotted."[18] [20] The resulting defeat device was incorporated into the software required to operate the 2.0-liter and 3.0-liter TDI engines in the Class Vehicles.

212. ~~225.~~ As explained further below, the defeat device that Defendants installed in the Class Vehicles to evade emission testing is software code residing the vehicles' control unit. All modern engines are integrated with sophisticated computer components to manage the vehicle's operation, such as, in the case of diesel vehicles, an electronic diesel control ("EDC"). The EDC equipped in the Class Vehicles is formally referred to as the Electronic Diesel Control Unit 17 (also known as "EDC Unit 17," "EDC 17," and "EDC17"). Defendant Bosch tested, manufactured, and sold ~~the~~customized EDC ~~system used by~~Unit 17's to Volkswagen for use in the Class Vehicles. ~~This system is more formally referred to as the Electronic Diesel Control~~

[16] [18] *VW delays Jetta TDI diesel into the US*, Clean MPG (last visited Feb. 8, 2016), http://www.cleanmpg.com/community/index.php?threads/7254/.

[17] [19] Georgina Prodham, *Volkswagen probe finds manipulation was open secret in department*, Reuters (Jan. 23, 2016), http://www.reuters.com/article/us-volkswagen-emissions-investigation-idUSKCN0V02E7.

[18] [20] Jay Ramey, *VW chairman Poetsch: Company 'tolerated breaches of rules'*, Autoweek (Dec. 10, 2015), http://autoweek.com/article/vw-diesel-scandal/vw-chairman-poetsch-company-tolerated-breaches-rules.

ED_002078G_00012581-00164

~~Unit 17 ("EDC Unit 17"). Upon its introduction, EDC Unit 17 was publicly touted by Bosch as follows:~~

> ~~... EDC17 ... controls every parameter that is important for effective, low-emission combustion.~~
>
> ~~Because the computing power and functional scope of the new EDC17 can be adapted to match particular requirements, it can be used very flexibly in any vehicle segment on all the world's markets. In addition to controlling the precise timing and quantity of injection, exhaust gas recirculation, and manifold pressure regulation, it also offers a large number of options such as the control of particulate filters or systems for reducing nitrogen oxides. The Bosch EDC17 determines the injection parameters for each cylinder, making specific adaptations if necessary. This improves the precision of injection throughout the vehicle's entire service life. The system therefore makes an important contribution to observing future exhaust gas emission limits.[19]~~

213. ~~226.~~ The EDC Unit 17 was widely used throughout the automotive industry, including by BMW and Mercedes, to operate modern ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" engines. Bosch worked with each vehicle manufacturer that utilized a EDC Unit 17 to create a unique set of specifications and software code to manage the vehicle's engine operation.

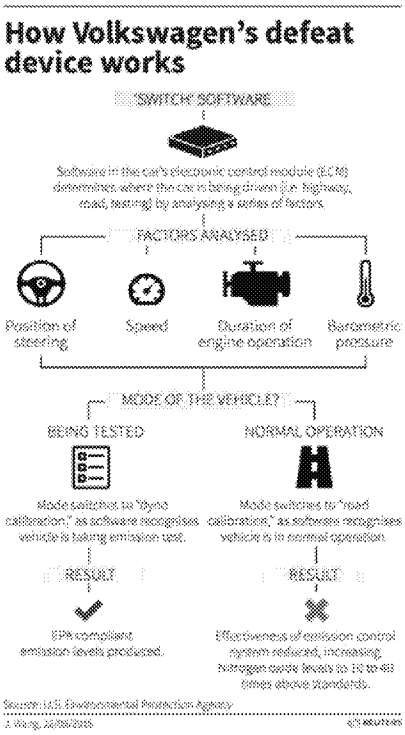
214. ~~227.~~ With respect to the Class Vehicles, however, EDC Unit 17 was also used ~~enable by Bosch and Volkswagen~~ to surreptitiously evade emissions regulations. Bosch and Volkswagen worked together to develop and implement a specific set of software algorithms for implementation in the Class Vehicles, ~~which enabled Volkswagen~~including algorithms to adjust fuel levels, exhaust gas recirculation, air pressure levels, and ~~even urea injection rates (for applicable vehicles).[20]~~urea injection rates.[21]

215. Bosch's EDC Unit 17 was necessary for the Class Vehicles to "pass" emission tests in the U.S. When carmakers test their vehicles against EPA emission standards, they place their cars on dynamometers (large rollers) and then perform a series of specific maneuvers prescribed by federal regulations. Bosch's EDC Unit 17 ~~gave Volkswagen~~allowed the

~~[19] *See* February 28, 2006 Bosch press release, "The brain of diesel injection: New Bosch EDC17 engine management system," http://www.bosch-presse.de/presseforum/details.htm?txtID=2603&locale=en~~

[~~20~~21] *See, e.g.*, *Engine management*, Bosch Auto Parts (last visited February 8, 2016), http://de.bosch-automotive.com/en/parts_and_accessories/motor_and_sytems/diesel/engine_management_2/engine_control_unit_1.

~~power~~Class Vehicles to detect test scenarios by monitoring vehicle speed, acceleration, engine operation, air pressure and even the position of the steering wheel. When the EDC Unit 17's detection algorithm detected that the vehicle was on a dynamometer (and undergoing an emission test), additional software code within the EDC Unit 17 downgraded the engine's power and performance and upgraded the emissions control systems' performance by switching to a "dyno calibration~~" to cause a subsequent reduction in~~," temporarily reducing emissions to legal levels. Once the EDC Unit 17 detected that the emission test was complete, the EDC Unit would then enable a different "road calibration" that caused the engine to return to full power while reducing the emissions control systems' performance, and consequently, caused the car to spew the full amount of illegal NO_X emissions out on the road.~~21~~[22] This process is illustrated in the following diagram:



216. ~~228.~~ Make no mistake: this workaround was highly illegal. And, according to the New York Attorney General, Volkswagen management was well aware of this fact, as they

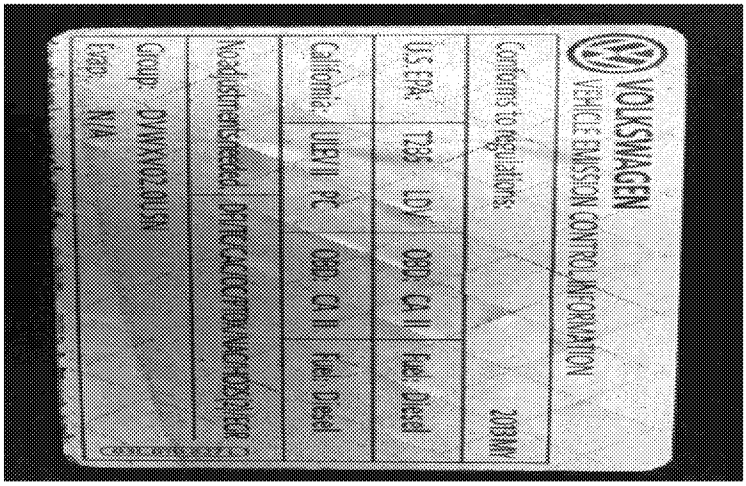
~~21~~[22] Russell Hotten, *Volkswagen: The scandal explained*, BBC (Dec. 10, 2015), http://www.bbc.com/news/business-34324772.

ED_002078G_00012581-00166

studied the issue extensively during 2006-2007 when preparing to launch their vehicles in the U.S. market.

217. The CAA expressly prohibits "defeat devices," defined as any auxiliary emission control device "that reduces the effectiveness of the emission control system under conditions which may reasonably be expected to be encountered in normal vehicle operation and use." 40 C.F.R. § 86.1803-01; *see also id.*, § 86.1809-10 ("No new light-duty vehicle, light-duty truck, medium-duty passenger vehicle, or complete heavy-duty vehicle shall be equipped with a defeat device."). Moreover, the CAA prohibits the sale of components used as defect devices, "where the person knows or should know that such part or component is being offered for sale or installed for such use or put to such use." 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3). Finally, in order to obtain a COC, automakers must submit an application, which lists all auxiliary emission control devices installed in the vehicle, a justification for each, and an explanation of why the control device is not a defeat device.

218. ~~229.~~ Thus, in order to obtain the COCs necessary to sell their vehicles, Volkswagen did not disclose, and affirmatively concealed, the presence of the test-detecting and performance altering software code within the EDC Unit 17 from government regulators, thus making that software an illegal "defeat device." In other words, Volkswagen lied to the government, its customers, and the public at large. An example of one of Volkswagen's vehicle stickers reflecting its fraudulently-obtained COCs is pictured below:



219. ~~230.~~ Because the COCs were fraudulently-obtained, and because the 2.0-liter and 3.0-liter Class Vehicles did not conform "in all material respects" to the specifications provided in the COC applications, the Class Vehicles were never covered by a valid COC, and thus, were never legal for sale, nor were they EPA and/or CARB compliant, as represented. Volkswagen hid these facts from the EPA, other regulators, and consumers, and it continued to sell and lease the 2.0-liter and 3.0-liter Class Vehicles to the driving public, despite their illegality~~, and with the complicity of Bosch~~.

220. ~~231.~~ Volkswagen~~'s illegal workaround was enabled by its close partnership with defendant Bosch, which enjoyed a sizable portion of its annual revenue from manufacturing parts used in Volkswagen's diesel vehicles.[22] Bosch was well aware that Volkswagen was using its emissions control components as a defeat device and, in fact, worked with Volkswagen to develop the software algorithm specifically tailored for the Class Vehicles. Although Bosch reportedly "advised" Volkswagen as early as 2007 that the components should only be used for internal testing, not for manipulation of the engine in emission testing,[23] it knew (or certainly should have known) that its lip service would be ignored, and that the components would be used as defeat devices. Bosch supplied Volkswagen with approximately 11 million such emission control components over seven years.~~

~~232. Volkswagen, likewise,~~ knew better—VW America itself is a recidivist violator of the CAA. In July of 1973, the EPA sought legal action against VW America from the DOJ based on a claim that defeat devices were installed in 1973 Volkswagen vehicles. The matter was swiftly settled for $120,000 the following year.[~~24~~23] And, in June of 2005, VW America entered

~~[22] Approximately 50,000 of Bosch's 375,000 employees worked in the diesel-technology operations branch of Bosch, and Volkswagen was the biggest diesel manufacturer in the world. *See Bosch probes whether its staff helped VW's emissions rigging*, Automotive News (Jan. 27, 2016), http://www.autonews.com/article/20160127/COPY01/301279955/bosch-probes-whether-its-staff-helped-vws-emissions-rigging.~~

~~[23] *VW scandal: Company warned over test cheating years ago*, BBC (Sept. 27, 2015), http://www.bbc.com/news/business-34373637.~~

[~~24~~23] Rich Gardellsa, *et al.*, *VW had previous run-in over 'defeat devices'*, NBC News (Sept. 23, 2015), http://www.cnbc.com/2015/09/23/vw-had-previous-run-in-over-defeat-devices.html.

into a consent decree with the DOJ, wherein it paid a $1.1 million penalty for failing to notify the EPA of emissions problems in certain vehicles manufactured by VW in Mexico.[~~25~~24]

221. ~~233. What's past is prologue, and~~ Volkswagen ~~could not help but repeat its~~ cheating ~~ways~~continued. With respect to the Class Vehicles, Volkswagen hid the fact of the defeat devices from the EPA, such that the COCs were fraudulently obtained. Specifically, VW America submitted COC applications on behalf of VW AG, Audi AG, and itself, for the 2.0-liter and VW-and Audi-branded 3.0-liter Class Vehicles, describing compliant specifications and concealing the dual-calibration strategy of the defeat device. Similarly, Porsche America submitted COC applications on behalf of Porsche AG and itself for the Porsche-branded 3.0-liter Class Vehicles, describing compliant specifications and concealing the dual-calibration strategy of the defeat device. VW America coordinated the submission of these and other regulatory submissions with Audi and Porsche to ensure that discrepancies among the companies' submissions did not alert regulators to emission problems with the Class Vehicles.[25] Executives from the companies even devised a policy of cross brand communication and coordination to minimize the risk that U.S. regulators would learn of fraudulent representations contained in regulatory filings.[26] But, the Class Vehicles differed in "material respects" from the specifications described in the COC applications because they were equipped with undisclosed ~~auxillariary~~auxiliary emissions control devices, specifically, the software code described above, that ~~improperly~~ functioned as ~~a banned~~an illegal "defeat device."

222. ~~234.~~ Because the COCs were fraudulently obtained, the Class Vehicles were never covered by valid COCs, and thus, were never offered legally for sale. Volkswagen hid these facts from the EPA, CARB and other ~~state~~ regulators, and consumers, and it continued to sell and lease the illegal Class Vehicles to the public~~, despite their illegality, and~~ with the ~~complicity~~help of Bosch.

[~~25~~24] Consent Decree, *United States v. Volkswagen of Am., Inc.*, Case No. 1:05-cv-01193-GK (D.D.C. June 15, 2005 and Nov. 4, 2005), ECF Nos. 1-2.

[25] VW-MDL2672-00570461.

[26] VW-MDL2672-00412718.

C. Bosch Played a Critical Role in the Defeat Device Scheme

223. Discovery of Bosch has just begun, but the evidence already proves that Bosch played a critical role in scheme to evade U.S. emission requirements in the Class Vehicles.[27] ***In 2008, Bosch wrote Volkswagen and expressly demanded that Volkswagen indemnify Bosch for anticipated liability arising from the use of the Bosch-created "defeat device" (Bosch's words), which Bosch knew was "prohibited pursuant to . . . US Law."***[28] Volkswagen apparently refused to indemnify Bosch, but Bosch nevertheless continued to develop the so-called "akustikfunktion" (the code name used for the defeat device) for Volkswagen for another seven years. During that period, Bosch concealed the defeat device in communications with U.S. regulators once questions were raised about the emission control system in the Class Vehicles, and went so far as to actively lobby lawmakers to promote Volkswagen's "Clean Diesel" system in the U.S. Bosch's efforts, taken together with evidence of Bosch's actual knowledge that the "akustikfunktion" operated as an illegal defeat device, demonstrate that Bosch was a knowing and active participant in the decade-long illegal enterprise to defraud U.S. consumers.

1. Volkswagen and Bosch Conspire to Develop the Illegal Defeat Device

1. Bosch tightly controlled development of the control units in the Class Vehicles, and actively participated in the development of the defeat device.

2. As discussed above, Bosch introduced a new generation of diesel ECUs for Volkswagen. The development of the EDC17 was a massive undertaking, which began years before Volkswagen began its push into the U.S. market. At least twenty Bosch engineers were working full-time on writing the code for the EDC17 in the 2001 time frame. By 2004, long before the November 20, 2006 meeting at which Volkswagen apparently decided to use the defeat

[27] Plaintiffs' detailed and specific allegations against Bosch are based almost entirely on information produced by Volkswagen, publicly-available documents, and Plaintiffs' own research. Bosch has produced a small number of documents, none of which merit consideration for Plaintiffs' allegations against Bosch.

[28] VW-MDL2672-02570091 (English translation) (emphasis added).

device to "pass" emission certification standards in the U.S., Bosch and Volkswagen had already entered into preliminary agreements for further development of the EDC17.[29]

3. A February 28, 2006, Bosch press release introduced the "New Bosch EDC17 engine management system" as the "brain of diesel injection" which "controls every parameter that is important for effective, low-emission combustion." The EDC17 offered "[e]ffective control of combustion" and a "[c]oncept tailored for all vehicle classes and markets." In the press release, Bosch touted the EDC17 as follows:

> **EDC17: Ready for future demands**
> Because the computing power and functional scope of the new EDC17 can be adapted to match particular requirements, it can be used very flexibly in any vehicle segment on all the world's markets. In addition to controlling the precise timing and quantity of injection, exhaust gas recirculation, and manifold pressure regulation, it also offers a large number of options such as the control of particulate filters or systems for reducing nitrogen oxides. The Bosch EDC17 determines the injection parameters for each cylinder, making specific adaptations if necessary. This improves the precision of injection throughout the vehicle's entire service life. The system therefore makes an important contribution to observing future exhaust gas emission limits.[30]

4. Bosch's EDC17 was the technology behind Volkswagen's ambition. The EDC17 and the development of its underlying software were integral to Volkswagen's entire diesel strategy, which by late 2006 included creating software to sense when the vehicles were in test mode and then manipulate the emission control system at that time. This could not have been accomplished without years of collaborative work with Bosch.

5. As early as February 2005, an internal feasibility study drafted by Ulrich Hackenberg (Audi Development Chief) mentioned Bosch's EDC17 as part of a strategy to reduce diesel vehicle emissions of nitrogen oxides ("NOx") by creating a change in engine electronics.[31]

---

[29] *See* PowerPoint presentation at VW-MDL2672-02559528. This internal Volkswagen PowerPoint describes the "akustikfunktion" as activated in "recognition of emission related environment conditions" and proposed it as a solution to the "registration/certification [problem] in the US."

[30] *See* Feb. 28, 2006 Bosch press release, "The brain of diesel injection: New Bosch EDC17 engine management system," http://www.bosch-presse.de/presseforum/details.htm?txtID=2603&locale=en.

[31] VW-MDL2672-00744825.

ED_002078G_00012581-00171

The study discussed diesel strategies in the U.S. market in light of tightening U.S. emission standards. As discussed above, shortly after the cheating scandal became public, Volkswagen suspended Hackenberg, and he later resigned.[32]

6. Bosch made clear that the EDC17 was not one-size-fits-all. Instead, it was a "[c]oncept tailored for all vehicle classes and markets" that could "be adapted to match particular requirements [and] … be used very flexibly in any vehicle segment on all the world's markets." The EDC17 was tailored and adapted by modifying the sophisticated software embedded within the electronic control unit ("ECU"). Bosch manufactured, developed, and provided the ECU and its base of software to Volkswagen for the Class Vehicles.

7. Bosch and Volkswagen worked together closely to modify the software, and to create specifications for each vehicle model. Indeed, customizing a road-ready ECU is an intensive three- to five-year endeavor involving a full-time Bosch presence at an automaker's facility. Bosch and its customers work so closely that Bosch purposefully locates its component part manufacturing facilities close to its carmaker customers' manufacturing plants.

8. All Bosch ECUs, including the EDC17, run on complex, highly proprietary engine management software over which Bosch exerts near-total control. In fact, the software is typically locked to prevent customers, like Volkswagen, from making significant changes on their own. The defeat device was just such a software change—one that would allow modifications to the vehicle's emission control to turn on only under certain circumstances—that Volkswagen could not have made without Bosch's participation.

9. Bosch's security measures further confirm that its customers cannot make significant changes to Bosch software without Bosch involvement. Bosch boasts that its security modules protect vehicle systems against unauthorized access in every operating phase, meaning

[32] Jack Ewing, *Audi Executive Resigns After Suspension over VW Emissions Scandal*, NY. Times (Dec. 4, 2015), http://www.nytimes.com/2015/12/05/business/international/ulrich-hackenberg-suspended-over-volkswagen-emissions-scandal-resigns.html.

that no alteration could have been made without either a breach of that security—and no such claims have been advanced—or Bosch's knowing participation.[33]

10. Unsurprisingly, then, at least one car-company engineer has confirmed that Bosch maintains absolute control over its software as part of its regular business practices:

> I've had many arguments with Bosch, and they certainly own the dataset software and let their customers tune the curves. Before each dataset is released it goes back to Bosch for its own validation.
>
> Bosch is involved in all the development we ever do. They insist on being present at all our physical tests and they log all their own data, so someone somewhere at Bosch will have known what was going on.
>
> All software routines have to go through the software verification of Bosch, and they have hundreds of milestones of verification, that's the structure . . . .
>
> The car company is *never* entitled by Bosch to do something on their own.[34]

11. Thus, Bosch cannot convincingly argue that the development of the "akustik" device was the work of a small group of rogue engineers.

12. In fact, Volkswagen's and Bosch's work on the EDC17 reflected a highly unusual degree of coordination. It was a massive project that required the work of numerous Bosch coders for a period of more than ten years, or perhaps more.[35] Although Bosch publicly introduced the EDC17 in 2006, it had started to develop the engine management system years before.[36]

---

[33] *Reliable Protection for* ECUs (May 12, 2016), https://www.escrypt.com/company/single-news/detail/reliable-protection-for-ecus/.

[34] Michael Taylor, *EPA Investigating Bosch over VW Diesel Cheater Software*, Car and Driver (Nov. 23, 2015), http://blog.caranddriver.com/epa-investigating-bosch-over-vw-diesel-cheater-software/.

[35] Approximately 50,000 of Bosch's 375,000 employees worked in the diesel-technology operations branch of Bosch, and Volkswagen was the biggest diesel manufacturer in the world. *See Bosch Probes Whether Its Staff Helped VW's Emissions Rigging*, Automotive News (Jan. 27, 2016), http://www.autonews.com/article/20160127/COPY01/301279955/bosch-probes-whether-its-staff-helped-vws-emissions-rigging.

[36] Feb. 28, 2006 Bosch press release, "The brain of diesel injection: New Bosch EDC17 engine management system," http://www.bosch-presse.de/presseforum/details.htm?txtID=2603&locale=en.

13. The size and complexity of the undertaking is captured by a spreadsheet that lists entries for work done by Volkswagen and Bosch employees on the EDC17 from late 2003 to 2009. Each entry is given one of six descriptors: enhancement, new feature, service, support, integration, or bug/defect. In total, the spreadsheet contains 8,565 entries and lists hundreds of Bosch individuals.[37]

14. The joint enterprise is also memorialized in a series of agreements between Bosch and Volkswagen dating back to as early as mid-2005, reflecting negotiations that date prior to January, 2005. On April 7, 2005, for example, Bosch GmbH's Ulrich Gralka and Dr. Holfelder executed the "Framework Development Agreement for Software Sharing in EDC/MED17 Control Unit Projects from the Robert Bosch (RB) Diesel Systems (DS) And Gasoline Systems (GS) Motor Vehicle Units." VW AG countersigned the agreement on September 26, 2005. Importantly, the agreement defined software sharing as "the handing over of BOSCH software in the form of object code by BOSCH to VW, so that VW can use this BOSCH software as a basis for developing VW modules for specific EDC/ME(D)17 projects using software development environments from BOSCH." The agreement states that "[p]roviding the VW modules and integrating them to form a complete software product requires close cooperation between the Parties."

15. The contract also outlined responsibilities for software sharing and co-development. Throughout development, the contract dictated, Bosch was to retain control over the software. While Bosch provided (and owned) the object code, and Volkswagen developed (and owned) the modules, the parties agreed that "BOSCH carries out any modifications to the BOSCH software that are necessary in order to integrate the intended VW modules at the expense of VW." The agreement further specifies that Bosch would monitor the software, test the implementation of Volkswagen modules, and grant written approval to Volkswagen modules. Only if everything met Bosch's standards would it then "deliver[] the final complete software product for VW to use in combination with a BOSCH control unit."[38] Thus, Bosch needed to conduct extensive testing before delivering the product to V.

[37] VW-MDL2672-02559780.
[38] Volkswagen produced an English translation of the agreement at VW-MDL2672-03752699.

ED_002078G_00012581-00174

16. Yet another document demonstrates the tight grip that Bosch maintained over EDC17 software and any modifications made to it. On February 20, 2006, VW AG and Bosch (signed by Bosch GmbH's Dr. Steffen Berns, Senior Vice President of the Diesel Systems division), entered into a supplemental agreement concerning the use of "expanded software" documentation for the EDC17 and EDC16 (its predecessor).[39] Pursuant to this agreement, Bosch identified 35 named individuals, affiliated with either VW AG or IAV (Ingenieurgesellschaft Auto und Verkehr), who were granted access to expanded documentation for the EDC17 for specific functions relating to emissions. Any changes to the list of persons to be given access required the explicit consent of Bosch GmbH, and the access was temporary and non-transferable. Critically, the agreement stated that "[t]his right of use shall not include the right to the change, modify or use the DOCUMENTATION with third-party control units."[40] Bosch thereby tightly controlled both who could access the expanded documentation and the scope of their use of such materials.

17. A later agreement between Bosch GmbH and Volkswagen, this one from a June 12, 2006, governed the implementation, integration, project management, and delivery of certain EDC 17 software functions for diesel vehicles that VW AG had requested from Bosch. This agreement, too, made clear that any changes not explicitly detailed in the agreement would require further approval from Bosch.

18. Along the same lines, several years later, in a February 5, 2011 agreement, Bosch granted VW AG a license to further develop Bosch Denoxtronic functions for the treatment of exhaust from diesel engines. Again, the contract is clear that Bosch maintains rights over the Denoxtronic functions.

19. To recap, as the EA 189 project moved to series production in 2009, Bosch's documented role was to provide to Volkswagen executable software for installation in the EDC17 controller at the VW production line.[41] Bosch insisted that Bosch control the definition of the EDC17 software, that Bosch test the software using bench top and vehicle testing, that Bosch

[39] Volkswagen produced an English translation of the agreement at VW-MDL2672-03752757.
[40] VW-MDL2672-03752757.
[41] VW-MDL2672-03752699.

ED_002078G_00012581-00175

produce the final software release for series production, and that Bosch deliver the software to Volkswagen for installation in the EA 189 engines used in the Class Vehicles. Bosch's firm control over the development of and modifications to EDC17 is undeniable. It is inconceivable, then, that Bosch did not know that the software it was responsible for defining, developing, testing, maintaining and delivering contained an illegal defeat device.

20. In fact, Bosch was in on the secret and knew that Volkswagen was using Bosch's software algorithm as an "on/off" switch for emission controls when the Class Vehicle was undergoing testing. As noted above, it has been said the decision to cheat was an "open secret" at Volkswagen.[42] It was an "open secret" at Bosch as well.

21. Volkswagen and Bosch personnel employed code language for the defeat device, referring to it as the "acoustic function" (in German, "akustikfunktion"). As described above, the roots of the "akustikfunktion"—and likely the cheating—can be traced back to the late 1990's when Audi devised software called the "akustikfunktion" that could switch off certain functions when the vehicle was in a test mode.[43] The "akustik" term is derived from the function's ability

[42] Georgina Prodham, *Volkswagen probe finds manipulation was open secret in department*, Reuters (Jan. 23, 2016), http://www.reuters.com/article/us-volkswagen-emissions-investigation-idUSKCN0V02E7. *See also* Jay Ramey, *VW chairman Poetsch: Company 'tolerated breaches of rules'*, Autoweek (Dec. 10, 2015), http://autoweek.com/article/vw-diesel-scandal/vw-chairman-poetsch-company-tolerated-breaches-rules (it was necessary for the "EA 189 engine to pass U.S. diesel emissions limits within the budget and time frame allotted.").

[43] https://global.handelsblatt.com/edition/413/ressort/companies-markets/article/dieselgates-roots-stretch-back-to-audi?ref=MTI5ODU1.

to modify the noise and vibration produced by the engine. News articles report that, in 2006, VW AG further developed this "akustikfunktion" for the Class Vehicles.[44]

22. Written communications between and within Bosch and Volkswagen describe the "akustikfunktion" in surprising detail. In emails sent as early as July 2005 from VW AG's Andreas Specht to Bosch's Kilian Bucher, Tobias Lang, Michael Moeker, and Carlos Alvarez, Specht discussed emissions measurements from vehicles using the "akustikfunktion" in connection with U.S. emission compliance.[45] A February 2014 PowerPoint prepared by VW AG explained that the akustikfunktion measured speed, acceleration, and engine operation to determine whether a vehicle is undergoing testing.[46]

23. On November 13, 2006, VW AG's Dieter Mannigel (Software Design, U.S. Diesel Engines, Drivetrain Electronics) circulated via email a PowerPoint presentation prepared for VW AG's Rudolf Krebs (who joined Volkswagen from Audi in 2005) about how the "akustikfunktion" is activated and deactivated in recognition of emissions-related environmental conditions, such as temperature and pressure. The presentation explained that the existing vehicles functioning with different drive cycles could not pass U.S. emission tests, and thus proposed the release of the "akustikfunktion" to be driving dependent.[47]

24. On November 20, 2006, Mannigel emailed his colleagues to summarize a meeting with Krebs, at which the PowerPoint described above was likely presented. Krebs had

[44] Volkswagen Probe Finds Manipulation Was Open Secret in Department: Newspaper", *Reuters* (Jan. 23, 2016), http://www.reuters.com/article/us-volkswagen-emissions-investigation-idUSKCN0V02E7. VW Group Chairman, Hans Dieter Poetsch, explained that a small group of engineers and managers was involved in the creation of the manipulating software. *See* VW Chairman Poetsch: Company 'Tolerated Breaches of Rules'", *Auto Week* (Dec. 10, 2015), http://autoweek.com/article/vw-diesel-scandal/vw-chairman-poetsch-company-tolerated-breaches-rules. *See also* "Scandal Explained", *BBC*, Dec. 10, 2015, http://www.bbc.com/news/business-34324772; Sept. 18, 2015, http://www.autocar.co.uk/car-news/industry/vw-emissions-scandal-how-volkswagens-defeat-device-works.

[45] VW-MDL2672-02559611.

[46] VW-MDL2672-02572122.

[47] VW-MDL2672-02559527. The email attached an internal Volkswagen PowerPoint that describes the "akustikfunktion" as activated in recognition of emission related environment conditions and proposed it as a solution to the registration emissions certification problems in the U.S. (VW-MDL2672-02559528).

emphasized the importance of not getting caught by U.S. regulators using the "akustikfunktion," and warned that the function must be explainable to regulators. Krebs was skeptical about using the akustikfunktion in the U.S. market due to potential regulatory and legal exposure, and Mannigel was nervous that regulators would be able to detect the "akustikfunktion." Nevertheless, Mannigel reported, Volkswagen was going ahead with the expanded "akustikfunktion" with Bosch.[48] It is likely this was the meeting at which VW decided to use the "akustikfunktion" as a defeat device to evade compliance with U.S. emission requirements.

25. Well after the defeat device was developed and integrated into hundreds of thousands of Class Vehicles, Volkswagen and Bosch continued to work together to refine and maintain it. For example, both Bosch and Volkswagen were involved in the calibration of the defeat devices for the Class Vehicles. A November 2014 email from VW AG's Juergen Hintz, entitled "Akustikfunktion," relayed a telephone call with Bosch's Kratt about the "akustikfunktion" and Volkswagen's role. VW AG's C. Arenz responded that while he had been responsible for the operation of the "akustikfunktion," Bosch was responsible for its calibration. In fact, Arenz disclosed that he planned to meet with Bosch (along with Michael Brand) about calibrating the "akustikfunktion" the following week.[49] In another email, Hintz wrote that Bosch's Kratt told him that Bosch would be making certain changes to the "akustikfunktion" based on Volkswagen's specifications.[50]

26. In sum, Bosch worked hand-in-glove with Volkswagen to develop and maintain the akustikfunktion/defeat device.[51]

[48] VW-MDL2672-02559526.
[49] VW-MDL2672-02569895.
[50] Translation at 00387135.
[51] From the information available to date, it appears that at least nine individuals from Bosch were involved in the scheme to develop the illegal defeat device: Bucher, Lang, Moeker, and Alvarez (based on a July 2005 email from VW AG's Specht); Berger (based on a March 2007 email with VW AG's Klaproth and Mannigel); Schuetz, Pfeifle, and Richardt (based on a June 2, 2008 letter attempting to limit Bosch's liability); and Kratt (recipient of the letter attached to VW AG's June 6, 2008 response). VW-MDL2672-02570091; VW-MDL2672-02559611; VW-MDL2672-02559515.

ED_002078G_00012581-00178

2. Volkswagen and Bosch Conspire to Conceal the Illegal "Akustikfunktion"

27. By 2007, and likely earlier, Bosch was critical not only in developing the "akustikfunktion," but also in concealing it. On March 9, 2007, Bosch's Guenther Berger emailed VW AG's Mathias Klaproth (a technical developer) and Mannigel with the subject of "Erweiterungen Akustikfunktion" (in English, "Further Development of the Acoustic Function").[52] ***Berger confirmed that Bosch would remove the description of the enhanced "akustikfunktion" from Volkswagen's fuel pump specification sheets D2250 and D2278.*** Klaproth and Mannigel agreed not to list the function in documentation in the U.S., but disagreed whether to disclose it in Europe. Klaproth then took Berger off the email chain and insisted the "akustikfunktion" would be applied to the European projects, to which Mannigel responded that he would contact Klaproth off-line.

28. Bosch was concerned about getting caught participating in the defeat device fraud. As reported in the German newspaper, *Bild am Sonntag*, and a French publication, a Volkswagen internal inquiry found that in 2007 Bosch warned Volkswagen by letter that using the emissions-altering software in production vehicles would constitute an "offense."[53,54]

29. Bosch expressed similar concerns that use of the defeat device it had created would violate U.S. law. These concerns culminated in a June 2, 2008, letter from Bosch's Dieter Schuetz to Volkswagen's Thorsten Schmidt in which Bosch demanded that Volkswagen indemnify Bosch for any liability arising from the creation of a "defeat device," as Bosch itself called it in English. Through the letter, Bosch sought to clarify the roles and responsibilities of Volkswagen and Bosch regarding the development of the EDC 17, and demanded that Volkswagen indemnify Bosch for any legal exposure arising from work on the defeat device:

---

[52] VW-MDL2672-02559515.

[53] Automotive News (Sept. 27, 2015) (http://www.autonews.com/article/20150927/COPY01/309279989/bosch-warned-vw-about-illegal-software-use-in-diesel-cars-report-says); VW Scandal: Company Warned over Test Cheating Years Ago", *BBC*, Sept. 27, 2015, http://www.bbc.com/news/business-34373637.

[54] http://www.autonews.com/article/20150927/COPY01/309279989/bosch-warned-vw-about-illegal-software-use-in-diesel-cars-report-says

ED_002078G_00012581-00179

> The further development [of the EDC17] requested by your company will result, in addition to the already existing possibility of activating enriched data manually, ***in an additional path for the potential to reset data to act as a "defeat device."*** We ask you to have the attached disclaimers executed by your company.[55]

The letter uses the words "defeat device" in English, and further explained that "**[t]he usage of a defeat device is prohibited pursuant to . . . US Law (CARB/EPA)** (see definition footnote 2)."[56]

30. Bosch's June 2, 2008 letter also warned Volkswagen that the software modifications Volkswagen requested could allow "the certified dataset [to be] replaced with another, possibly non-certified data set[,]" which could, in turn, cause "the vehicle's general operating license (registration) [to] become void."[57] Creating two data sets on emission compliance was illegal under U.S. law. Bosch knew this, and that is why it requested indemnification from Volkswagen.

31. Helmut Pfeifle and Heike Richardt at Bosch signed the proposed indemnification; the signature lines for Volkswagen were left blank. When Volkswagen's Hermann Middendorf responded to Alfred Kratt at Bosch. He did not deny the existence of a defeat device, but instead attacked Bosch for involving "the lawyers."

32. Discovery is ongoing, and Plaintiffs do not have a full record of what unfolded in response to Bosch's June 2, 2008 letter. However, it is indisputable that Bosch continued to develop and sell to Volkswagen hundreds of thousands of the defeat devices for U.S. vehicles following Bosch's express, written recognition that its software was being used in the Class Vehicles as a "defeat device" that was "prohibited pursuant to . . . US Law."

33. VW AG and Bosch continued over the next few years to refine the defeat device. This was a lengthy and complicated process that required concealing its existence from the onboard diagnostic system, which was intended to report emission controls to comply with U.S., and particularly California's, requirements. In a July 18, 2011 email, Audi's Olaf Busse proposed tying the activation of the "akustikfunktion" more directly to steering angle, instead of

[55] VW-MDL2672-02570091 (English translation) (emphasis added).
[56] *Id.* at -92 (emphasis added).
[57] *Id.* at -93.

ED_002078G_00012581-00180

vehicle temperature, which was proving to be problematic. This request coincided with inquiries from CARB about on-board diagnostics issues. VW AG's Hanno Jelden (Head of Powertrain Electronics), worried that the change would be too obvious and could not be explained to regulators.[58]

34. Defendant Denner and the other Individual Defendants were also in on the secret. Notes from a May 28, 2014 meeting between Bosch and Volkswagen executives at VW headquarters reflect that the topic of "akustikfunktion" was discussed in the context of Volkswagen's and Bosch's partnership in the U.S. market. VW AG's Friedrich Eichler (Powertrain Development Chief) mentioned the importance of the "akustikfunktion" in Bosch diesel engines. Bosch participants at the meeting included Defendant Denner, as well as Rolf Bulander, Dirk Hoheisel, Markus Heyn, Scheider, Kampmann, Fetzer, Philipp, Hammer, Mader, Hubner, Karakas, Schirm, and Frese. For VW AG, Defendant Winterkorn was also present.[59]

3. Volkswagen and Bosch Conspire in the U.S. and Germany to Elude U.S. Regulators

35. The purpose of the defeat device was to evade stringent U.S. emissions standards. Once Bosch and VW perfected the defeat device, therefore, their attention turned to deceiving U.S. regulators.

36. Evidence already shows that Bosch GmbH employees expressly conspired with VW to hide the function of the defeat device. Shortly after the March 2007 email exchange detailed above, in which VW AG's Klaproth and Mannigel confirmed to Bosch GmbH's Berger that the "akustikfunktion" would not be listed in the U.S. documentation for the Class Vehicles, an internal email from VW AG's Frank Alich (Development, OBD Diesel) to various individuals at VW AG about scheduling a May 9, 2007 meeting, lamented the trouble distinguishing between acoustic and non-acoustic modes relating to soot simulation. Alich complained that he did not know how he would explain the problem to CARB.[60]

[58] VW-MDL2672-0259489. Jelden was subsequently suspended in connection with the emissions scandal.
[59] VW-MDL2672-02569909.
[60] VW-MDL2672-02555825.

ED_002078G_00012581-00181

37. Bosch's North American subsidiary, Defendant Bosch LLC, was also part of and essential to the fraud. Bosch LLC worked closely with Bosch GmbH and Volkswagen, in the United States and in Germany, to ensure that the non-compliant Class Vehicles passed U.S. emission tests. As set forth below, Bosch LLC employees frequently communicated with U.S. regulators, and actively worked to ensure the Class Vehicles were approved by regulators.

38. Employees of Bosch LLC and Bosch GmbH provided specific information to U.S. regulators about how Volkswagen's vehicles functioned and unambiguously stated that the vehicles met emissions standards. Bosch LLC regularly communicated to its colleagues and clients in Germany about ways to deflect and diffuse questions from US regulators about the Class Vehicles - particularly CARB. For example, in a May 15, 2008 email from Audi AG's Martin Hierse to Bosch GmbH's Markus Schroeder (Diesel Systems, Engineering Powertrain Diagnosis), copying Audi's Stefan Forthmann, Hierse noted that auxiliary emission control devices ("AECDs") were a very important subject for certification of U.S. diesels, and admitted discrepancies with the U.S. authorities in AECD documentation.[61] The regulators' questions were chipping away at the discrepancies between on board diagnostic systems, and the emission controls.

39. Accordingly, Hierse worried that there was a possibility that one of the Volkswagen Group's representatives in the U.S. was providing the regulators too much information and data concerning AECD disclosure. He then asked to discuss the matter with Bosch's Schroeder either by telephone or in private at one of their offices due to the confidentiality of the issue.

40. Bosch and VW worked together to craft responses to CARB's questions. For example, an April 2009 email, Suanne Thomas (VW America Regulatory Strategist) and Bosch LLC's Bernie Carr discussed results from tests sent from an individual at IAV showing defects in the Class Vehicles' in-use ratios and missing readiness information.

41. On July 1, 2009, VW America's Thomas emailed colleagues, again raising concerns about documenting AECDs in Model Year 2010-11 Class Vehicles to U.S. authorities.

[61] VW-MDL2672-11873274.

ED_002078G_00012581-00182

At issue was the "low level of detail in the AECD documents [so that] ARB is not able to confirm which strategies are for component protection." Thomas then relayed that CARB asked whether there was a problem getting Bosch to disclose its strategy.[62] In a related email, Thomas commented: "I was not involved in the discussions . . . with ARB on diesel, however I get the impression that there is a misunderstanding at VW regarding AECDs. That this misunderstanding is the root of the issue – why ARB is not satisfied with the AECD disclosure for diesels."[63] CARB was asking the right questions, and not getting honest answers.

42. Nor can Bosch persuasively distance Bosch GmbH from the communications with regulators, as Bosch GmbH employees directly participated in meetings with CARB. For example, in January, 2015, Bosch GmbH (specifically, Bosch LLC's Adam Wienner, Senior Legal Counsel, Dennis Froehlich, Quality Control, and Axel Boeringer, Sales Quality and Warranty) conferred about setting up a conference call with Audi and CARB to explain problems with the diagnostics relating to faulty fuel pumps, issues that likely arose because the defeat device was causing problems with the on board diagnostic system in certain Class Vehicles. Suanne Thomas of VW coordinated the call between Bosch and CARB.

43. Volkswagen and Bosch held CARB and the EPA at bay with finesse (and fraud) to obtain the necessary COCs and EOs to keep Class Vehicles on the road. In an August 2009 email from VW America shared a comment from CARB regarding 2009 Volkswagen Jetta TDIs test results that "VW 'blatantly did the wrong thing'" and asking Volkswagen if this "is a base strategy from Bosch." Volkswagen responded, "yes."[64]

44. This is not the only document crediting Bosch strategies to obtain regulatory approval. A May 17, 2011 email from CARB to Thomas regarding Volkswagen 2014 TDIs referenced a 2010 conference call where they discussed "the bosch ZFC [Zero Fuel Calibration] strategy and a possible fuel rail pressure disablement." VW AG's Alich then relayed that "ARB accepted our proposal to implement the ZFC 'time to closed loop' monitor with MY [model year]

[62] VW-MDL2672-02469411.
[63] VW-MDL2672-02120937.
[64] VW-MDL2672-00912096.

ED_002078G_00012581-00183

2013."[65] And in a May 31, 2013 email regarding 2.0-liter Class Vehicles, Thomas referenced a "[p]roposed strategy" to "get the executive order [from CARB] based on the 'Bosch' strategy."[66] These communications demonstrate Bosch's deep understanding of what regulators allowed and would not allow, and what Bosch did to help VW obtain approval.

45. In short, there can be no argument that Bosch left communications with the regulators to VW, or that Bosch did not understand the regulatory implications of the defeat device software VW paid Bosch to develop. Employees of Bosch GmbH and Bosch LLC worked together with VW to convince U.S. regulators to approve the Class Vehicles for sale and use in this country. The examples below identify at least six additional instances in which Bosch communicated directly with U.S. regulators to discuss concerns with emissions detection and compliance in the Class Vehicles. During each communication, Bosch LLC provided specific information about how Volkswagen's vehicles functioned and unambiguously stated that the vehicles met emissions standards:

a. In December 2009, Bosch presented CARB with a strategy to allow usage of Injection Quantity Adjustment codes in 2013 Volkswagen diesel models.[67]

b. In or around December 2012, Volkswagen and Bosch submitted separate written responses, including requested documents, to the U.S. National Highway Traffic Safety Administration in response to its investigation into high-pressure fuel pump failures in certain Class Vehicles.[68]

c. A January 15, 2014 email from CARB to Thomas with the subject, "RE: VW response Re: V6TDI clarifications," CARB's Peter Ho referenced "previous discussions with Bosch," and inquired about false detections in the field.[69]

d. July 23, 2014 notes from Volkswagen referenced a phone call between Volkswagen, Bosch, CARB, and other automakers during which Bosch raised the issue of pin-pointing of wire faults of NOx and particulate matter sensors with a separate control unit.[70]

[65] VW-MDL-2672-02464246.
[66] VW-MDL2672-00530556.
[67] VW-MDL2672-07235955.
[68] VW-MDL2672-00762181.
[69] VW-MDL2672-00465156 (emphasis added). These discussions began in 2011.
[70] VW-MDL2672-00887996.

ED_002078G_00012581-00184

e. A February 9, 2015 email from VW AG's Steffen Vieser relayed an update from Bosch GmbH about a discussion between CARB and Bosch LLC's Wienner re: a "non-erasable permanent fault code issue of the fuel pump electronic driver stage diagnostic," which Volkswagen suggested could be fixed by a "software update" requiring Bosch's assistance, which CARB approved.[71]

f. Notes from a June 10-11, 2015 meeting between CARB and Volkswagen reference a "Bosch discussion with ARB regarding PM [particulate matter] sensor introduction with Fe-doping." The meeting notes also record that CARB told Volkswagen that CARB did not want the emission monitors in a "contrived condition."[72]

46. Bosch did not disclose its knowledge of the illegal defeat device in any of these meetings or communications with U.S. regulators.

4. Bosch Keeps Volkswagen's Secret Safe and Pushes "Clean" Diesel in the U.S.

47. Bosch not only kept Volkswagen's dirty secret safe, it went a step further and actively lobbied lawmakers to push "Clean Diesel" in the U.S., including making Class Vehicles available for regulators to drive.

48. As early as 2004, Bosch announced a push to convince U.S. automakers that its diesel technology could meet tougher 2007 U.S. emission standards.[73] Its efforts ended up being a multiple-year, multi-million dollar effort, involving key players from both Bosch Germany and Bosch America. Following the launch of its new EDC systems in 2006, Bosch hired mcapitol Managers, a lobbying firm to promote its "Clean Diesel" products on Capitol Hill and with the EPA. In Washington, DC, mcapital Managers lobbied on Bosch's behalf to defeat a proposal that would have favored hybrid vehicle technology over "Clean Diesel" vehicles.

49. Bosch also coordinated studies to advance diesel technology in the U.S. In September 2006, Bosch's Bill Rutecki reached out to Volkswagen and Audi to request their participation in the "Martec Light Duty Diesel Market Opportunity Assessment." The study's

[71] VW-MDL2672-00902633; VW-MDL2672-02449923.
[72] VW-MDL2672-02296983.
[73] Mar. 8, 2004, Edmund Chew, Autonews.

ED_002078G_00012581-00185

goal was to develop coordinated strategies to accelerate advancements of light duty diesel technology in the U.S.[74]

50. Bosch's promotion of diesel technology specifically targeted the U.S. For example, Bosch put on "Diesel Days in California," "Deer Conference: EGT Focus," and "SAE World Congress in Detroit." In 2008, Bosch LLC and VW America co-sponsored the "Future Motion Made in Germany-Second Symposium on Modern Drive Technologies" at the German Embassy in Washington, D.C., with the aim of providing a venue for "stakeholders to gain insight into the latest technology trends and engage in a vital dialogue with industry leaders and policymakers."[75]

51. Bosch LLC hosted multi-day conferences open to many regulators and legislators and held private meetings with regulators, in which it proclaimed extensive knowledge of the specifics of Volkswagen technology, including calibrations necessary for the Class Vehicles to comply with emissions regulations.

52. For example, in April 2009, Bosch organized and hosted a two-day "California Diesel Days" event in Sacramento, California. Bosch invited a roster of lawmakers, journalists, executives, regulators, and NGOs with the aim of changing perceptions of diesel from "dirty" to "clean." The event featured Class Vehicles as ambassadors of "Clean Diesel" technology, including a 2009 VW Jetta "green car." The stated goals were to "generat[e] a positive perception of Clean Diesel in passenger vehicles" and to "educate California stakeholders about the immediate benefits [of] Clean Diesel passenger vehicles" in reducing emissions. A key feature of the event included "Bosch Vehicles Being Deployed."[76] Attendees included Bernd Boisten (Bosch Regional President, Diesel Systems, Bosch LLC); Dr. Joerg Reuger (Senior Vice President, Diesel Engineering, Bosch Support Staff, Bosch GmbH); Brad Warner (Manager, Marketing, Diesel Systems, Robert Bosch LLC); and Norman Johnson (Director, External Affairs, Robert Bosch LLC).

[74] VW-MDL2672-06136031.
[75] VW-MDL2672-00234383.
[76] *Id.* 115-45; VW-MDL2672-03331605.

ED_002078G_00012581-00186

53. In 2009, Bosch also became a founding member of the U.S. Coalition for Advanced Diesel Cars. One of this advocacy group's purposes included "generating awareness to legislators and regulators on the benefits of "Clean Diesel" technology for passenger cars, through engagement in policy, regulatory and advocacy activities."

54. Another example of Bosch's U.S. lobbying is the 2009 "California Green Summit." As part of its "Clean Diesel" partnership with Volkswagen, Bosch deployed two 2009 Jetta TDI Volkswagens to attendees with the express purpose of "Influencing California," and inviting CARB, the Western Automotive Journalist Organization, and many others.

55. In September 2009, Bosch held a Diesel Technology Forum in California. Dirk Naber (Diesel Systems/Engineering; Vehicle and Engine Laboratory of Bosch) attended, as did VW's Stuart Johnson, R. Dorenkamp and G. Pamio, along with Juergen Peter. Following this forum, in October 2009, Mightycomm (Bosch's California lobbyist) outlined a proposal for "OEM Vehicle Placement Program targeting influential California NGOs and Regulators."[77] This memo was addressed to Bosch's Lars Ulrich, Joerg Rueger, and Bosch Diesel Systems. **Mightycomm specifically stated "[v]ehicles placed with CARB would have to be . . . *newer models that can withstand possible dynamometer testing. While we do not anticipate a vehicle placed with CARB would be inspected, examined, or tested on a dynamometer, there is no assurance some CARB staff won't want to do this.*"**[78] On the other hand, Mightycomm advised not to worry about a vehicle being tested by the California Energy Commission ("CEC") "as the CEC is not equipped to conduct such inspections."[79]

56. In 2010, Bosch sponsored the Virginia International Raceway with the support of the 2010 Volkswagen Jetta Cup Series. This included the 2009 "Sidewinder" which Bosch featured for its "performance exhaust system."

57. In its lobbying on behalf of "Clean Diesel," Bosch had to continually cover up the dirty secret of the defeat device in the Class Vehicles. In a January 13, 2010 memo addressed to Bosch's Lars Ullrich and Brad Warner, Mightycomm noted that "Clean Diesel has been ranked

[77] VW-MDL2672-15182932
[78] *Id.* (emphasis added).
[79] *Id.*

ED_002078G_00012581-00187

the green car of the year" two years in a row—2009 and 2010. And yet Bosch knew the Class Vehicles could not obtain the results being advertised without activating the defeat device.

58. Bosch's Andreas Sambel (Director of Marketing and Business Excellence) presented on "Clean Diesel" technology before the CEC on June 19, 2013, specifically pinpointing "key influencers," such as specific NGOs that have not traditionally engaged CARB, "who we need to reach, rally and motivate."[80]

59. In its efforts to promote "Clean Diesel," including the Class Vehicles, Bosch acted on behalf of its global group. As an example, Bosch put on a two-day presentation on June 27-28, 2007, about meeting the demands of U.S. emission legislation, where it focused on lowering emissions in diesel vehicles. Each of the presentation's 30 pages bears both the "Bosch" name and "Bosch Engineering GmbH" but makes no mention of Bosch LLC.[81] The aforementioned memo from Mightycomm was addressed to "Bosch Diesel Systems." And each page of the presentation for California Diesel Days bears the label "BOSCH' in emboldened red type.[82] This is consistent with the ongoing representations that the Bosch entities, overseas and in the U.S. were "one-for-all-and-all-for-one" in promoting "Clean Diesel" technology to U.S. stakeholders.

5. Defendant Denner Also Played a Critical Role in the Scheme

60. Prior to becoming CEO in 2012, Denner climbed the corporate ladder in Bosch's Engine ECU Development division, managing the development and sale of automotive engine computers, such as the EDC units that Volkswagen used as defeat devices. In 2006, Denner joined Bosch Germany's Board of Management and was later responsible for research and advance engineering, product planning, and technology coordination across the company's three business sectors from July 2010 until his appointment as CEO. Denner has agitated for the

[80] VW-MDL2672-00885348.
[81] VW-MDL2672-05676990.
[82] VW-MDL2672-03331605.

ED_002078G_00012581-00188

company to become more like a "start-up,"[83] and to develop a "culture of failure,"[84] where risk taking is rewarded, in an attempt to replicate the "California venture capitalist model."[85] Denner set the tone at the top of Bosch as a member of Bosch's Board of Management and later CEO. He embraced the Silicon Valley culture of moving fast, taking risks, and asking for forgiveness rather than permission.

61. As he rose in the ranks, Denner worked to foster Bosch's relationship with key corporate partners, like Volkswagen, which brought in billions of dollars in annual revenues. Denner immersed himself in the day-to-day business of Bosch's important customers. Illustrating how important Volkswagen was to Bosch, Denner communicated directly with Volkswagen's Winterkorn about the companies' relationship and Bosch products sold to Volkswagen. For example, when Bosch ran out of oxygen sensor parts that Volkswagen ordered for its vehicles, Denner reached out directly to Winterkorn. Denner and Winterkorn directly communicated over parts delays and shortages, implying that each was not a manager who governed from afar, but rather was intricately involved in the details of operations.

62. In May 28, 2014, Denner participated in a meeting with Defendant Winterkorn and other Bosch and Volkswagen executives at Volkswagen headquarters concerning their partnership in the U.S. market. Among other topics, participants discussed the "akustikfunktion" in Volkswagen diesel vehicles.[86] Thus, Denner and Winterkorn were aware of the illegal use of the defeat devices at least by May 2014.

[83] *See* Interview with Bosch Director Volkmar Denner, Jan. 21, 2015, available at http://www.uni-stuttgart.de/forschung-leben/forschung-persoenlich/persoenlich_artikel0005.en.html.

[84] *See* Martin-Werner Bucdhenau, The Multinational Start-up: The engineering and electronics giant Bosch is putting aside its conservative tendencies and investing in a new innovation unit that it hopes will rival successful start-up incubators, Handelsblatt, Nov. 28, 2014, available at https://global.handelsblatt.com/edition/64/ressort/companies-markets/article/the-multinational-start-up.

[85] *See* Nick Gibbs, German auto firms try to nurture Silicon Valley boldness, Automotive News, Nov. 22, 2015, available at http://www.autonews.com/article/20151122/OEM06/311239956/german-auto-firms-try-to-nurture-silicon-valley-boldness

[86] VW-MDL2672-02569909.

63. In sum, Bosch played a crucial role in the fraudulent enterprise and profited handsomely from it. It is no exaggeration to say that Bosch provided Volkswagen with the most critical elements necessary to create an engine capable of being (fraudulently) represented as achieving the most stringent U.S. emission standards. All of the Bosch content provided to the Volkswagen production line combined—including the ECU, software, fuel system, sensors, and harness—accounted for a sizeable portion of the total material cost of the engines. This is very big business for Bosch.

D. Porsche Knowingly Adopts the Defeat Device in Its 3.0-liter Class Vehicles

64. Porsche also knew that its class vehicles—the Porsche Cayenne Diesel—contained defeat devices that resulted in NO_X and other emissions exceeded the allowable EPA emission standards under normal driving conditions. Indeed, Porsche's head of development, Hatz, was formerly head of engine development at VW and Audi and, as alleged above, ***was one of the architects of the defeat device scheme***. Although Porsche would later disclaim any responsibility for the 3.0-liter TDI engine, Porsche was fully aware of the defeat device that the engine utilized, and fully embraced the "Clean Diesel" engine for purposes of marketing its cars to the public.

65. At the very least, Porsche learned of the defeat device during the design and manufacture of the Porsche Cayenne Diesel and the installation of its 3.0-liter TDI engine and ECU, which were developed and integrated into the Cayenne with the assistance of Audi and Bosch. When Porsche decided to enter the U.S. market, Porsche representatives worked closely with Audi and Bosch engineers on the development, installation, and integration of the Audi-developed 3.0-liter TDI engine used in the Porsche Cayenne Class Vehicles. During this process, Audi personnel educated Porsche personnel about the defeat device used in the 3.0-liter engine. This included communications between Audi engineers, Porsche's electronics development chief, and the head of engine development at Volkswagen, Ulrich Hackenberg, that described the EPA requirements and the strategy devised to circumvent those requirements.

66. Furthermore, although the Porsche Cayenne uses a 3.0-liter TDI engine developed by Audi, it is distinct and required its own unique calibrations. Any changes specific to the Cayenne required Porsche to collaborate with Audi and Bosch engineers to ensure that the

modifications were advisable given the configuration of the engine software and would not negatively impact overall vehicle performance.

67. Additionally, Porsche was ultimately responsible for obtaining the necessary emissions certification required to market the Porsche Cayenne Diesels in the United States. Porsche was therefore aware of the input values and other engine calibrations required for the Cayenne to undergo the emissions testing necessary to obtain a COC, and it well understood that the Cayenne could maintain comparable levels of power and fuel efficiency during testing and real-world driving conditions while simultaneously generating drastically different emissions results during these two scenarios, only because of the presence of the defeat device in the Cayenne's ECU.

E. ~~C.~~ Volkswagen's "Clean" Diesel Advertising Campaign

68. ~~235.~~ While secretly using defeat devices to bypass emission testing, Volkswagen publicly declared a landmark victory—touting that it had successfully optimized its engines to maintain legal emissions, while simultaneously enjoying the cost savings and convenience factors of a lean NO_X trap system. Volkswagen claimed it accomplished this by monitoring and adjusting combustion conditions and using a two-stage exhaust gas recirculation system to reduce initial emissions, while neutralizing the remaining ones with a lean NO_X trap to comply with U.S. law.[~~26~~87] Volkswagen branded and advertised this purportedly revolutionary technology to American consumers as "~~CleanDiesel~~Clean Diesel" TDI technology.

69. ~~236.~~ As we now know, Volkswagen's "clean" diesel campaign was built upon a lie. Indeed, the Class Vehicles were so "dirty" that they could not pass the minimum emission standards in the U.S., and Volkswagen had to lie to the EPA in order to sell them in the U.S. But, of course, Volkswagen marketed and sold these Class Vehicles without ever disclosing to consumers that they were unlawful to sell or drive due to their high levels of NO_X emissions.

[~~26~~87] *See* Hadler, *et al.*, *Volkswagen's New 2.0l TDI Engine Fulfils the Most Stringent Emission Standards*, Internationales Wiener Motorensymposium 2008; *see also Self Study Program 826803: 2.0 Liter TDI Common Rail BinS ULEV Engine*, Volkswagen of America, Inc. (2008).

1. VW's False and Misleading Advertisements

1. ~~237.~~ VW's "clean" diesel campaign was its key selling point for consumers increasingly concerned about the environment. Its marketing mission was to "get clean-diesel power the recognition it deserves as a true 'green' technology," thereby growing Volkswagen's market share to match Winterkorn's lofty goals.[~~27~~88] The objective was to change the way consumers thought of diesel technology, by replacing the mental image of sulfur emissions amid clouds of thick soot with that of heightened efficiency and reduced CO_2 emissions. In fact, the VW website stated: "This ain't your daddy's diesel. Stinky, smoky, and sluggish. Those old diesel realities no longer apply. Enter TDI "'clean'" diesel. Ultra-low-sulfur fuel, direct injection technology, and extreme efficiency. We've ushered in a new era of diesel."[~~28~~89]

2. ~~238.~~ Dubbing these diesel engines as "~~CleanDiesel~~Clean Diesel" was a symptom of the brazen arrogance underlying the fraud. VW's entire marketing campaign, from the branding of the products to the advertisements, focused on convincing consumers that the Class Vehicles were not merely compliant with emission regulations, but that they exceeded them. This deception culminated in a Guinness World Record attempt in a 2013 Volkswagen Passat TDI, which ironically won an award for "lowest fuel consumption—48 U.S. states for a non-hybrid car."[~~29~~90]

3. ~~239.~~ VW professed that its diesel-based technology was equal or superior to hybrid and electric options offered by its competitors. As described by Mark Barnes (COO of VW America) when asked, "What is the advantage of a diesel over a hybrid?"

> It's a fantastic power train. It gives very good fuel economy. It's also good for the environment because it puts out 25% less greenhouse gas emissions than what a gasoline engine would. And thanks to the uniqueness of the TDI motor, it cuts out the particulate emissions by 90% and the emissions of nitrous oxide are cut by 95%. So, a very very clean running engine. Clean enough to be certified in all 50 states. It's just like driving a high-powered

[~~27~~88] *See, e.g.*, *TDI Clean Diesel*, *http://www.venturavw.com/TDI-clean-diesel.html.*
[~~28~~89] *Supra* note ~~2.~~3.
[~~29~~90] Nick Palermo, *Volkswagen Passat TDI Sets World Record for Fuel Economy*, Autotrader (July 2013), http://www.autotrader.com/car-news/volkswagen-passat-tdi-sets-world-record-for-fuel-economy-210689.

> gasoline engine so you are not giving up one bit of the driving experience that you'd expect from a regular gasoline engine.[3091]

4. ~~240.~~ Facing skepticism, Barnes had a ready, if imaginative, response to the question, "How do you re-brand something that's dirty like diesel as something that's green?"

> The way we've gone about it is through a number of communication pieces. One of them we've used is TDI Truth & Dare. It is a very good website that compares some older diesels versus the current TDI clean diesel. And one of the things we do is we put coffee filters over the exhaust pipes of both cars. We let them run for five minutes and after they are done, we take them off and the older diesel product (not a VW diesel) has a round sooty spot on that coffee filter. Ours is very clean. In fact they actually make coffee out of the filter that was attached to the Volkswagen clean diesel tail pipe and they drink it.[3192]

5. ~~241.~~ VW also advertised that its vehicles performed better on the road than in test conditions, touting in a 2008 press release: "While the Environmental Protection Agency estimates the Jetta TDI at an economical 29 mpg city and 40 mpg highway, Volkswagen went a step further to show real world fuel economy of the Jetta TDI. Leading third-party certifier, AMCI, tested the Jetta TDI and found it performed 24 percent better in real world conditions, achieving 38 mpg in the city and 44 mpg on the highway."[3293] This discrepancy ~~discrepancy~~ between the EPA certified mpg figures (which are reverse calculated based on vehicle performance on a dynometer) and the real world mpg figures came about because, in real world driving, Volkswagen's defeat device *disabled* the full functioning of the NO_X trap system exhaust gas after treatment control (which needed to burn more fuel to work properly), thereby decreasing vehicle operating costs at the expense of massively increased NO_X emissions.

6. ~~242.~~ Volkswagen distinguished the TDI "clean" diesel engines from other, "stinky, smoky, sluggish" diesels, proclaiming its "eco-conscious" status and of course failing to disclose

---

[3091] Gayathri Vaidyanathan, *Volkswagen: Our Diesel Cars Whup The Prius And Other Hybrids*, Business Insider (Oct. 9, 2009), http://www.businessinsider.com/volkswagen-preps-for-a-diesel-revolution-2009-10.

[3192] *Id.*

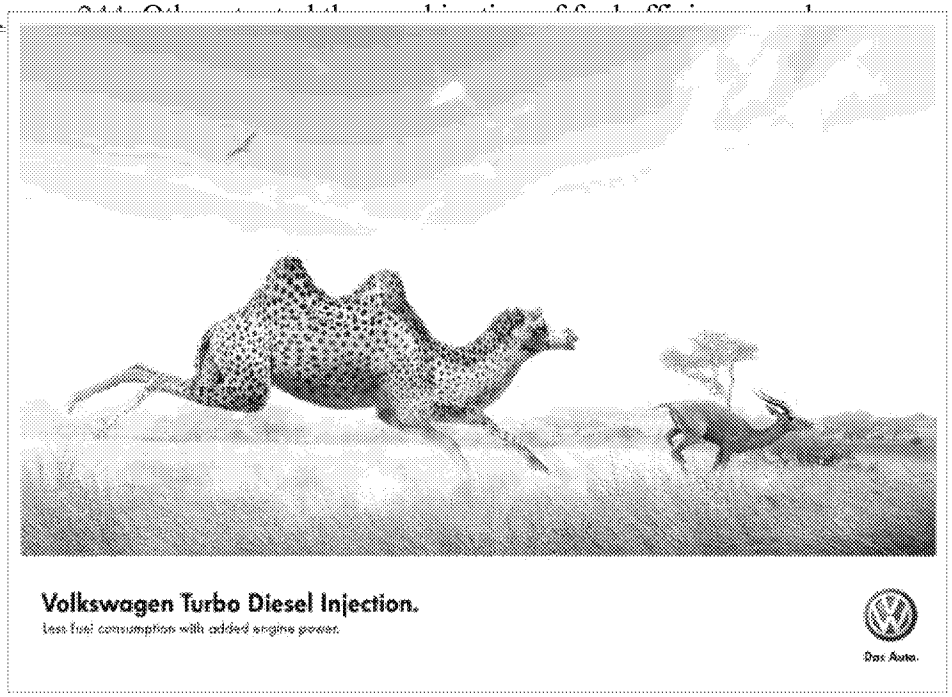
[3293] Jake Fisher, *Did Volkswagen Use 'Cheat Mode' as a Selling Point?*, Consumer Reports (Oct. 19, 2015), http://www.consumerreports.org/volkswagen/did-volkswagen-use-cheat-mode-as-a-selling-point?loginMethod=auto.

ED_002078G_00012581-00193

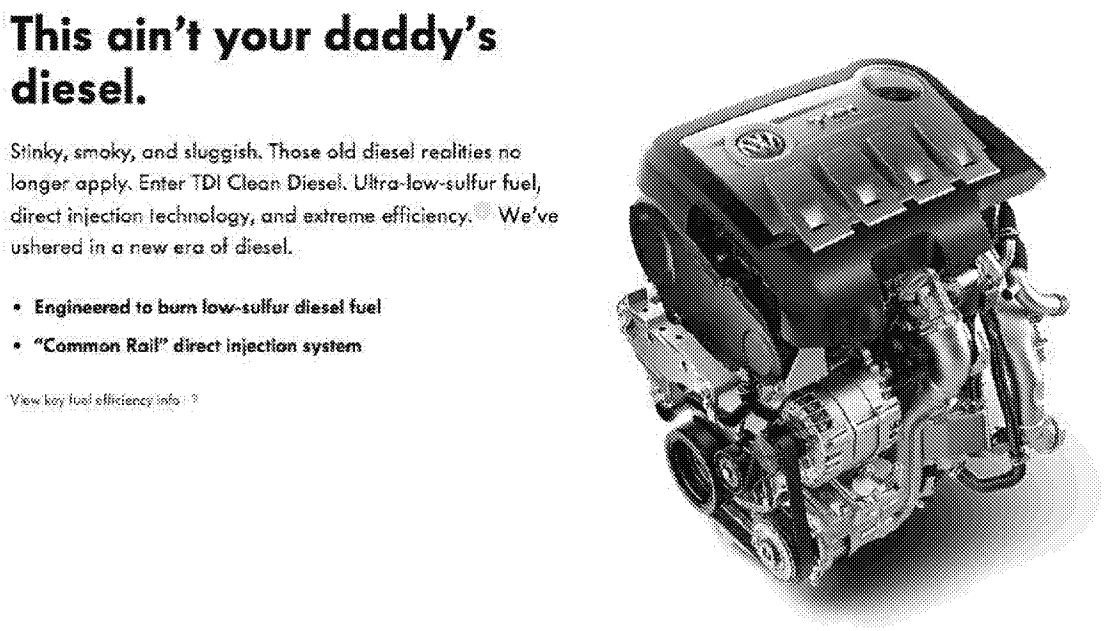
that the Class Vehicles were "dirty" themselves. These messages were prevalent in Volkswagen's extensive marketing campaign.

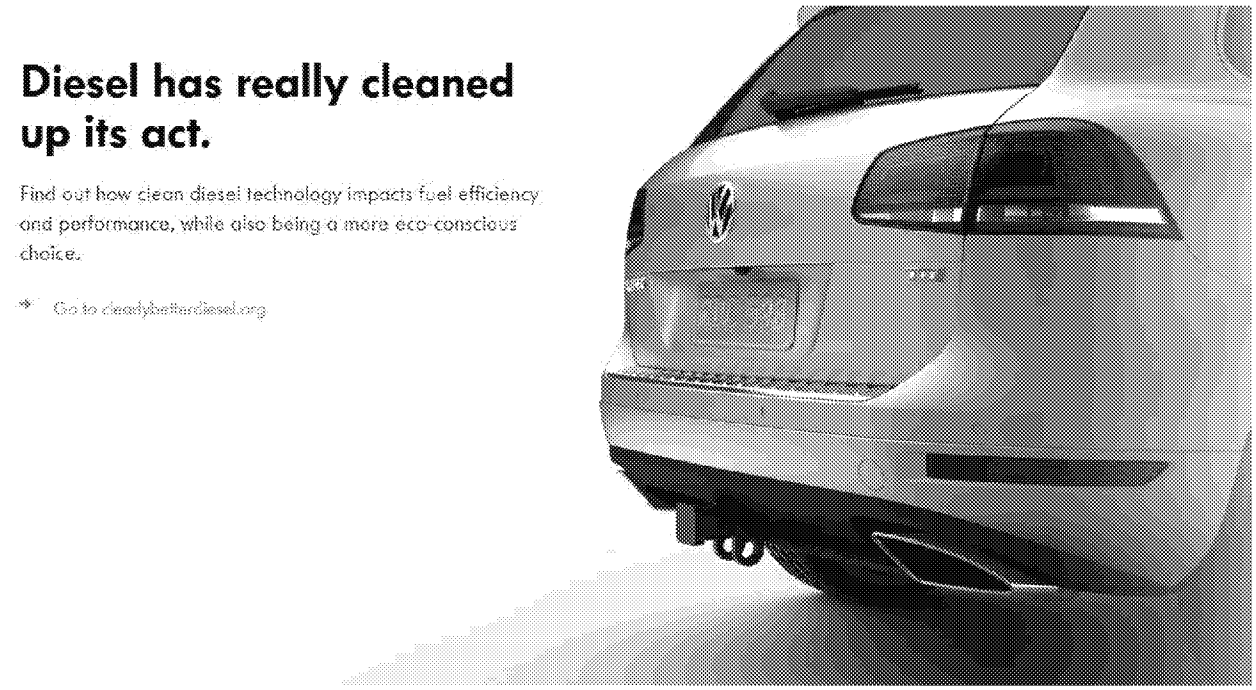
7. ~~243.~~ Some advertisements, for example, specifically emphasized the low emissions and eco-friendliness of the vehicles:

8.

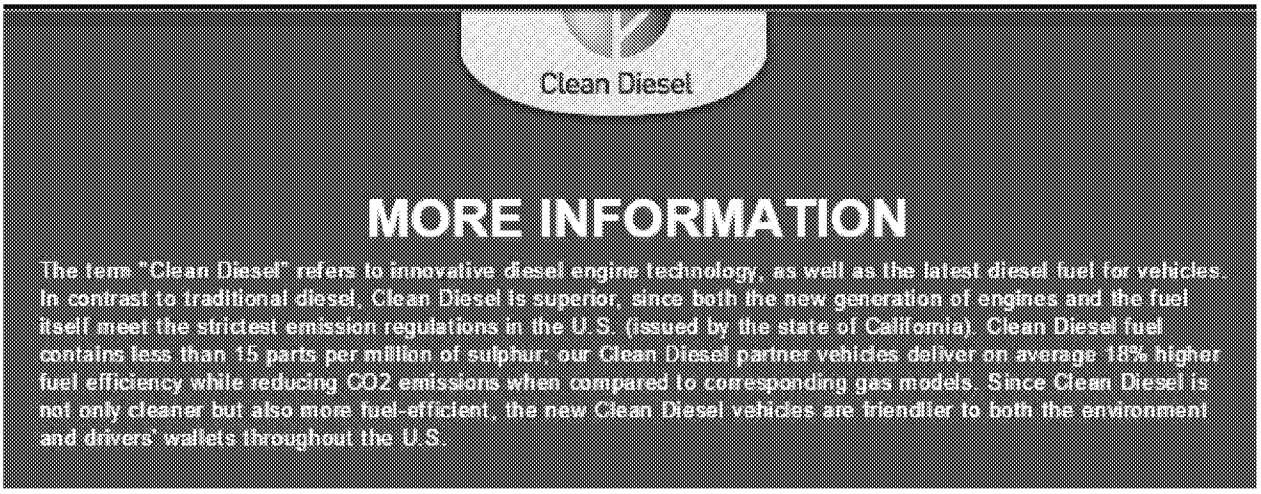


9. ~~245.~~ Yet others addressed the full package, implying that in contrast to the "stinky, smoky, and sluggish" diesel vehicles of old, Volkswagen's new diesel vehicles were clean, efficient, and powerful all at once:





10. ~~246.~~ In addition, VW directed consumers to the www.clearlybetterdiesel.org website, which partnered with affiliates Audi and Porsche, as well as Bosch, Mercedes, and BMW. This website touted the benefits of newly developed diesel technology as "clean" and environmentally friendly. Although it has been scrubbed of all content, the website previously contained false and misleading statements, such as:



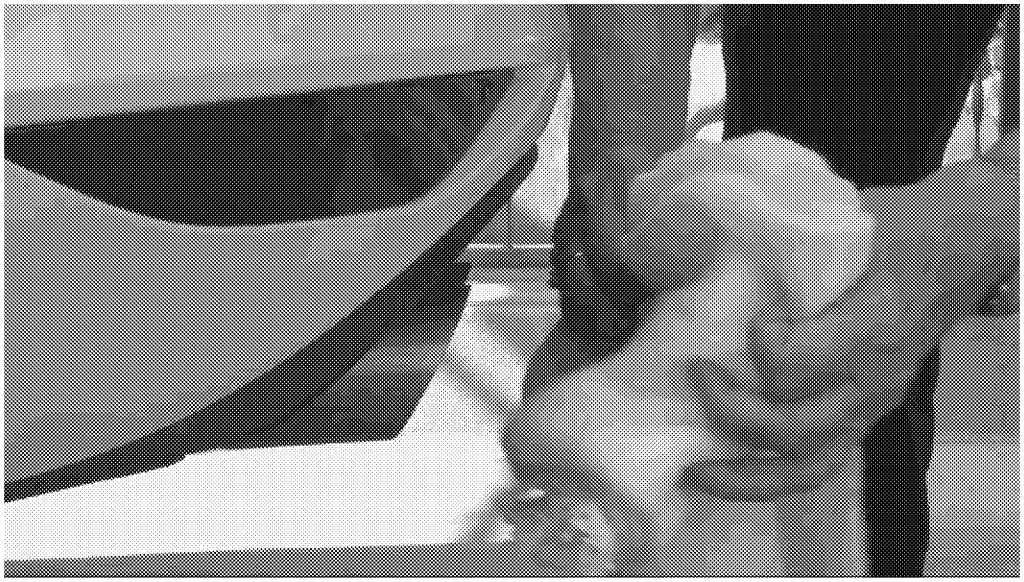
11. ~~247.~~ The website also offered a graphic slider, specifically representing that "clean" diesel produced less emissions and dramatically reduced smog, as shown by the following:

12. ~~248.~~ This website may have accurately portrayed the environmental advantages of BMW diesel vehicles, which have not been implicated in the defeat device scandals, to date. However, Volkswagen's partnership with "www.clearlybetterdiesel.org" falsely or misleadingly portrayed the Class Vehicles as an environmentally friendly, low emissions choice for discerning and socially responsible consumers.

13. ~~249.~~ VW also produced a series of TV advertisements for the U.S. market, intended to debunk myths about diesel engines. One ad, titled "Three Old Wives Talk Dirty," featured three elderly women debating whether diesels, though "beautiful," are dirty vehicles:

ED_002078G_00012581-00197

14. ~~250.~~ To ostensibly debunk the "Old Wives' Tale" that diesel produced dirty exhaust and hazardous emissions, one of the women held her white scarf to the exhaust to convince the passengers that the exhaust was environmentally friendly, and not, in fact, dirty:



15. ~~251.~~ She removed the scarf, gestured at it, and asked her friends "see how clean it is?"

16. ~~252.~~ Like others in VW's "clean" diesel campaign, this ad falsely or misleadingly portrayed the exhaust emissions from the Class Vehicles as clean and safe. In reality, the Class Vehicles actually emitted invisible and extremely hazardous levels of NO_X.

17. ~~253.~~ These themes extended to print brochures at dealerships and to VW's website. The brochures emphasized that VW's "clean" diesel was "clean," "green," and low emission. For example, a "2012 Volkswagen Family" brochure for all VW models, states:

> Let TDI "clean" diesel set you free from the filling station. Our TDI engines achieve astonishing mileage and range—up to 43 highway mpg and 795 miles on a single tank without sacrificing one bit of turbocharged performance. ***That's all thanks to the TDI technology that uses a direct injection system and runs on ultra-low-sulfur diesel, helping reduce sooty emissions by up to 90% compared to previous diesel engines.*** On most models, you can even choose the available DSG automatic transmission with Tiptronic to take that turbo engine to a whole new level.[~~3394~~] (Emphasis added.)

18. ~~254.~~ Similarly, a "2013 Volkswagen Family" brochure, applicable to all models, states:

> When you've had your fill of filling stations, hit the road in your TDI "clean" diesel Volkswagen. These engines achieve astonishing mileage and range-up to 43 highway mpg and 795 miles on a single tank without sacrificing one bit of turbocharged performance. ***That's all thanks to the TDI technology that uses a direct injection system, and runs on ultra-low-sulfur diesel, helping reduce emissions by up to 90% compared to previous diesels.*** Far and away, it's our best diesel yet.[~~3495~~] (Emphasis added.)

19. ~~255.~~ And a 2012 "Volkswagen TDI "clean" diesel" brochure for the six models of Volkswagen TDIs then on the market (Jetta, Jetta SportWagen, Golf, Passat, Beetle, and Touareg) states:

> **These are not the kind of diesel engines that you find spewing sooty exhaust like an old 18-wheeler.** Clean diesel vehicles meet the strictest EPA standards in the U.S. Plus, TDI technology helps

[~~3394~~] Brochure: 2012 Volkswagen Family, http://cdn.dealereprocess.com/cdn/brochures/volkswagen/2012-family.pdf.

[~~3495~~] Brochure: 2013 Volkswagen Family, http://cdn.dealereprocess.com/cdn/brochures/volkswagen/2013-volkswagenfamily.pdf.

reduce sooty emissions by up to 90%, giving you a fuel-efficient and eco-conscious vehicle.

. . .

Think beyond green. TDI represents one part of the Volkswagen Think Blue initiative, our goal of creating and encouraging eco-conscious products and behaviors. Join us in being more responsible on the road and on the planet.[3596]

20. ~~256.~~ Further, a Volkswagen 2010 TDI Jetta and Jetta SportWagen brochure states:

The 2.0L TDI® "clean" diesel engine gives you 140hp and 236 lbs-ft of torque. This engine is the toast of Europe for its quickness, low emissions, and fuel efficiency—a staggering 38 city/44 highway mpg (automatic) based on real-world AMCI-certified testing (30 city/42 highway mpg. EPA estimates).

. . .

Jetta TDI "clean" diesel offers fuel efficiency, power, performance, and a $1,300 tax credit from Uncle Sam because it qualifies as an Advanced Lean Burn Credit. ***Or, in other words, lean, mean, cleaner burning machines. Volkswagen believes in delivering a no-compromise German-tuned auto that performs, and still leaves a small carbon footprint. The Volkswagen TDI engine is cleaner than conventional diesels, emitting as much as 95% less soot than previous diesel engines, as well as a reduction in oxides of nitrogen and sulfur.*** It's powerful, with the kind of low-end torque that racers and tuners demand. It's efficient, using a turbocharger and smart exhaust design to burn fuel more effectively. So much so, in fact, that Volkswagen was the first automaker to make clean diesel cars certified in all 50 states. And best of all, it will help save you money with an out-of-this-world AMCI-estimated mileage of 38 city/44 highway mpg (automatic) and over 594 miles on a single tank of fuel.

There's even a Jetta SportWagen TDI "clean" diesel, with the same astonishing clean diesel technology, plus a whopping 66.9 cubic feet of cargo room.[3697] (Emphasis added.)

21. ~~257.~~ And a Volkswagen 2011 Golf TDI brochure states:

Regardless of which Golf model you get, you'll be seeing a lot fewer gas stations and a lot more road. The 2.5L Golf comes standard with a 170-hp, in-line five-cylinder engine with 177 lbs/ft torque and impressive fuel efficiency rated at 23 city/30 highway mpg. Opt for the Golf TDI model and you'll enjoy a turbocharged

[3596] Brochure: 2012 Volkswagen TDI® Clean Diesel, http://cdn.dealereprocess.com/cdn/brochures/volkswagen/2012-family.pdf.

[3697] Brochure: 2010 Volkswagen Jetta and Jetta SportWagen, http://www.slideshare.net/SteveWhiteVW/2010-volkswagen-jetta-brochure-greenville.

clean diesel engine with 140 hp and 236 lbs/ft of torque that will run you even farther at a whopping 30 city/42 highway mpg. That's up to 609 miles per tank. ***And you'll do it all with 95 percent fewer sooty emissions than diesel engines of old, making it cleaner for both you and the planet.*** So whether you're in the market for IntelliChoice's 2010 "Best Overall Value Compact Car over $17,000," or you want to go for a variation on that theme and get the ever-popular TDI model, you can't go wrong. In fact, you can go very right for a long, long time."[~~3~~798]

22. ~~258.~~ A Volkswagen 2012 Passat TDI brochure states:

Let the Passat TDI "clean" diesel set you free from the filling station. It achieves an astonishing 43 highway mpg and travels 795 miles on a single tank without sacrificing one bit of turbocharged performance. ***That's all thanks to its TDI technology that uses a direct injection system and runs on ultra-low-sulfur diesel, helping reduce sooty emissions by up to 90% compared to previous diesel engines.*** You can even choose the available DSG automatic transmission with Tiptronic to take that turbo engine to a whole new level.

. . .

The TDI "clean" diesel engine was designed and engineered around one simple belief: driving is more fun than refueling. ***So besides the reduced emissions and torque-filled benefits you experience behind the wheel of the Passat TDI, it also saves you money at the pump***.[~~3~~899] (Emphasis added.)

23. ~~259.~~ A Volkswagen 2013 Beetle TDI brochure states:

Start the TDI® "clean" diesel model and hear the surprisingly quiet purr of ***the first clean diesel Beetle,*** designed for both power and efficiency.[~~3~~9100] (Emphasis added).

24. ~~260.~~ A Volkswagen 2014 Beetle TDI brochure states:

2.0L TDI "clean" diesel engine. Engineered with the idea that less is more. The Beetle TDI has lower CO_2 emissions compared to 84% of other vehicles. ***So every getaway you make will be a cleaner one***.[~~4~~0101] (Emphasis added.)

25. ~~261.~~ A Volkswagen 2014 TDI Touareg brochure states:

3.0L TDI "clean" diesel engine. Engineered with the idea that less is more. The Touareg TDI has lower CO_2 emissions compared to

[~~3~~798] Brochure: 2011 Volkswagen Golf, http://cdn.dealereprocess.com/cdn/brochures/volkswagen/2011-golf.pdf.

[~~3~~899] Brochure: 2012 Volkswagen Passat, https://static.beepi.com/Brochures/17001.pdf.

[~~3~~9100] Brochure: 2013 Volkswagen Beetle, https://static.beepi.com/Brochures/22980.pdf.

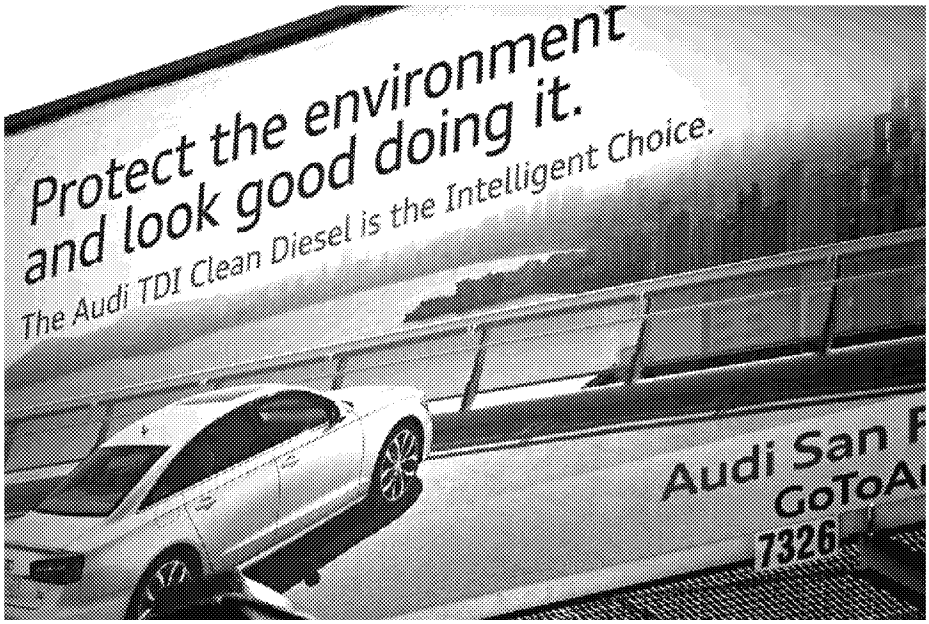
[~~4~~0101] Brochure: 2014 Volkswagen Beetle, https://static.beepi.com/Brochures/23900.pdf.

88% of other vehicles. ***So every getaway you make will be a clean one.***[41102] (Emphasis added.)

2. Audi's False and Misleading Advertisements

26. ~~262.~~ Audi, like VW, pitched its 2.0-liter and 3.0-liter diesel engines as environmentally friendly, powerful, and efficient. Drawing heavily from the themes in VW's advertisements, Audi deceptively portrayed its Class Vehicles as clean and safe for the environment, unlike the diesels of yesteryear. Examples of such advertisements include:

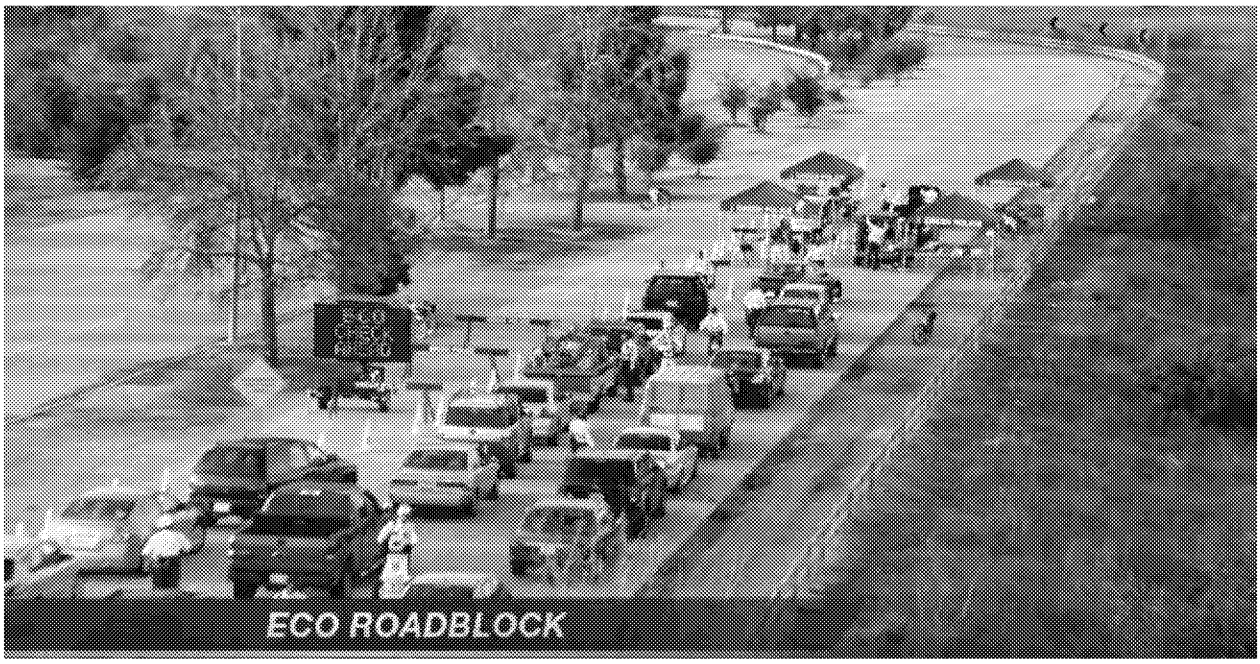
[41102] Brochure: 2014 Volkswagen Touareg, https://static.beepi.com/Brochures/18663.pdf.



27. ~~263.~~ Audi proclaimed that "[d]iesel [was] no longer a dirty word," but failed to disclose that its vehicles were so dirty that they could not pass emission standards in the U.S. and that the only reason why they were introduced into the stream of commerce here is because Audi fraudulently obtained COCs from the EPA for these vehicles. With equal audacity, Audi advertised that, by driving an Audi TDI, you could "[p]rotect the environment and look good doing it," while failing to disclose the pernicious NO_X spewed into the environment.

28. ~~264.~~ Audi also ran numerous TV commercials for its "clean" diesel vehicles, many of which touted the "eco-friendly" characteristics of its diesel technology. One ad, "The Green Police" (which aired during the 2010 Super Bowl) portrayed a world in which the environmental police ("Green Police") arrested people for using Styrofoam cups, failing to compost, asking for plastic bags at the grocery store, throwing out batteries, and drinking water from plastic bottles. And at a highway checkpoint, the "ECO ROADBLOCK," the Green Police flagged cars that were harmful to the environment:

ED_002078G_00012581-00203



29. ~~265.~~ When the Green Police at the ECO ROADBLOCK see an Audi A3 TDI SportWagen, they give the car a "thumbs up" and allow the driver to bypass the roadblock.

30. ~~266.~~ After the white A3 TDI cruises past the other vehicles, the screen fades to black and falsely touts the supposed "green credentials" of the A3 TDI.

31. ~~267.~~ Like VW, Audi also made false representations in print brochures available at dealerships and on Audi's website. For example, an Audi 2011 A3 TDI brochure states:

> With the potent combination of direct diesel injection and turbocharging, the 2.0-liter TDI® clean diesel engine delivers an impressive 236 lb-ft. of torque and produces 140hp. The power and performance is complemented with impressive EPA-estimated 30 MPG city and 42 MPG highway ratings. ***Producing 30 percent fewer CO_2 emissions than a comparable gasoline engine, the 2.0 TDI clean diesel also meets or exceeds the 50 state emissions requirements.***
>
> . . .
>
> ***Long gone are the days of dirty, smoking diesel engines. Audi TDI clean diesel technology is responsible for the cleanest diesel engines in the world***, with 30 percent fewer CO_2 emissions than comparable gasoline engines, making it an environmentally friendly alternative to gasoline power. ***In fact, TDI clean diesel is compliant with California 's ULEV II requirement—the world's most stringent emission standard. The result is a significant reduction in emissions that contribute to global warming.***[42103] (Emphasis added.)

32. ~~268.~~ Audi's 2016 A6 and A7 brochures similarly (and falsely) stated that the 3.0-liter TDI versions of these cars meet emission rating "ULEV II," and the 2016 A6, A7, and Q5 brochures all similarly stated:

> Taking advantage of the greater power density of diesel fuel over traditional gasoline, the available 240-hp 3.0-liter TDI® clean diesel V6 delivers incredible torque (428 lb-ft) and passing power, while boasting impressive fuel efficiency numbers. ***It also produces fewer emissions with a combination of Piezo direct injection, a high compression ratio, and innovative after-exhaust treatment that helps eliminate up to 95% of diesel NOx emissions.***[43104] (Emphasis added.)

33. ~~269.~~ An Audi 2016 A8 brochure also listed the TDI models as meeting emission rating "ULEV II," and further stated:

> With 240 hp and 428 lb-ft of torque on tap, the available 3.0-liter TDI® clean diesel engine's elasticity in the passing lane is almost as impressive as its ability to take on even the longest road trips. ***And with features like AdBlue® exhaust after-treatment helping to make every journey a little cleaner, this is a performance win for all sides.***[44105] (Emphasis added.)

[42103] Brochure: 2011 Audi A3, http://www.slideshare.net/MichiganCarSales/2011-audi-a3-detroit-mi-fred-lavery-company.

[43104] Brochures 2016 Audi A6, https://www.audiusa.com/content/dam/audiusa/Documents/2016-Audi-A6-brochure.pdf.pdf, and 2016 Audi A7, https://www.audiusa.com/content/dam/audiusa/Documents/2016-Audi-A7-brochure.pdf.

[44105] Brochure: 2016 Audi A8, http://pa.motorwebs.com/audi/brochure/a8.pdf.

34. Contrary to these advertisements, Audi employees knew the Class Vehicles' real world NO_x and other emissions exceeded the allowable EPA emission standards.

3. Porsche's False and Misleading Advertisements

35. ~~270.~~ Porsche similarly exploited the "clean" diesel branding for the 3.0-liter TDI engine used in its Cayenne SUV to falsely convey that the vehicle was environmentally friendly and legal to drive. The "clean" diesel marketing and advertising for the Cayenne SUV also omitted the material fact that the COC issued by the EPA for the vehicle in response to Porsche's submission was based on a fundamental lie. Those ads were unfair, deceptive, false, and misleading for the same reasons, as stated above.

36. ~~271.~~ For example, Porsche expressly marketed the fuel-efficiency of the Cayenne Diesel, even though such efficiency could not be achieved while complying with applicable emission regulations.

37. ~~272.~~ Moreover, the brochure for Porsche's diesel-powered 2013 Cayenne SUV, available online and at dealerships, touted the vehicle's "Intelligent Performance and efficiency—the core characteristics of Porsche engineering."[~~45~~106] It boasted that "[t]his is no ordinary diesel. This is a Porsche 3.0-liter V6 turbo diesel engine. It's a technological marvel,

[~~45~~106] Brochure: 2012 Cayenne Diesel, https://static.beepi.com/Brochures/17053.pdf.

ED_002078G_00012581-00206

able to take its unique fuel source and transform it into clean, efficient, and incredibly torque-rich power." Further, the brochure exclaimed Porsche "refined" diesel engine technology, which made its diesel engine "far advanced from what many people perceive—especially in terms of its acceleration, clean emissions, and quiet running operation."[46107] The brochure even touted its "low emissions" on a page entitled: "A cleaner diesel. Exhaust technologies."[47108] Porsche described the exhaust system and stated that its exhaust technologies "help to ensure the reduction of harmful pollutants into the environment and make the Cayenne diesel compliant with U.S. emission standards."[48109] Unfortunately, for thousands of American consumers, these statements were all ~~untrue~~false.

4. Volkswagen's Nationwide Advertising Campaign Was Highly Effective, and Volkswagen Profited Handsomely from Selling the Class Vehicles

38. ~~273.~~ Volkswagen's massive advertising campaign for the Class Vehicles proved highly successful, as Volkswagen took a commanding lead in U.S. diesel vehicle sales. Volkswagen's diesel vehicles were profiled on environmental websites and blogs as the responsible choice, relying on Volkswagen's representations of high mileage and low emissions.[49110]

39. ~~274.~~ And the success of Volkswagen's advertising campaign resulted in skyrocketing sales. In 2007, VW America sold 230,572 cars in the United States—a far cry from Winterkorn's goal of 800,000 sales in 2018—and a negligible number of those were diesel vehicles. In fact, in 2007 only approximately 16,700 light-duty diesel vehicles were sold in the

[46107] *Id.*
[47108] *Id.*
[48109] *Id.*
[49110] *See, e.g.*, Jim Motavalli, *Clean diesel: What you need to know*, Mother Nature Network (Apr. 5, 2013), http://www.mnn.com/green-tech/transportation/blogs/clean-diesel-what-you-need-to-know; Anthony Ingram, *2015 VW Golf, Beetle, Passat, Jetta All Get New Clean Diesel Engine*, Green Car Reports (Mar. 19, 2014), http://www.greencarreports.com/news/1090957_2015-vw-golf-beetle-passat-jetta-all-get-new-clean-diesel-engine (last visited on Sept. 28, 2015).

ED_002078G_00012581-00207

United States.[~~50~~111] As Volkswagen released its "clean" diesel lineup and fraudulent advertising campaign, sales of the Class Vehicles grew dramatically, from 43,869 in 2009 to a peak of 111,285 in 2013.[~~51~~112] This largely accounted for VW America's sales growth to over 400,000 sales in 2013, nearly double the sales in 2007.[~~52~~113] Likewise, the Class Vehicles contributed significantly to Audi's growth from 93,506 sales in 2007 to 182,011 in 2014.[~~53~~114] According to the U.S. government, approximately 80,000 of the illegal vehicles sold by VW, Audi and Porsche in the United States had 3.0-liter TDI diesel engines.

40. ~~275.~~ Volkswagen reaped considerable benefit from their fraud, charging premiums of thousands of dollars for the "clean" diesel models of the Class Vehicles.

41. ~~276.~~ Volkswagen also engaged in an aggressive lobbying campaign for federal tax credits for the Class Vehicles, akin to the credits offered for electric cars.[~~54~~115] These efforts were met with some success, as many of the Class Vehicles were deemed eligible for federal income tax credits in order to spur "clean" diesel technology. In fact, at least $78 million was earmarked for TDI Jetta buyers in 2009 and 2010.[~~55~~116]

E. ~~D.~~ Defendants' Dirty Diesel Scheme Starts to Unravel

42. ~~277.~~ Defendants' illegal scheme started to unravel approximately five years after Volkswagen introduced its first diesel model containing the defeat device into the U.S. stream of commerce. In May 2014, West Virginia University's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines &

[~~50~~111] Paul Eisenstein, *Volkswagen Scandal Delivers 'Black Eye' to Diesel Tech as a Whole*, NBC News (Sept. 24, 2015), http://www.nbcnews.com/business/autos/volkswagen-scandal-delivers-black-eye-diesel-tech-whole-n433016.

[~~51~~112] *Supra* note 7.

[~~52~~113] *Volkswagen Reports December 2013 and Year-End Results*, Volkswagen (Jan. 3, 2014), http://media.vw.com/release/592/.

[~~53~~114] *Audi achieves fifth straight year of U.S. record sales with 182,011 vehicles in 2014*, Audi USA (Jan. 5, 2015), https://www.audiusa.com/newsroom/news/press-releases/2015/01/audi-achieves-fifth-straight-year-of-us-record-sales-with-182011-vehicles-in-2014.

[~~54~~115] Steve Birr, *Volkswagen Lobbied Obama Administration For Green Tax Credits*, The Daily Caller (Oct. 13, 2015), http://dailycaller.com/2015/10/13/volkswagen-lobbied-obama-administration-for-green-tax-credits/.

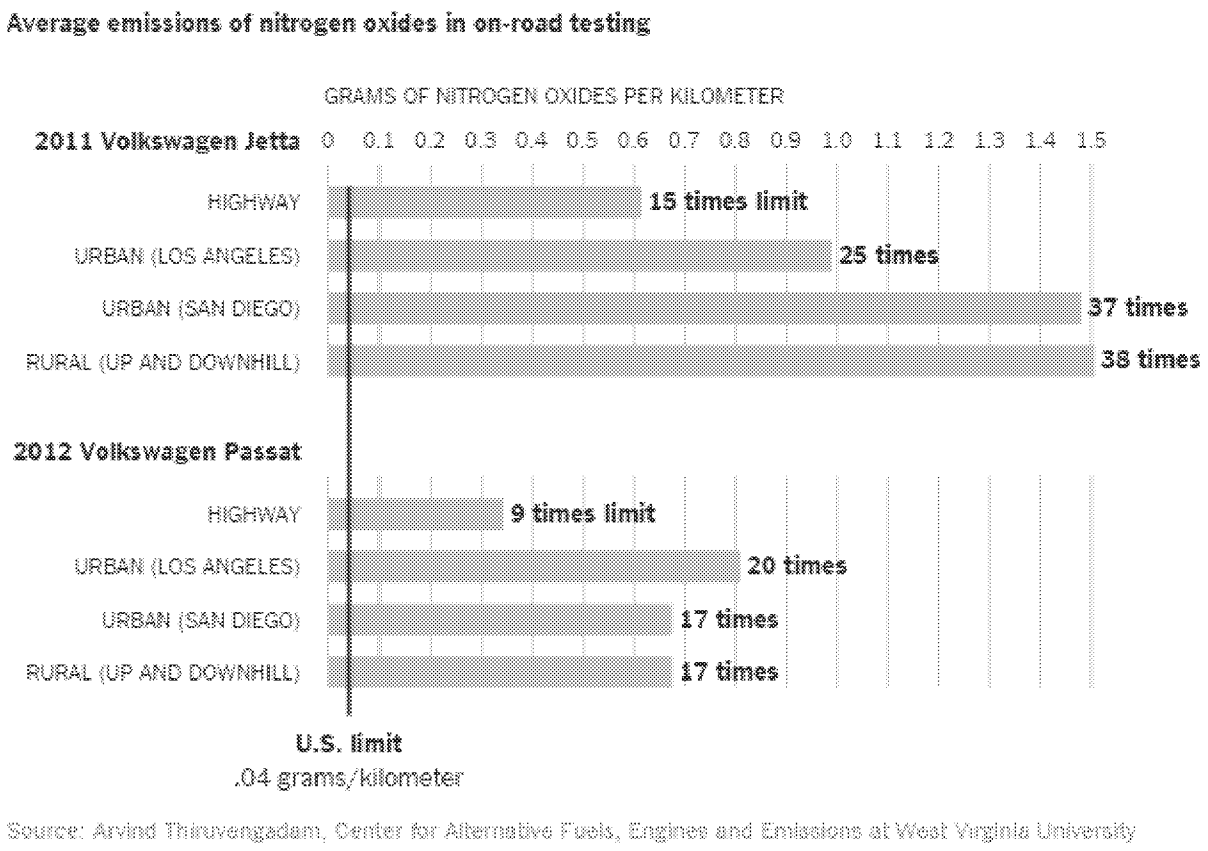
[~~55~~116] *Volkswagen shares plunge on emissions scandal; U.S. widens probe*, Reuters (Sept. 21, 2015), https://finance.yahoo.com/news/volkswagen-shares-plunge-most-six-071319964.html.

Emissions published results of a study commissioned by the International Council on Clean Transportation ("ICCT"), which found that certain of the Class Vehicles' real world NO_X and other emissions exceeded the allowable EPA emission standards.[~~56~~117]

43. ~~278.~~ The ICCT researchers had been comparing the real-world performance of "clean" diesel vehicles in Europe with reported results and noted numerous discrepancies. Since the U.S. emission regulations were significantly more stringent than its European counterparts, the ICCT sought to test the equivalent U.S. "clean" diesel cars, presuming that they would run cleaner. West Virginia University's team of emissions researchers was a qualified and enthusiastic partner, as they had already been engaged in the study of heavy truck emissions.

44. ~~279.~~ Shockingly, the study showed that, contrary to testing lab results, real world driving of Volkswagen "clean" diesel vehicles produced levels of NO_X up to 40 times higher than legal limits promulgated by the EPA and CARB:

[~~56~~117] *See Final Report: In Use Emissions Testing of Light-Duty Diesel Vehicles in the United States*, International Council on Clean Transportation (May 15, 2015), http://www.theicct.org/sites/default/files/publications/WVU_LDDVin-use_ICCT_Report_Final_may 2014.pdf.



45. ~~280.~~ The results of this study prompted an immediate investigation by the EPA and CARB, both of whom demanded an explanation from Volkswagen. Despite knowing that the Class Vehicles contained illegal emission systems—and defeat devices intentionally designed to comply with emission standards on a test bench but not under normal driving operation and use—Volkswagen failed to come clean. Instead, Volkswagen denied the allegations and blamed faulty testing procedures.

46. Audi conducted internal testing on the 3.0-Liter TDI engine starting in Fall 2014, and found driving emissions of NOx that greatly exceeded U.S. standards. Volkswagen officials conveyed this information to CARB, but without disclosing the true source and nature of the problem.

47. ~~281.~~ In December 2014, Volkswagen issued a recall purportedly to update emission control software in the Class Vehicles, and CARB (along with the EPA) conducted follow-up testing of the Class Vehicles in the laboratory and during normal road operation. CARB attempted to identify the source and nature of the Class Vehicles' poor performance and

ED_002078G_00012581-00210

determine why their on-board diagnostic systems did not detect the increased emissions. None of the technical issues suggested by Volkswagen adequately explained the NO_X test results as confirmed by CARB.

48. ~~282.~~ Dissatisfied with Volkswagen's explanations, EPA and CARB officials finally threatened to withhold the COCs for Volkswagen's 2016 diesel vehicles until it adequately explained the anomaly of the higher emissions. Then, and only then, did Volkswagen finally relent and start to lift the curtain on its illegal scheme.

G. ~~E.~~ Once Caught, Volkswagen ~~Admitted~~Admits its Fraud—in Part

49. ~~283.~~ On September 3, 2015, Volkswagen officials finally disclosed in writing and at a meeting with the EPA and CARB that it had installed a sophisticated software algorithm on the 2.0-liter Class Vehicles, which could detect when the car was undergoing emission testing on a test bench and switch the car into a cleaner running mode. During that meeting, Volkswagen admitted that the software was a "defeat device" forbidden by the CAA and state regulations.

50. ~~284.~~ On September 18, 2015, the EPA issued a Notice of Violation of the CAA (the "First NOV") to VW AG, Audi AG, and VW America for installing illegal defeat devices in 2009-2015 Volkswagen and Audi diesel cars equipped with 2.0-liter diesel engines. That same day, CARB sent a letter to VW AG, Audi AG, and VW America, advising that it had initiated an enforcement investigation of Volkswagen pertaining to the vehicles at issue in the First NOV.

51. ~~285.~~ Two days later, Volkswagen made its first public admission of wrongdoing in a written statement and video by VW AG's then-CEO Winterkorn (who would soon resign as a result of this scandal), posted on VW AG's website. Winterkorn's statement read, in pertinent part:

> I personally am deeply sorry that we have broken the trust of our customers and the public. We will cooperate fully with the responsible agencies, with transparency and urgency, to clearly, openly, and completely establish all of the facts of this case. Volkswagen has ordered an external investigation of this matter. . .

ED_002078G_00012581-00211

> . We do not and will not tolerate violation of any kind of our internal rules or of the law.[~~57~~118]

In his video, Winterkorn further apologized by stating:

> The irregularities in our group's diesel engines go against everything Volkswagen stands for. To be frank with you, manipulation at Volkswagen must never happen again. . . . I personally am deeply sorry that we have broken the trust of our customers. I would like to make a formal apology to our customers to the authorities and to the general public for this misconduct.[~~58~~119]

52. ~~286.~~ That same day, Volkswagen confirmed that it had ordered dealers to stop selling both new and used vehicles with 2.0-liter diesel engines.[~~59~~120] Volkswagen continued to sell its 3.0-liter diesel models, despite containing similar, but not-yet-disclosed defeat devices.

53. ~~287.~~ On September 21, 2015, Volkswagen spokesman John Schilling stated in an email that Volkswagen was "committed to fixing this issue as soon as possible" and to "developing a remedy that meets emissions standards and satisfies our loyal and valued customers."[~~60~~121]

54. ~~288.~~ Defendant Horn, President and CEO of VW America, echoed this sentiment when he took the stage later that evening at a launch event for the 2016 Volkswagen Passat in Brooklyn, New York, telling reporters:

> Our company was dishonest, with the EPA and the California Air Resources Board, and with all of you and in my German words, ***we have totally screwed up***. We have to make things right, with the

[~~57~~118] *See Statement of Prof. Dr. Martin Winterkorn, CEO of Volkswagen AG*, Volkswagen AG (Sept. 20, 2012), http://www.volkswagenag.com/content/vwcorp/info_center/en/news/2015/09/statement_ceo_of_volkswagen_ag.html.

[~~58~~119] *See* Joe Lorio, *VW Chairman Martin Winterkorn Releases Video Addressing Scandal, Is Not Stepping Down*, Car and Driver (Sept. 22, 2015), http://blog.caranddriver.com/vw-chairman-martin-winterkorn-releases-video-addressing-scandal-is-not-stepping-down/.

[~~59~~120] Jack Ewing, *Volkswagen to Stop Sales of Diesel Cars Involved in Recall*, N.Y. Times (Sept. 20, 2015), http://www.nytimes.com/2015/09/21/business/international/volkswagen-chief-apologizes-for-breach-of-trust-after-recall.html.

[~~60~~121] Jad Mouadwad, *et al.*, *The Wrath of Volkswagen's Drivers*, N.Y. Times (Sept. 21, 2015), http://www.nytimes.com/2015/09/22/business/the-wrath-of-volkswagens-drivers.html.

> government, the public, our customers, our employees and also very important, our dealers.[~~61~~122] (Emphasis added.)

Defendant Horn's presentation on the new Passat, notably, did not promote the environmental efficiency of the car's "clean" diesel model.

55. ~~289.~~ On September 22, 2015, Volkswagen announced that 11 million diesel cars worldwide were installed with the same defeat device software that had evaded emission testing by U.S. regulators. Contemporaneously, Volkswagen announced that it had set aside reserves of 6.5 billion euros ($7.3 billion) in the third quarter to address the matter.[~~62~~123]

56. ~~290.~~ On September 23, 2015, Winterkorn resigned from his position as CEO of VW AG. In his resignation statement, Winterkorn insisted that he was not personally involved in the emissions scandal: "Above all, I am stunned that misconduct on such a scale was possible in the Volkswagen Group. I am doing this in the interests of the company even though I am not aware of any wrongdoing on my part."[~~63~~124]

57. ~~291.~~ Following Winterkorn's resignation, Volkswagen released a statement that it had set up a special committee to lead its own inquiry into the scandal and expected "further personnel consequences in the next days." It added: "The internal group investigations are continuing at a high tempo. All participants in these proceedings that have resulted in immeasurable harm for Volkswagen will be subject to the full consequences." However, the committee insisted that Winterkorn "had no knowledge of the manipulation of emissions data."[~~64~~125]

[~~61~~122] Christine Seib, *Volkswagen's US Boss: We Totally Screwed Up*, CNBC (Sept. 22, 2015), http://www.cnbc.com/2015/09/21/volkswagen-us-ceo-screwed-up-on-eca-emissions-diesel-test-rigging.html.

[~~62~~123] Nathan Bomey, *Volkswagen Emission Scandal Widens: 11 Million Cars Affected*, USA Today (Sept. 22, 2015), http://www.usatoday.com/story/money/cars/2015/09/22/volkswagen-emissions-scandal/72605874/.

[~~63~~124] Graham Ruddick, *Volkswagen chief quits over emissions scandal as car industry faces crisis*, The Guardian (Sept. 23, 2015), http://www.theguardian.com/business/2015/sep/23/volkswagen-chief-martin-winterkorn-quits-emissions-scandal.

[~~64~~125] *Id.*

ED_002078G_00012581-00213

58. ~~292.~~ On September 25, 2015, Matthias Müller, the Chairman of Porsche AG, was named as Winterkorn's successor. Immediately upon assuming his new role, Müller issued a press release stating:

> My most urgent task is to win back trust for the Volkswagen Group—by leaving no stone unturned and with maximum transparency, as well as drawing the right conclusions from the current situation. Under my leadership, Volkswagen will do everything it can to develop and implement the most stringent compliance and governance standards in our industry.[~~65~~126]

59. ~~293.~~ On October 8, 2015, Defendant Horn made frank admissions of culpability in his testimony before the House Committee on Energy and Commerce's Subcommittee on Oversight and Investigations. Under oath, Defendant Horn testified: "On behalf of our Company, and my colleagues in Germany, I would like to offer a sincere apology for Volkswagen's use of a software program that served to defeat the regular emissions testing regime."[~~66~~127] In response to a question from the Subcommittee Chairman, Representative Tim Murphy, whether the software was installed "for the express purpose of beating tests," Horn testified, "it was installed for this purpose, yes."[~~67~~128]

60. ~~294.~~ On November 2, 2015, the EPA issued a second Notice of Violation of the CAA (the "Second NOV") to VW AG, Audi AG, and VW America, this time directed at the larger 3.0-liter, 6-cylinder diesel models—the same vehicles that Volkswagen continued to sell through its dealers after the First NOV.[~~68~~129] The Second NOV, which was also issued to Porsche AG and Porsche America, ~~alleged~~disclosed that the EPA had sent a letter to manufacturers on September 25, 2015, stating it was assessing all diesel engine cars for defeat devices. The Second NOV stated that Volkswagen had installed illegal defeat devices in certain vehicles equipped with 3.0-liter diesel engines for model years 2014–16. Although not identical, the cheating

[~~65~~126] *Matthias Müller appointed CEO of the Volkswagen Group*, Volkswagen AG (Sept. 25, 2015), http://www.volkswagenag.com/content/vwcorp/info_center/en/news/2015/09/CEO.html.

[~~66~~127] *Supra* note 1.

[~~67~~128] *Id.*

[~~68~~129] Letter from Susan Shinkman, Director, EPA Office of Civil Enforcement to Volkswagen dated Nov. 2, 2015, http://www.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2015-11/documents/vw-nov-2015-11-02.pdf.

ED_002078G_00012581-00214

alleged of Volkswagen in the Second NOV concerned essentially the same mechanism Volkswagen used—and admitted to using—in the First NOV.

61. ~~295.~~ However, shortly after it received the Second NOV, Volkswagen fired back at the EPA's new claims of fraud, denying that it installed defeat device software in the identified 3.0-liter diesel vehicles. In response to the Second NOV, Volkswagen issued the following bold statement: "Volkswagen AG wishes to emphasize that no software has been installed in the 3.0-liter V6 diesel power units to alter emissions characteristics in a forbidden manner."[~~69~~130]

62. ~~296.~~ Yet, the following day, despite Volkswagen's insistence that the 3.0-liter diesel emission system was legal, Volkswagen ordered dealers to stop selling all six models at issue in the Second NOV, in addition to the Audi Q7, which was also equipped with a 3.0-liter diesel engine.[~~70~~131] Porsche likewise discontinued sales of the 3.0-Liter Cayenne, despite claiming the EPA notice was "unexpected."

63. ~~297.~~ On November 4, 2015, following its directive to halt sales of the 3.0-liter diesel models, Volkswagen announced that an internal investigation revealed "unexplained inconsistencies" with the carbon-dioxide output of 800,000 of its gasoline-powered vehicles.[~~71~~132]

64. ~~298. On~~At a meeting on November ~~22,~~19, 2015, after almost three weeks of denying the EPA's allegations contained in the Second NOV, Audi finally admitted that defeat device software was installed not only in the vehicles identified in the Second NOV, but in all ~~of its~~3.0-liter Class Vehicles sold by Volkswagen, Audi, and Porsche. Porsche met separately with the EPA on the same day. Specifically, Audi stated that it had failed to disclose three auxiliary emissions control devices in its 3.0-liter diesel engines to U.S. regulators, and further admitted:

[~~69~~130] Emily Field, *Volkswagen Slams Newest EPA Emissions Fraud Claims*, Law360 (Nov. 3, 2015), http://www.law360.com/articles/722478/volkswagen-slams-newest-epa-emissions-fraud-claims.

[~~70~~131] Paul Lienert, *Volkswagen tells dealers to stop selling some 3.0 V6 diesel models*, Reuters (Nov. 4, 2015), http://www.reuters.com/article/us-volkswagen-emissions-stopsale-idUSKCN0ST2E42015110 4.

[~~71~~132] Benedikt Kammel, *VW Emissions Issues Spread to Gasoline Cars*, Bloomberg (Nov. 3, 2015), http://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2015-11-03/volkswagen-emissions-woes-deepen-as-800-000-more-cars-affected.

"One of them is regarded as a defeat device according to applicable U.S. law. Specifically, this is the software for the temperature conditioning of the exhaust-gas cleaning system."[72133] ~~This admission came almost three months after Volkswagen's initial, more limited *mea culpa*.~~ On November 20, 2015, the EPA and CARB issued notices giving a complete list of 3.0-liter Class Vehicles that were affected. On November 25, 2015, CARB sent a letter to Audi, Volkswagen and Porsche stating that the same 3.0-liter engine, with the same defeat device, was used in all of the 3.0-liter Class Vehicles sold by Volkswagen, Audi and Porsche. Volkswagen had publicly acknowledged in a press release dated November 23, 2015, that the 3.0-liter engine "was developed by Audi" and had been used in the Porsche Cayenne since 2013.

65. This admission came almost three months after Volkswagen's initial, more limited *mea culpa*. It came years after Audi employees first learned that their 3.0-liter diesel vehicles, even when equipped with the more expensive SCR system, still could not pass NO_x emission tests. Moreover, Audi had known for years that, with the installation of the defeat device, its 3.0-liter diesel engines exceeded the legal limits of NO_x levels when operated in real world conditions.

66. It also came and years after Porsche employees first attended meetings with Bosch to discuss the diesel engine, began coordinating regulatory submissions regarding NO_x levels with Audi and Volkswagen America, and learned, following the installation of the defeat device, that their vehicles exceeded the legal limits of NO_x levels when operated in real world conditions.

67. ~~299.~~ Still, despite the admissions and apologies that followed each time a Volkswagen lie was exposed, it became apparent that Volkswagen was not ready to fully accept responsibility for its actions. Indeed, merely one month after Volkswagen admitted to the findings in the Second NOV, Hans-Gerd Bode, Volkswagen's Group Communications Chief, told a group of reporters: "I can assure you that we certainly did not, at any point, knowingly lie to

[72133] *Statement on Audi's discussions with the US environmental authorities EPA and CARB*, Volkswagen AG (Nov. 23, 2015), http://www.volkswagenag.com/content/vwcorp/info_center/en/news/2015/11/epa.html.

ED_002078G_00012581-00216

you. . . . We have always tried to give you the information which corresponded to the latest level of our own knowledge at the time."[~~73~~134]

68. ~~300.~~ On January 4, 2016, the DOJ, on behalf of the EPA, filed a civil complaint against VW AG, VW America, Volkswagen Group of America Chattanooga Operations LLC, Audi AG, Audi, Porsche AG, and Porsche America for injunctive relief and the assessment of civil penalties for their violations of the CAA. In addition to alleging the various violations of the CAA, the complaint states that the Defendants impeded the government's efforts to learn the truth about the emission irregularities related to the Class Vehicles with material omissions and misleading information.

69. ~~301.~~ On January 10, 2016, in an interview with NPR at the North American International Auto Show, Müller claimed that Volkswagen ***did not lie*** to U.S. regulators about emissions problems with its diesel engines, and suggested that the whole thing had been a misunderstanding of U.S. law. Müller stated:

> Frankly spoken, it was a technical problem. We made a default, we had a . . . not the right interpretation of the American law. And we had some targets for our technical engineers, and they solved this problem and reached targets with some software solutions which haven't been compatible to the American law. That is the thing. And the other question you mentioned—it was an ethical problem? I cannot understand why you say that. . . . We didn't lie. We didn't understand the question first. And then we worked since 2014 to solve the problem.[~~74~~135]

70. ~~302.~~ Moreover, since the fraud was first exposed, Volkswagen has consistently denied that its top executives were involved with, or had knowledge of, the fraudulent scheme, instead pinning the blame on the work of a few rogue engineers.

71. ~~303.~~ As an alternative tactic, during defendant Horn's Congressional hearing on October 8, 2015, Horn testified that the installation of the defeat device in certain Volkswagen

[~~73~~134] Andreas Cremer, *Das Auto' no more: Volkswagen plans image offensive*, Reuters (Dec. 22, 2014), http://www.reuters.com/article/us-volkswagen-emissions-communications-i-idUSKBN0U514L20151222.

[~~74~~135] Sonari Glinton, *'We Didn't Lie,' Volkswagen CEO Says Of Emissions Scandal*, NPR (Jan. 11, 2016), http://www.npr.org/sections/thetwo-way/2016/01/11/462682378/we-didnt-lie-volkswagen-ceo-says-of-emissions-scandal.

diesel vehicles was the work of "a couple of software engineers who put this in for whatever reason."[~~75~~136] Horn's explanation is not only contrary to prior admissions, but entirely implausible.

72. ~~304.~~ To date, at least eleven of Volkswagen's top executives have either resigned under pressure or been fired. Among the top executives dismissed are defendant Winterkorn, CEO and Chairman of Volkswagen, who resigned almost immediately once the scandal became public; Dr. Ulrich Hackenberg, a top engineering boss in the Audi Group, who was suspended and later resigned; Heinz-Jakob Neusser, described as a Volkswagen "development" boss, who was suspended and later resigned; and Wolfgang Hatz, Porsche's "development" boss and previously Volkswagen's head of engine development, who was suspended and then resigned. Furthermore, one of Volkswagen's top advertising executives purportedly "resigned" (although the company has said that the resignation was unrelated to the present scandal), and VW America has replaced their general counsel and head of public affairs, David Geanacopoulos. ~~Just recently~~ Frank Tuch, VW AG's head of quality assurance, ~~also~~ resigned~~,~~ on February 8, 2016—his departure likely tied to leadership overhauls as Volkswagen's internal investigations continue. Michael Horn, head of VW America, resigned on March 9, 2016.

73. ~~305.~~ That a few rogue engineers could orchestrate this massive, worldwide scheme is implausible not only because of the firings of the above-listed executives, but also because Volkswagen has been implicated using not just one, but ***two*** sophisticated defeat device software programs, in ***two*** separate engines designed and manufactured by different engineers in different corporate facilities. In addition, more than a dozen different Class Vehicles, involving three separate brands—Volkswagen, Audi and Porsche—have been implicated in a fraud that began more than a decade ago.

74. ~~306.~~ On October 17, 2015, Reuters reported that anonymous insiders, including a Volkswagen manager and a U.S. official close to the government's investigation of the company,

[~~75~~136] Paul A. Eisenstein, *Could Rogue Software Engineers Be Behind VW Emissions Cheating?*, NBC News (Oct. 9, 2015), http://www.nbcnews.com/business/autos/could-rogue-software-engineers-be-behind-vw-emissions-cheating-n441451.

claimed that Volkswagen made several modifications to its emission defeat device software over the seven years the company has admitted to cheating.[~~76~~137] Such incremental updates to the software, which were made to accommodate new generations of engines during that timeframe, evidences a larger group of employees making an ongoing effort to continue their deception.

75. ~~307.~~ As discussed above, on January 22, 2016, Germany's *Sueddeutsche Zeitung* newspaper reported that Volkswagen's development of defeat device software to cheat diesel emissions tests was an "open secret" in its engineering development department. Staff members in engine development have stated that they felt pressure from the top of Volkswagen's corporate hierarchy to find a cost-effective solution to develop ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" engines to increase U.S. market share. Rather than concede that such engines could not be built (*i.e.*, were "impossible" as R&D chief Hatz once proclaimed), the development team decided to push ahead with manipulation.[~~77~~138]

76. ~~308.~~ Quoting documents from Volkswagen's internal investigation, which included testimony from a staff member who took part in the fraud, the German newspaper said: "Within the company there was a culture of 'we can do everything', so to say something cannot be done, was not acceptable. . . . Instead of coming clean to the management board that it cannot be done, it was decided to commit fraud."[~~78~~139] The newspaper further reported that staff in Volkswagen's engine development department took comfort from the fact that regulators would not be able to detect the fraud using conventional examination techniques.

77. ~~309.~~ The role of Volkswagen's top management in the fraud has recently come under increased scrutiny after reports have emerged that Winterkorn was aware that Volkswagen

[~~76~~137] Andreas Cremer, *et al.*, *VW made several defeat devices to cheat emissions tests: sources*, Reuters (Oct. 17, 2015), http://www.reuters.com/article/us-volkswagen-emissions-software-idUSKCN0SB0PU20151017.

[~~77~~138] Georgina Prodhan, *Volkswagen probe finds manipulation was open secret in department: newspaper*, Reuters (Jan. 23, 2016), http://www.reuters.com/article/us-volkswagen-emissions-investigation-idUSKCN0V02E7.

[~~78~~139] *Id.*

was rigging emissions tests on its vehicles more than a year before the scandal emerged, yet did nothing to stop the practice.[~~79~~140]

78. ~~310.~~ According to German newspaper *Bild-Zeitung*, Winterkorn and other high-level Volkswagen managers were warned by a senior executive about the risk of a U.S. investigation into the use of the defeat devices back in May 2014.[~~80~~141] The newspaper reported that the warning came in the form of a letter from Bernd Gottweis, an employee known internally as the "fire-fighter," who led a team called the "Product Safety Taskforce," which concentrated on crisis prevention and management. The letter, which was uncovered by the internal investigation carried out on Volkswagen's order, stated: "There is no well-founded explanation for the dramatically higher NOX emissions that can be given to the authorities. It is to be suspected, that the authorities will examine the VW systems to see whether Volkswagen has installed engine management software (a so-called Defeat Device)." Thus, senior Volkswagen executives were well aware of the issue a year and a half before the company's admission. In fact, issues related to the defeat device had been presented in meetings with senior management at least by November 2013. According to *Fortune* magazine, Audi engineers had considered use of defeat device software as early as 1999, when Winterkorn was head of Audi.

79. ~~311.~~ The *Bild-Zeitung* newspaper also reported that a senior Volkswagen manager had admitted the true level of emissions to a CARB official on August 5, 2015, over a month before the EPA issued the First NOV I, and that Volkswagen brand chief Herbert Diess had convened meetings on August 24th and August 25th to discuss how to react to the scandal that was about to break.[~~81~~142]

80. ~~312.~~ The letter, of which *Bild-Zeitung* claims to have a copy, is the second leak suggesting that knowledge of the emissions problems and use of the defeat devices extended far higher, far earlier, than Volkswagen has admitted. Indeed, the German magazine *Manager* has reported that Volkswagen's management had already discussed the issue in the spring of 2014 in

[~~79~~140] Geoffrey Smith, *VW's ex-CEO Winterkorn 'Knew About Defeat Device in Early 2014,'* Fortune (Feb. 15, 2016), http://fortune.com/2016/02/15/vw-ceo-winterkorn-defeat-device/.
[~~80~~141] *Id.*
[~~81~~142] *Id.*

ED_002078G_00012581-00220

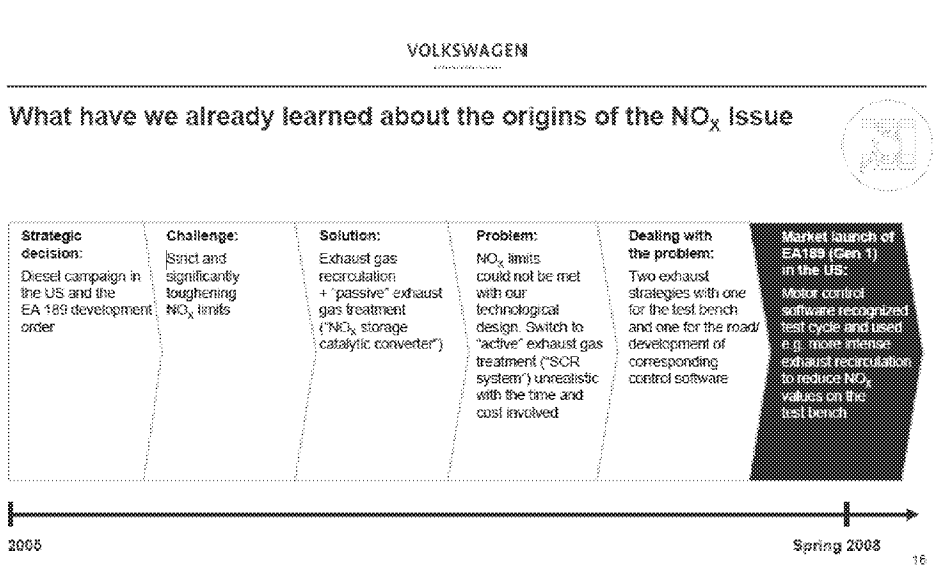
reference to a letter received from the EPA.[82143] The revelations from these reports directly contradict arguments made by Winterkorn and Horn that they were unaware of the use of defeat devices applied specifically to circumvent U.S. regulations.

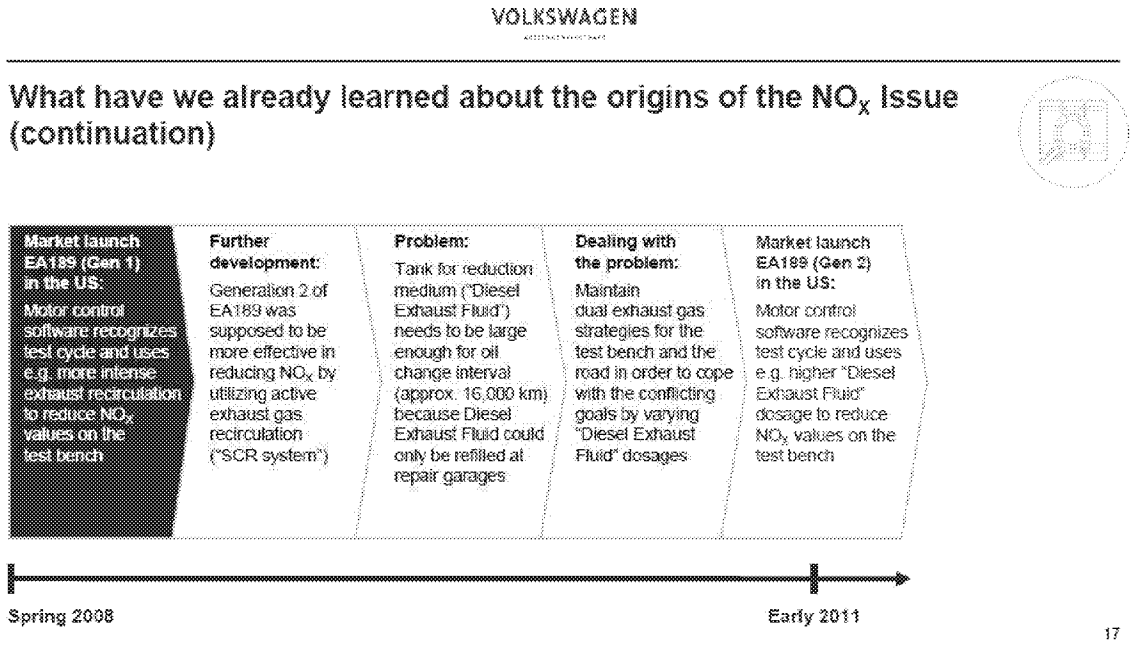
81. 313. At a December 10, 2015, press conference, during which Volkswagen discussed preliminary results of their internal investigation, executives summed up the state of affairs, and admitted that Volkswagen had installed defeat devices to take shortcuts around engineering challenges. Faced with "[s]trict and significantly toughening NO_X limits," Volkswagen knew those "NO_X limits could not be met with [their] technological design" for lean NO_X traps so instead they dealt with the problem by installing defeat devices on those Class Vehicles. The Class Vehicles with urea treatments faced a separate problem: the urea tanks were too small for consumers to maintain urea levels at standard maintenance intervals. Volkswagen also took shortcuts around these engineering challenges by implementing a defeat device to reduce urea consumption and illegally stretch the capacity of its urea tanks outside of test conditions. Volkswagen concluded this presentation by implicitly acknowledging the toxicity of its corporate culture, as Volkswagen announced it would establish a "new mindset" among Volkswagen leadership that has "[m]ore capacity for criticism."[83144]

82. 314. The entire after-the-fact chronology and explanation of how and why Volkswagen perpetrated its fraud is set forth in its December 10, 2015, presentation, as follows:

[82143] *Id.*

[83144] *Volkswagen AG, The Volkswagen Group is moving ahead: Investigation, customer solutions, realignment*, Volkswagen AG (Dec. 10, 2015), http://www.volkswagenag.com/content/vwcorp/info_center/en/talks_and_presentations/2015/12/Presentation_MUE_POE.bin.html/binarystorageitem/file/2015_12_10_Pr%C3%A4sentation+PK_Final_ENG.pdf.





H. ~~F.~~ Volkswagen's Failed Attempts at Remedial Action

83. ~~315.~~ While Volkswagen has repeatedly expressed its commitment to fix the problem and restore the public's trust, its attempts at remedial action have been wholly inadequate.

84. ~~316.~~ On November 8, 2015, Volkswagen announced a "goodwill package" to owners of Class Vehicles subject to the First NOV, but not the Second NOV.[~~84~~145] The "goodwill

[~~84~~145] Joseph White, *et al.*, *Volkswagen Offers U.S. Diesel Owners $1,000 in Credit Cards*, Reuters (Nov. 9, 2015), http://www.reuters.com/article/2015/11/09/volkswagen-emissionsid-idUSL1N1341ET20151109#eARbZZJFylQvGmG1.99.

ED_002078G_00012581-00222

package" consisted of a $500 Volkswagen Prepaid Visa Loyalty Card, a $500 Volkswagen Dealership Card, and 24-hour Roadside Assistance for three years. Volkswagen is on record that this package is provided to consumers "without any strings attached," and disavowed any attempt to claim offset for this "goodwill." U.S. Senators Richard Blumenthal and Edward J. Markey decried the program as "insultingly inadequate" and "a fig leaf attempting to hide the true depths of Volkswagen's deception." Volkswagen has since expanded the "goodwill package" to owners of 3.0-liter TDI Touareg models; however, the remaining vehicles at issue in the Second NOV are still excluded.

85. ~~317.~~ While Volkswagen claims to have a software fix for European cars, it has struggled to find a solution for U.S. cars. In a statement discussing the European fix, it said:

> Due to far stricter nitrogen oxide limits in the United States, it is a greater technical challenge to retrofit the vehicles such that all applicable emissions limits can be met with one and the same emissions strategy. . . . To this end, Volkswagen is cooperating closely with the United States Environmental Protection Agency and the California Air Resources Board.[~~85~~146]

86. ~~318.~~ However, that cooperation has not yet been met with any success. On January 12, 2016, CARB rejected Volkswagen's proposal to recall and remedy Class Vehicles equipped with 2.0-liter diesel engines, finding that the plans were "incomplete, substantially deficient, and fall far short of meeting the legal requirements to return these vehicles to the claimed certification configuration."[~~86~~147] Following the rejection, CARB initiated an enforcement action against Volkswagen and CARB Chair Mary D. Nichols released the following statement:

> Volkswagen made a decision to cheat on emissions tests and then tried to cover it up. They continued and compounded the lie and when they were caught they tried to deny it. The result is thousands of tons of nitrogen oxide that have harmed the health of

[~~85~~146] Jay Ramey, *VW chairman Poetsch: Company 'tolerated breaches of rules,'* Autoweek (Dec. 10, 2015), http://autoweek.com/article/vw-diesel-scandal/vw-chairman-poetsch-company-tolerated-breaches-rules.

[~~86~~147] Ashlee Kieler, *California Rejects VW Proposal To Fix Emissions-Cheating Vehicles*, Consumerist (Jan. 12, 2016), http://consumerist.com/2016/01/12/california-rejects-vw-proposal-to-fix-emissions-cheating-vehicles/.

> Californians. They need to make it right. Today's action is a step in the direction of assuring that will happen.[~~87~~148]

Shortly thereafter, the EPA issued a statement of its own backing CARB's decision not to approve Volkswagen's recall plans.[~~88~~149] Volkswagen's efforts to meet EPA and CARB emission standards are ongoing, and are a component of currently proposed governmental and class action settlements addressing Volkswagen's 2.0-liter vehicles, which are pending before this Court and undergoing an approval process.

I. ~~G.~~ Volkswagen Caused Billions of Dollars in Harm to U.S. Consumers

87. ~~319.~~ Volkswagen's illegal scheme duped hundreds of thousands of U.S. consumers into buying Class Vehicles that never should have left the factory, let alone been sold, at a cost of billions of dollars.

88. ~~320.~~ In addition, Volkswagen charged premiums of several thousands of dollars for the Class Vehicles, as compared to non-diesel vehicles. Using recent pricing figures, it has been estimated that Volkswagen charged premiums of from 7 to 27 percent for its 2.0-liter diesel models.[~~89~~150] For example, the non-diesel 2015 Passat started at $21,340, while the "clean" diesel fetched at least $27,100.[~~90~~151] Though the "clean" diesel model achieves greater mileage, the premium—some $5,755—would buy enough gas to drive the non-diesel model approximately 88,000 miles at current gas prices.[~~91~~152]

89. ~~321.~~ Class members purchased the Class Vehicles only because Volkswagen fraudulently obtained COCs from the EPA to illegally introduce them into the U.S. stream of commerce. In addition, Volkswagen engaged in a false and misleading advertising campaign that the "clean" diesel engine system was an environmentally friendly, fuel efficient, and low emission vehicle with high performance. Plaintiffs and Class members bought or leased the Class Vehicles based on these claims, and were harmed as the cars were neither legal nor clean.

[~~87~~148] *Id.*

[~~88~~149] *Id.*

[~~89~~150] Kyle Stock, *Volkswagen's Other Diesel Ruse: Premium Pricing*, Bloomberg (Sept. 23, 2015), http://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2015-09-23/volkswagen-s-other-diesel-ruse-premium-pricing.

[~~90~~151] *Id.*

[~~91~~152] *Id.*

90. ~~322.~~ While Volkswagen once claimed that these vehicles would have "a higher resale value versus comparable gasoline vehicles,"[~~92~~153] the cars are, in fact, now virtually unsellable and subject to a recall for the indefinite future. With the revelations of Volkswagen's fraud, the Class Vehicles have decreased sharply in value. Within several weeks of the announcement of Volkswagen's emissions fraud, the value of the Class Vehicles plummeted by nearly 16%.[~~93~~154] In fact, VW, Audi, and Porsche have halted all sales of the Class Vehicles, new or used, so that even dealers are stuck with tainted, stigmatized, and unsellable Class Vehicles.

91. As an illustration of the quantifiable financial loss suffered by Class Members, the charts below demonstrate that the retail values prices of Audi, Porsche, and Volkswagen models equipped with 3.0-liter engines that incorporated the "defeat device" experienced significantly greater rates of depreciation than competitive models following revelation of the scandal in or about September of 2015. Examples of the accelerated monthly depreciation rates illustrative of the decline in the NADA Clean Retail Values of the affected models appear below.

Average (Geometric Mean) Monthly Depreciation Rates

Q7 TDI vs. Competitive Vehicles by Model Year		
	Q7 TDI	Competitive Vehicles
2009 Model Year (1/2012 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.23% 2.80%	1.46% 1.65%
2010 Model Year (1/2012 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.30% 1.86%	1.41% 1.26%
2011 Model Year (1/2012 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.23% 1.70%	1.43% 1.24%
2012 Model Year (1/2012 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.17% 2.62%	1.24% 1.63%

[~~92~~153] *See* Audi of America, TDI® clean diesel (2015), ~~http://drivedigitalgroup.com/Dealer/classicaudi/brochures/tdi.pdf~~http://drivedigitalgroup.com/Dealer/classicaudi/brochures/tdi.pdf.

[~~93~~154] *See* Ryan Beene, *Used VW diesel prices nosedive as fix remains unclear*, Autoweek (Oct. 26, 2015), ~~http://autoweek.com/article/vw-diesel-scandal/used-vw-diesels-prices-nosedive-while-waiting-repair-news~~http://autoweek.com/article/vw-diesel-scandal/used-vw-diesels-prices-nosedive-while-waiting-repair-news.

2013 Model Year (11/2013 – 6/2016) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.23% 2.35%	1.10% 1.28%
2014 Model Year (5/2014 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	0.96% 1.89%	0.90% 0.95%
CAYENNE DIESEL vs. Competitive Vehicles by Model Year		
	Cayenne Diesel	Competitive Vehicles
2013 Model Year (11/2013 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.22% 2.31%	1.16% 1.18%
2014 Model Year (1/2015 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.50% 1.84%	1.10% 1.12%
Q5 TDI vs. Competitive Vehicles by Model Year		
	Q5 TDI	Competitive Vehicles
2014 Model Year (9/2014 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	-0.24% 2.04%	0.11% 1.07%
TOUAREG TDI vs. Competitive Vehicles by Model Year		
	Touareg TDI	Competitive Vehicles
2009 Model Year (1/2012 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.30% 2.27%	1.40% 1.52%
2010 Model Year (1/2012 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.40% 2.01%	1.35% 1.43%
2011 Model Year (1/2012 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	0.98% 2.30%	1.22% 1.26%
2012 Model Year (8/2012 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	0.99% 2.49%	1.08% 1.44%
2013 Model Year (5/2013 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.06% 1.95%	0.86% 1.20%
2014 Model Year (7/2014 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.09% 2.57%	0.42% 1.12%
A6 TDI vs. Competitive Vehicles by Model Year		

	A6 TDI	Competitive Vehicles
2014 Model Year (7/2014 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.29% 2.53%	1.20% 1.55%
A7 TDI vs. Competitive Vehicles by Model Year		
	A7 TDI	Competitive Vehicles
2014 Model Year (5/2014 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	0.90% 2.32%	0.53% 1.51%
A8 TDI vs. Competitive Vehicles by Model Year		
	A8 TDI	Competitive Vehicles
2014 Model Year (6/2014 – 9/2015) (10/2015 – 6/2016)	1.53% 2.04%	0.70% 1.76%

92. ~~323.~~ Adding insult to injury, the diesel vehicles that Volkswagen peddled as environmentally responsible spew pollutants up to 40 times the legal limits. It is a cruel irony that Volkswagen has forced Plaintiffs to either sideline their cars (which most people cannot practically do) or drive the Class Vehicles with the knowledge that they are emitting toxic NO_X far in excess of legal limits, exactly what they paid a premium to avoid. Consumers are justifiably outraged about the untenable position Volkswagen has put them in.

93. ~~324.~~ Moreover, many Plaintiffs and Class members purchased the Class Vehicles with financing in the form of car loans or leases. The plunge in value of the Class Vehicles has caused some Class members to be upside down on their loans, meaning that Class members now owe—often to Volkswagen's financing arm—more than the vehicle is worth—and for a car that is not legal, to boot.

94. ~~325.~~ Volkswagen cannot fix the Class Vehicles without degrading their performance, including horsepower and/or efficiency. As a result, even if Volkswagen is able to make the Class Vehicles compliant, Class members will nonetheless suffer actual harm and damages because their vehicles will no longer perform as promised. This will necessarily result in a diminution in value of every Class Vehicle.

ED_002078G_00012581-00227

95. ~~326.~~ Moreover, many Class members purchased extended warranties for their Class Vehicles, intending to own the vehicles beyond the initial warranty period. Class members no longer want to own the Class Vehicles due to revelations of Volkswagen's fraud and, when they sell them, they will lose the value of the extended warranties that they purchased.

96. ~~327.~~ The harm described herein is quantifiable and ongoing. As a result of Volkswagen's illegal scheme, owners and lessees of the Class Vehicles have suffered losses—and continue to lose—money and property in the magnitude of billions of dollars.

J. ~~H.~~ Defendants' Illegal Scheme Caused Health Risks and Quantifiable Harm to the Environment

97. ~~328.~~ Defendants' illegal scheme has also caused significant injury to public health, including increased health risks to Plaintiffs and Class members, as well as harm to the environment due to the Class Vehicles' emission of hazardous pollutants far in excess of legal limits.

98. ~~329.~~ As mentioned above, NO_X is a hazardous pollutant and "an indirect greenhouse gas" that contributes to the formation of ground-level ozone, a greenhouse gas, and can travel hundreds of miles from the source of emission. Ozone is a colorless and odorless gas that, even at low levels, can cause cardiovascular and respiratory health problems, including chest pain, coughing, throat irritation, and congestion. The human health concerns from over-exposure to NO_X are well established, and include negative effects on the respiratory system, damage to lung tissue, and premature death. NO_X can penetrate deeply into sensitive parts of the lungs, and is known to cause or worsen respiratory diseases like asthma, emphysema, and bronchitis, as well as aggravate existing heart disease. Children, the elderly, people with lung diseases such as asthma, and people who work or exercise outside are particularly susceptible to such adverse health effects, though its effects are felt on all of society. Public health literature has firmly

ED_002078G_00012581-00228

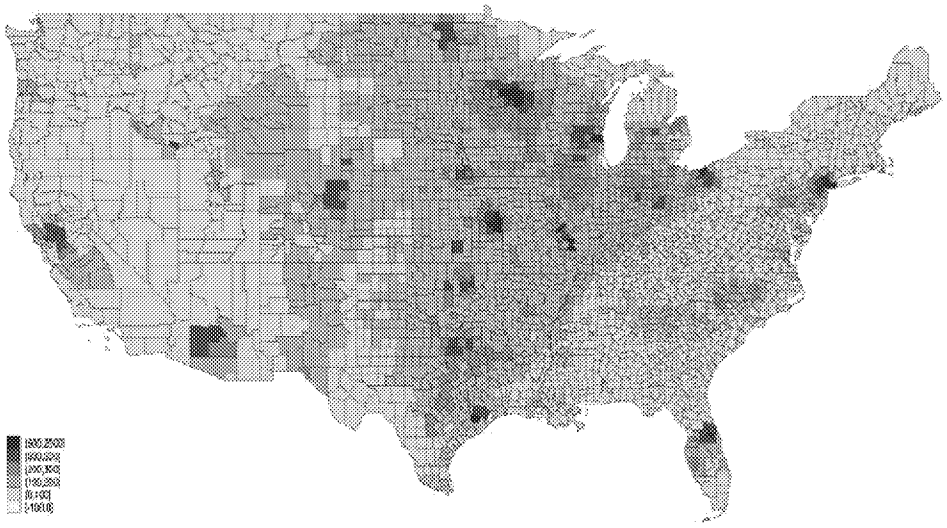
established a direct link between marginal short run fluctuations in ambient ozone concentrations and mortality rates.[~~94~~155]

99. ~~330.~~ Tracing NO_X emissions in one location into economic damages to health can be done through a model that translates the ground-level emissions of NO_X in one location into ozone damages everywhere, as NO_X travels and reacts in spatially heterogeneous ways across the country. One such model is the AP2 Model (Muller, 2015), which has county level resolution, translates NO_X emissions at ground level (and a variety of other pollutants) into economic damage across all other counties in the U.S. and aggregates the results.

100. ~~331.~~ According to the WVU study, Figure 1 below demonstrates an estimate of marginal damages for driving a representative VW 3.0 TDI Jetta (just one of many models of Class Vehicles), emitting 1.5g of NO_X/km for 100,000 miles.[~~95~~156]

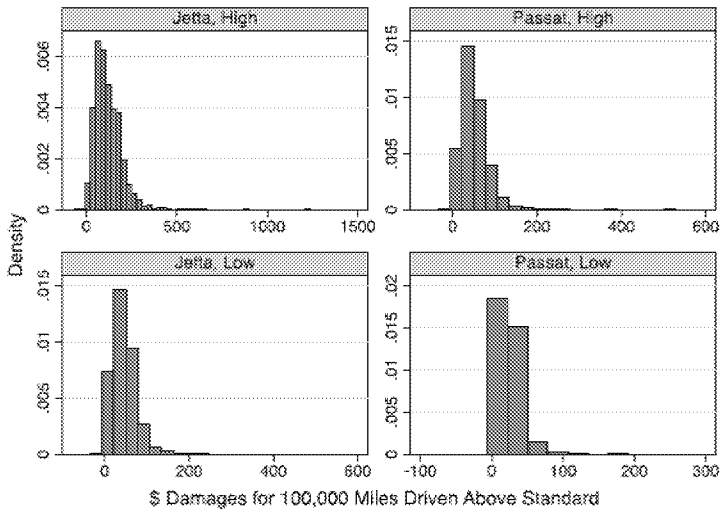
[~~94~~155] Bell *et al.*, *Ozone and Short-term Mortality in 95 US Urban Communities, 1987-2000*, JAMA (Nov. 17, 2004), show evidence of a short-term 10 parts per billion (ppb) rise in ozone concentrations would result in 3,767 additional premature deaths across 95 urban areas in the U.S. For evidence regarding ozone's morbidity and environmental impacts, *see* EPA (2006), Moretti and Neidell (2008), and Neidell (2004, 2009).

[~~95~~156] The model does not include damages on crops or effects on morbidity, so it is a strict lower bound. It uses the Bell, *et al.* (2004) dose response curve for ozone and a conservative value of a statistical life (VSL) of $2 million as applied in Müller, Mendelsohn and Nordhaus (2011). The standard requires a NO_X limit per kilometer of 0.043 grams. The lower range of the vehicle tested by WVU was 0.61 grams per kilometer and the upper bound was 1.5 grams per kilometer. It is possible to calculate the damages from a vehicle driven for 100,000 miles in any of the over 3,000 counties in the U.S. For the low end of the range of the Jetta test (0.61 g/km), a vehicle driven 100,000 miles emits an additional 201 pounds of NO_X above a compliant car. For the high end of the range of the Jetta test (1.5 g/km), a vehicle driven 100,000 miles emits an additional 516 pounds of NO_X above a compliant car. Figure 1 applies these numbers to the AP2 Model to illustrate the physicality of ozone formation.



101. ~~332.~~ Figure 1 (above) displays the spatial damage distribution across the U.S. for the high emitting Jetta. Figure 2 (below) displays the distributions of damages for the low and high emitting versions of the Jetta and Passat for 100,000 miles as tested by WVU.[~~96~~157] The spatial patterns are not affected by the difference in emissions by vehicle type and emissions scenario, yet the overall range of damages is. The range of damages for the Jetta under the high emissions scenario is roughly $62 to $1,346. The range for the vehicle with lowest emissions (Passat, low) is roughly $13 to $274.

[~~96~~157] In addition to the Jetta assumptions described, *supra*, for the low end of the range of the Passat test (0.34 g/km), a vehicle driven 100,000 miles emits an additional 105 pounds of NO_X above a compliant car. For the high end of the range of the Passat test (0.67 g/km) a vehicle driven 100,000 miles emits an additional 222 pounds of NO_X above a compliant car. Figure 1 applies these numbers to the AP2 Model to illustrate the physicality of ozone formation.



102. ~~333.~~ In addition, as a result of the negative environmental and health impacts, one environmental research paper has estimated that the excess emissions from the Class Vehicles between 2008 and 2015 will cause nearly 60 early deaths with a monetized cost of $450 million.[97158] Other reports have estimated that the defeat devices "allowed VWs to spew enough pollution to cause somewhere between 16 and 94 deaths over seven years."[98159] Regardless of the precise number of deaths, the serious environmental and physical harm will continue to grow as long as the Class Vehicles remain on the roads.

103. ~~334.~~ The notorious legacy of Defendants' unprecedented fraud will live long and spread far. Defendants' conduct was, and the impact of the conduct remains, highly reprehensible within the meaning of that term, as used by the United States Supreme Court in its jurisprudence guiding the calculation and scaling of punitive damages. The conduct alleged herein involved repeated, purposeful actions, was the result of intentional deceit, left Plaintiffs defrauded and without remedy, and evinced an indifference and reckless disregard of public health.

[97158] Steven R H Barrett, *et al.*, *Impact of the Volkswagen emissions control defeat device on US public health*, IOP Science (Oct. 29, 2015), http://iopscience.iop.org/article/10.1088/1748-9326/10/11/114005?fromSearchPage=true.

[98159] Seth Borenstein, *Volkswagen's emissions cheating likely caused dozens of deaths in the US*, Business Insider (Oct. 5, 2015), http://www.businessinsider.com/ap-ap-analysis-vw-evasion-likely-led-to-dozens-of-deaths-2015-10.

ED_002078G_00012581-00231

104. ~~335.~~ Plaintiffs and Class members, whose unwitting and undesired operation of the Class Vehicles is implicated in the environmental impact of Defendants' scheme, have a real, compelling, and express interest in effectuating and expediting the necessary repairs and reparations to the environment, and in assisting governmental efforts to do so. It is practicable as well as necessary to remediate, mitigate, and offset this harm. For example, the odometer readings of Class members' vehicles, which are practical to obtain and total, provide a ready measure upon which to base monetary offsets to be imposed upon Defendants, and collected by the appropriate governmental entities and used to repair the environment.

TOLLING OF THE STATUTES OF LIMITATIONS

Discovery Rule

105. ~~336.~~ The tolling doctrine was made for cases of concealment like this one. Plaintiffs and Class members did not discover, and could not have discovered through the exercise of reasonable diligence, that Defendants had conspired to install software that would evade emissions regulations, and that Volkswagen was concealing and misrepresenting the true emissions levels of its vehicles.

106. ~~337.~~ Defendants' fraud was elaborate and well concealed. Indeed, the EPA and CARB uncovered the software manipulation only through a sophisticated and costly investigation involving highly technical equipment.

107. ~~338.~~ Plaintiffs and Class members had no realistic ability to discover the presence of the defeat devices, or to otherwise learn of the fraud, until it was discovered by the EPA and CARB and revealed to the public through the September 18, 2015, and November 2, 2015, NOVs.

108. ~~339.~~ Any statutes of limitation otherwise-applicable to any claims asserted herein have thus been tolled by the discovery rule.

Fraudulent Concealment

109. ~~340.~~ All applicable statutes of limitation have also been tolled by Volkswagen's knowing, active and ongoing fraudulent concealment of the facts alleged herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00232

110. ~~341.~~ Defendants have known of the defeat devices installed in the Class Vehicles since at least 2009 when Volkswagen began installing them. Since then Volkswagen has intentionally concealed from or failed to notify Plaintiffs, Class members, and the public of the defeat devices and the true emissions and performance of the Class Vehicles.

111. ~~342.~~ There is no question that Volkswagen installed the defeat devices intentionally to deceive, regulators, and the public, as Volkswagen has publicly conceded.

112. ~~343.~~ Despite knowing about the defeat device and unlawful emissions, Volkswagen did not acknowledge the problem, and in fact actively concealed it, until after the EPA issued its NOVs on September 18, 2015 and November 2, 2015.

113. ~~344.~~ Any otherwise-applicable statutes of limitation have therefore been tolled by Defendants' exclusive knowledge and Volkswagen's active concealment of the facts alleged herein.

Estoppel

114. ~~345.~~ Defendants were and are under a continuous duty to disclose to Plaintiffs and Class members the true character, quality, and nature of the Class Vehicles, including their emissions systems and their compliance with applicable federal and state law. Instead, Volkswagen actively concealed the true character, quality, and nature of the Class Vehicles and knowingly made misrepresentations about the quality, reliability, characteristics, and performance of the Class Vehicles.

115. ~~346.~~ Plaintiffs and Class members reasonably relied upon Volkswagen's knowing and affirmative misrepresentations and/or active concealment of these facts.

116. ~~347.~~ Based on the foregoing, Defendants are estopped from relying on any statutes of limitation in defense of this action.

CLASS ACTION ALLEGATIONS

117. ~~348.~~ Plaintiffs bring this lawsuit as a class action pursuant to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure 23(a); (b)(1); (b)(2); (b)(3); and/or (c)(4), on behalf of themselves and all others similarly situated as members of the following Nationwide Class and State Classes (collectively,

ED_002078G_00012581-00233

the "Classes"); on their federal and state claims as the purchasers and lessees of the following Class Vehicles:

2.0-liter Class Vehicles	
Volkswagen Jetta TDI	2009-2015
Volkswagen Jetta SportWagen TDI	2009-2014
Volkswagen Beetle TDI	2012-2015
Volkswagen Beetle Convertible TDI	2012-2015
Audi A3 TDI	2010-2015
Volkswagen Golf TDI	2010-2015
Volkswagen Golf SportWagen TDI	2015
Volkswagen Passat TDI	2012-2015

3.0-liter Class Vehicles	
Volkswagen Touareg TDI	2009-2016
Porsche Cayenne Diesel	2013-2016
Audi A6 Quattro TDI	2014-2016
Audi A7 Quattro TDI	2014-2016
Audi A8 TDI	2014-2016
Audi A8L TDI	2014-2016
Audi Q5 TDI	2014-2016
Audi Q7 TDI	2009-2016

118. ~~349.~~ The proposed Classes are defined as:

Nationwide Class

All persons and entities in the United States, including its territories, who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Alabama Class

All persons and entities in the state of Alabama who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Alaska Class

All persons and entities in the state of Alaska who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Arizona Class

All persons and entities in the state of Arizona who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Arkansas Class

All persons and entities in the state of Arkansas who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

California Class

All persons and entities in the state of California who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Colorado Class

All persons and entities in the state of Colorado who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Connecticut Class

All persons and entities in the state of Connecticut who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Delaware Class

All persons and entities in the state of Delaware who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

District of Columbia Class

All persons and entities in the District of Columbia who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Florida Class

All persons and entities in the state of Florida who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Georgia Class

All persons and entities in the state of Georgia who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Hawaii Class

All persons and entities in the state of Hawaii who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Idaho Class

All persons and entities in the state of Idaho who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Illinois Class

All persons and entities in the state of Illinois who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

ED_002078G_00012581-00235

Indiana Class

All persons and entities in the state of Indiana who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Iowa Class

All persons and entities in the state of Iowa who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Kansas Class

All persons and entities in the state of Kansas who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Kentucky Class

All persons and entities in the state of Kentucky who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Louisiana Class

All persons and entities in the state of Louisiana who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Maine Class

All persons and entities in the state of Maine who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Maryland Class

All persons and entities in the state of Maryland who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Massachusetts Class

All persons and entities in the state of Massachusetts who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Michigan Class

All persons and entities in the state of Michigan who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Minnesota Class

All persons and entities in the state of Minnesota who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Mississippi Class

All persons and entities in the state of Mississippi who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

ED_002078G_00012581-00236

Missouri Class

All persons and entities in the state of Missouri who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Montana Class

All persons and entities in the state of Montana who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Nebraska Class

All persons and entities in the state of Nebraska who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Nevada Class

All persons and entities in the state of Nevada who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

New Hampshire Class

All persons and entities in the state of New Hampshire who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

New Jersey Class

All persons and entities in the state of New Jersey who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

New Mexico Class

All persons and entities in the state of New Mexico who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

New York Class

All persons and entities in the state of New York who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

North Carolina Class

All persons and entities in the state of North Carolina who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

North Dakota Class

All persons and entities in the state of North Dakota who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Ohio Class

All persons and entities in the state of Ohio who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Oklahoma Class

All persons and entities in the state of Oklahoma who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Oregon Class

All persons and entities in the state of Oregon who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Pennsylvania Class

All persons and entities in the state of Pennsylvania who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Rhode Island Class

All persons and entities in the state of Rhode Island who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

South Carolina Class

All persons and entities in the state of South Carolina who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

South Dakota Class

All persons and entities in the state of South Dakota who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Tennessee State Class

All persons and entities in the state of Tennessee who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Texas Class

All persons and entities in the state of Texas who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Utah Class

All persons and entities in the state of Utah who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Vermont Class

All persons and entities in the state of Vermont who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Virginia Class

All persons and entities in the state of Virginia who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Washington Class

All persons and entities in the state of Washington who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

West Virginia Class

All persons and entities in the state of West Virginia who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Wisconsin Class

All persons and entities in the state of Wisconsin who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

Wyoming Class

All persons and entities in the state of Wyoming who purchased or leased a Class Vehicle.

119. ~~350.~~ Excluded from the Classes are: (A) Defendants, including any entity or division in which Defendants have a controlling interest, as well as their agents, representatives, officers, directors, employees, trustees, parents, children, heirs, assigns, and successors, and other persons or entities related to, or affiliated with Defendants; (B) the Judges to whom this case is assigned, their staff, and their immediate families; and (C) governmental entities. Plaintiffs reserve the right to amend the Class definitions if discovery and further investigation reveal that any Class should be expanded, divided into additional subclasses under Rule 23(c)(5), or modified in any other way.

120. ~~351.~~ Certification of Plaintiffs' claims for class-wide treatment is appropriate because Plaintiffs can prove the elements of their claims on a class-wide basis using the same evidence as would be used in individual actions alleging the same claims.

121. ~~352.~~ This action has been brought and may be properly maintained on behalf of each of the Classes proposed herein under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 23 and satisfies the numerosity, commonality, typicality, adequacy, predominance, and superiority requirements of its provisions.

Numerosity and Ascertainability

122. ~~353.~~ The members of the Classes are so numerous and geographically dispersed that individual joinder of all Class members is impracticable. There are no less than five hundred

thousand members in the Nationwide Class, and at least hundreds of members in each State Class. The precise number and identities of Nationwide Class and State Class members may be ascertained from Volkswagen's books and records and motor vehicle regulatory data. Defendants have comprehensive lists of Class Vehicle owners and lessees in their possession, and are using them to communicate in writing to the Class members. To date, approximately 580,000 vehicles identified as Class Vehicles have been sold in the United States. Accordingly, the disposition of the claims of Class members in a single action will provide substantial benefits to all parties and to the Court. Class members may be readily notified of the pendency of this action by recognized, Court-approved notice dissemination methods, which may include U.S. mail, electronic mail, Internet postings, and/or published notice.

Typicality

123. ~~354.~~ The claims of the representative Plaintiffs are typical of the claims of the other Class members in that the representative Plaintiffs, like all Class members, purchased or leased a Class Vehicle designed, manufactured, and distributed by Volkswagen, which was equipped with a defeat device designed, manufactured and supplied by Bosch. The representative Plaintiffs, like all Class members, have been damaged by Defendants' misconduct in that they have incurred similar or identical losses relating to the Class Vehicles. Furthermore, the factual bases of Defendants' misconduct are common to all Class members and represent a common thread of misconduct resulting in injury to all Class members.

Adequate Representation

124. ~~355.~~ Plaintiffs are members of the Nationwide and State Classes and will fairly and adequately represent and protect the interests of the Classes. Plaintiffs have retained, and this Court has appointed, counsel with substantial experience in prosecuting consumer class actions, including actions involving defective products generally, and defective automobile systems and parts specifically. Plaintiffs and their counsel are committed to vigorously prosecuting this action on behalf of the Classes and have the financial resources to do so. Neither Plaintiffs nor their counsel have interests adverse to those of the Classes.

Predominance of Common Questions

125. ~~356.~~ There are numerous questions of law and fact common to Plaintiffs and Class members that predominate over any question affecting only individual Class members. The answers to these common questions will advance the adjudication or resolution of the litigation as to all Class members. These common legal and factual questions include:

a. whether Defendants designed, manufactured, advertised, marketed, distributed, leased, sold, or otherwise placed the Class Vehicles and/or their emissions-related systems, including "defeat devices," into the stream, of commerce in the United States;

b. whether the Class Vehicles contained a "defeat device" and emitted unlawful levels of pollutants under normal operation;

c. whether Defendants knew or should have known about the defeat device and emission levels in the Class Vehicles;

d. whether the true nature of the Class Vehicles' performance, emissions levels, fuel economy, and the inclusion of the defeat device constitute material facts that reasonable consumers would have considered in deciding whether to purchase a Class Vehicle;

e. whether Class members overpaid for their Class Vehicles;

f. whether Defendants made material misrepresentations regarding the Class Vehicles.

g. whether Defendants had a duty to disclose the true nature of the Class Vehicles to Plaintiffs and Class members;

h. whether Defendants omitted, actively concealed and/or failed to disclose material facts about the Class Vehicles;

i. whether Defendants' concealment of the true nature of the Class Vehicles would have induced a reasonable consumer to act to their detriment by purchasing and/or leasing the Class Vehicles;

j. whether the Class Vehicles can be made to comply with EPA and state emission standard without substantially degrading their performance and/or efficiency;

k. whether Bosch supplied the "defeat ~~devise~~device" to Volkswagen with the knowledge that Volkswagen would use ~~them~~it in production of Class Vehicles;

ED_002078G_00012581-00241

~~l. whether Bosch knew that using the defeat devices in production Class Vehicles constituted criminal activity in violation of both state and federal laws ;~~

l. ~~m.~~ whether Bosch acted in concert with Volkswagen and aided and abetted Volkswagen's fraud;

m. ~~n.~~ whether Defendants' conduct violated RICO, the MMWA, consumer protection statutes, warranty laws, and other laws as alleged herein;

n. ~~o.~~ whether Plaintiffs and Class members are entitled to a declaratory judgment;

o. ~~p.~~ whether Plaintiffs and Class members are entitled to equitable relief, including, but not limited to, a preliminary and/or permanent injunction; and

p. ~~q.~~ whether Plaintiffs and Class members are entitled to damages and other monetary relief, and, if so, ~~in~~of what ~~amount~~types and under what formula.

Superiority

126. ~~357.~~ Defendants' scheme treated consumers as a Class to be uniformly deceived. A class action is superior to all other available methods for the fair and efficient adjudication of this controversy. Plaintiffs and Class members have all suffered and will continue to suffer economic harm and damage as a result of Defendants' unlawful and wrongful conduct, which was directed toward Class members and the public as a whole, rather than specifically or uniquely against any individual Class members.

127. ~~358.~~ Defendants have acted in a uniform manner with respect to the Plaintiffs and Class members. Absent a class action, most Class members would likely find the cost of litigating their claims prohibitively high and would therefore have no effective remedy at law. Because of the relatively small size of the individual Class members' claims, it is likely that only a few Class members could afford to seek legal redress for Defendants' misconduct. Absent a class action, Class members will continue to incur damages, and Defendants' misconduct will continue without effective remedy.

128. ~~359.~~ Class treatment in this Court, as a court with original jurisdiction over the Class claims and as an MDL Transferee Court under 28 U.S. § 1407, will conserve the resources of the courts and the litigants, and will promote consistency and efficiency of adjudication by

providing common answers to the common questions of knowledge, conduct, duty and breach, that predominate in this action.

129. ~~360.~~ Classwide declaratory, equitable, and injunctive relief is appropriate under Rule 23(b)(1) and/or (b)(2) because Defendants have acted on grounds that apply generally to the class, and inconsistent adjudications with respect to the Defendants' liability would establish incompatible standards and substantially impair or impede the ability of Class members to protect their interests. Classwide relief and Court supervision under Rule 23 assures fair, consistent, and equitable treatment and protection of all Class members, and uniformity and consistency in Defendants' discharge of their duties to perform corrective action regarding the Class Vehicles.

CLAIMS FOR RELIEF

FEDERAL CLAIMS

FEDERAL COUNT I:
Violation of 18 U.S.C. § 1962(c)-(d)
The Racketeer Influenced And Corrupt Organizations Act ("RICO")

130. ~~361.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

131. ~~362.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Nationwide Class against the following Defendants: VW AG, Audi AG, Porsche AG, Winterkorn, Müller, Horn, Stadler, ~~and~~Bosch GmbH, Bosch LLC, and Denner (inclusively, for purpose of this Count, the "RICO Defendants").

132. ~~363.~~ Volkswagen conducts its business—legitimate and illegitimate—through various affiliates and subsidiaries, each of which is a separate legal entity. Bosch also conducts

its business, both legitimate and illegitimate, through hundreds of subsidiaries and affiliates.[99160]

[99160] http://www.bosch.com/en/com/bosch_group/business_sectors_divisions/business_sectors_divisions_2.php (last visited on Feb. 20, 2016).

ED_002078G_00012581-00244

At all relevant times, the RICO Defendants have been "persons" under 18 U.S.C. § 1961(3) because they are capable of holding, and do hold, "a legal or beneficial interest in property."

133. ~~364.~~ Section 1962(c) makes it "unlawful for any person employed by or associated with any enterprise engaged in, or the activities of which affect, interstate or foreign commerce, to conduct or participate, directly or indirectly, in the conduct of such enterprise's affairs through a pattern of racketeering activity." 18 U.S.C. § 1962(c).

134. ~~365.~~ Section 1962(d) makes it unlawful for "any person to conspire to violate" Section 1962(c), among other provisions. *See* 18 U.S.C. § 1962(d).

135. ~~366.~~ For many years, the RICO Defendants aggressively sought to increase their sales of the Class Vehicles (and components contained therein) in an effort to bolster their revenues, augment profits, and increase their market share of the diesel vehicle market. Finding it impossible to achieve their ambitious goals lawfully, however, the RICO Defendants resorted to cheating through their fraudulent scheme and conspiracy. The illegal scheme was hatched overseas by VW AG, Audi AG, and/or Porsche AG ("the German Volkswagen Defendants"), brought to U.S. shores by and through the vehicles of VW America, Audi America, and Porsche America (collectively, the "American Volkswagen Defendants"), and executed in conjunction with ~~the complicity of~~ Bosch. In particular, the RICO Defendants, along with other entities and individuals, were employed by or associated with, and conducted or participated in the affairs of, one or several RICO enterprises (defined below and referred to collectively as the "Defeat Device RICO Enterprise"), whose purpose was to deceive regulators and the driving public into believing that the Class Vehicles were compliant with emission standards, "clean," and "environmentally friendly" so as to increase revenues and minimize losses from the design, manufacture, distribution and sale of the Class Vehicles and the defeat devices installed therein. As a direct and proximate result of their fraudulent scheme and common course of conduct, Defendants were able to extract revenues of billions of dollars from Plaintiffs and the Class. As explained in detail below, the RICO Defendants' years-long misconduct violated Sections 1962(c) and (d).

A. Description of the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise

1. ~~367.~~ In an effort to expand its global reach, market share, and standardized marketing and sales in the U.S., VW AG, a publicly-traded German company, formed VW America, a separate New Jersey company, which is headquartered in Virginia. VW America is not publicly traded and thus has no SEC reporting obligations, but it does have reporting obligations, protections and responsibilities unique to the State of New Jersey. VW AG also controls Audi AG and Porsche AG which, in turn, formed separate U.S. subsidiaries that are not publicly traded – Audi America and Porsche America, respectively – to market and sell the Class Vehicles throughout the U.S. At all relevant times, VW AG maintained tight control over the design, manufacture, and testing of the Class Vehicles.

2. ~~368.~~ At all relevant times, the RICO Defendants, along with other individuals and entities, including unknown third parties involved in the design, manufacture, testing, and sale of the Class Vehicles, operated an association-in-fact enterprise, which was formed for the purpose of fraudulently obtaining COCs from the EPA (and EOs from CARB) in order to import and sell the Class Vehicles containing the defeat device throughout the U.S., and through which they conducted a pattern of racketeering activity under 18 U.S.C. § 1961(4).

3. ~~369.~~ Alternatively, each of the American Volkswagen Defendants constitutes a single legal entity "enterprise" within the meaning of 18 U.S.C. § 1961(4), through which the RICO Defendants conducted their pattern of racketeering activity in the U.S. Specifically, VW America is the entity through which Volkswagen applied for, and obtained, the EPA COCs for the VW- and Audi-branded Class Vehicles with material misrepresentations and omissions about their specifications in order to introduce them into the U.S. stream of commerce. Similarly, Porsche America is the entity through which Volkswagen applied for, and obtained, the EPA COCs for the Porsche-branded Class Vehicles with material misrepresentations and omissions about their specifications in order to introduce them into the U.S. stream of commerce. And, on information and belief, the German Volkswagen Defendants and Individual Volkswagen Defendants (Winterkorn, Müller, Horn, and Stadler) used each of the American Volkswagen Defendants to distribute and sell the illegal Class Vehicles throughout the U.S. Finally, Bosch

participated, either directly or indirectly, in the conduct of the enterprise's affairs by ~~customizing and~~developing, supplying ~~components for~~, and concealing the defeat devices. The American Volkswagen Defendants' separate legal statuses facilitated the fraudulent scheme and provided a hoped-for shield from liability for the RICO Defendants and their co-conspirators. The enterprises, alleged in this and the previous paragraph, are referred to collectively as the "Defeat Device RICO Enterprise."

4. ~~370.~~ At all relevant times, the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise constituted a single "enterprise" or multiple enterprises within the meaning of 18 U.S.C. § 1961(4), as legal entities, as well as individuals and legal entities associated-in-fact for the common purpose of engaging in RICO Defendants' profit-making scheme.

5. ~~371. On information and belief, the~~The association-in-fact Defeat Device RICO Enterprise consisted of the following entities and individuals.

1. The Volkswagen Entity Defendants

1. ~~372.~~ Each Volkswagen Entity Defendant is a distinct legal entity, but they are all controlled (directly or indirectly) by Defendant VW AG.[~~100~~161] Specifically, Audi AG is a majority-owned subsidiary of VW AG. Audi America is also a subsidiary of VW AG. Porsche AG is a wholly-owned subsidiary of VW AG, and Porsche America is, in turn, a wholly-owned subsidiary of Porsche AG.

2. ~~373.~~ As noted previously, ~~in 2007,~~ the Volkswagen RICO Defendants made it their mission to become the dominant automotive manufacturing conglomerate in the world. At the time they articulated this goal, however, Volkswagen was struggling to retain its foothold in the U.S. market. The strategy of wooing customers with premium products was not paying off, and VW America's costly plant in Chattanooga, Tennessee was "woefully underutilized."[~~101~~162]

3. ~~374.~~ In response to these obstacles, VW AG and its leader at the time, Defendant Winterkorn, set in motion an ambitious plan to triple Volkswagen's sales in the U.S. The

[~~100~~161] http://www.volkswagenag.com/content/vwcorp/content/en/brands_and_products.html; http://www.volkswagenag.com/content/vwcorp/info_center/en/publications/2015/03/Y_2014_e.bin.html/binarystorageitem/file/GB+2014_e.pdf

[~~101~~162] Anton Watts. VW Drama: *Why Piech Wants Winterkorn Out-and What the Future May Hold*. Car and Driver (Apr. 16, 2015).

linchpin of this strategy was increasing sales of "diesel-powered cars . . . [and] promising high mileage and low emissions without sacrificing performance."[~~102~~163]

4. ~~375.~~ Additionally, to achieve their lofty sales goals, the Volkswagen RICO Defendants made a business-driven decision to move away from the original selective catalytic reduction ("SCR") emission control systems they had previously used in their vehicles and focused instead on a less expensive and easier to maintain lean NO_X trap system.[~~103~~164] Critically, however, the NO_X trap technology that the Volkswagen RICO Defendants implemented could not effectively reduce the Class Vehicles' toxic NO_X emissions to lawful levels under normal operating conditions.

5. ~~376.~~ Accordingly, working with the other members of the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise, including the Bosch Defendants, the Volkswagen RICO Defendants devised a scheme to illegally circumvent the U.S.'s stringent emissions standards by incorporating a "defeat device" into the Class Vehicles' Electronic Diesel Control Units. Employing this technology, Defendants fraudulently obtained COCs (and EOs) for the Class Vehicles even though they emit unlawful levels of toxic pollutants into the atmosphere during normal operating conditions.[~~104~~165]

6. ~~377.~~ Moreover, in order to profit from the scheme and increase their sales according to plan, the Volkswagen RICO Defendants falsely marketed the Class Vehicles as not only compliant but "*clean*" and "*environmentally friendly*" vehicles.[~~105~~166]

7. ~~378.~~ In sum, as part of their effort to become the dominant automotive manufacturing conglomerate in the world, the Volkswagen RICO Defendants controlled and

[~~102~~163] Danny Kim, Aaron Danny Hakim, Aaron Kessler, and Jack Ewing, "*As Volkswagen Pushed to Be No. 1, Ambitions Fueled a Scandal*," New York Times (Sept. 26, 2015).

[~~103~~164] The term "NOx trap" refers to any device whose purpose is to reduce the oxides of nitrogen. *See* https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/NOx_adsorber. However, the term here is used as a shorthand, informal reference to the emissions control system developed by the Volkswagen Defendants as an alternative to the SCR system. Unlike the NOx trap, SCR systems require vehicles to carry an onboard tank of an exhaust additive, often urea crystals in mineralized water, that has to be refilled every 10,000 miles at a cost of around $300. Additionally, SCR systems also increase the vehicles' initial purchase price.

[~~104~~165] *Id.*

[~~105~~166] *See* Jad Mouawad & Sydney Ember, *VW's Pitch to Americans Relied on Fun and Fantasy*, New York Times (Sept. 27, 2015), http://nytimes.com/2015/09/28/business/media/vws-pitch-to-americans-relied-on-fun-and-fantasy.html?ref=business.

directed ~~an eight-year~~a decade-long enterprise with the common purpose of deceiving regulators and the public through lies and deception to increase their market shares and profits, and minimize losses.

2. The Volkswagen Entity Defendants' Directors, Officers, and Engineers

8. ~~379.~~ Volkswagen's leaders—including the Individual Defendants (Winterkorn, Müller, Horn, and Stadler) and their unnamed co-conspirators—Ulrich Hackenberg ("Hackenberg"), Frank Tuch ("Tuch"), Wolfgang Hatz ("Hatz"), Scott Keogh ("Keogh"), and Detlev von Platen ("von Platen")—played pivotal roles in the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise's unlawful scheme, common course of conduct, and conspiracy.

a. Martin Winterkorn

1. ~~380.~~ Defendant Winterkorn took the helm of VW AG in 2007 and was the chief architect of Volkswagen's strategy to triple sales in the U.S. market by relying more heavily on "clean" diesel vehicles.[~~106~~167]

2. ~~381.~~ Winterkorn quickly realized his strategy could not succeed if Volkswagen relied on the same SCR technology that they had used up until then. Winterkorn instead advocated an alternative course of action that enabled Volkswagen to cut costs and offer the public lower-priced diesel vehicles. To that end, he appointed Hackenberg and Hatz, two former Audi engineers and unnamed co-conspiring members of the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise, to lead the research and development facet of the "clean" diesel project.

3. ~~382.~~ Nevertheless, despite Hackenberg and Hatz's efforts, the technological hurdles were too formidable, and a lawful alternative could not apparently be found. Although Defendant Winterkorn was routinely apprised of these obvious technical setbacks, he continued to pursue the aggressive cost-cutting, profit driven plan he had originally envisioned. In so doing, he set into motion the fraudulent scheme to defraud regulators and consumers.

4. ~~383. On information and belief,~~ Winterkorn knew ~~or recklessly disregarded~~ that the Class Vehicles were unable to comply with emission standards and thus utilized defeat devices in order to evade federal and state emission standards.

[~~106~~167] *Volkswagen AG, TDI: U.S. Market Success*, Clean Diesel Delivers (March, 2015), http://cleandieseldelivers.com/media/Douglas-Skorupski-VWoA_DTF_March2015.pdf.

b. Matthias Müller

5. ~~384.~~ Defendant Müller has worked at Volkswagen for nearly his entire life, starting as an Audi toolmaker and climbing the corporate ladder to become VW's Head of Product Management in 2007, and later, became the CEO of Porsche AG in October 2010. As CEO of Porsche AG, Müller was a trusted "longtime lieutenant of Mr. Winterkorn,"[~~107~~168] and grew sales and profits at Porsche AG dramatically.

6. ~~385.~~ During Müller's reign over Porsche AG, he oversaw the release of the Porsche Cayenne Diesels discovered by the EPA to be equipped with defeat devices.

7. ~~386.~~ Further, after the revelation of Volkswagen's fraud, Müller was appointed CEO of VW AG on September 25, 2015. He is suspected to be a protégé of VW AG's former CEO Ferdinand Piëch, whom some blame for propagating the Volkswagen culture that ultimately led to the defeat device conspiracy alleged herein.[~~108~~169]

8. ~~387. On information and belief,~~ Müller knew or recklessly disregarded that the Class Vehicles utilized defeat devices to evade federal and state vehicle emissions standards.

c. Michael Horn

9. ~~388.~~ On January 1, 2014, Defendant Horn became CEO and President of VW America after 23 years working at Volkswagen in various sales leadership positions~~.~~, until he resigned on March 9, 2016. Defendant Horn was tasked with continuing Winterkorn's aggressive ambitions to reach 800,000 in U.S. sales by 2018. As part of his position, Defendant Horn oversaw VW America emissions labs, regulatory compliance efforts, and development of new vehicles.

10. ~~389.~~ As alleged above, Defendant Horn admitted to Volkswagen's intentional use of defeat devices to overcome state and federal regulation.

[~~107~~168] Danny Hakim and Jack Ewing, *Matthias Müller, in the Driver's Seat at Volkswagen*, New York Times (Oct. 1, 2015), http://www.nytimes.com/2015/10/02/business/international/matthias-muller-in-the-drivers-seat-at-volkswagen.html.

[~~108~~169] Victor Luckerson, *5 things to know about Volkswagen's new CEO Matthias Müller*, Fortune (Sept. 25, 2015), http://fortune.com/2015/09/25/volkswagen-ceo-muller/.

11. ~~390.~~ Moreover, Defendant Horn admittedly knew about Volkswagen's use of defeat devices at least as early as 2014, and also knew (and concealed) the existence of defeat devices in Class Vehicles when Volkswagen initiated a recall in December 2014 to purportedly update emission control software in the Class Vehicles without notifying regulators, or the Class, about the use of the illegal defeat devices.

d. Rupert Stadler

12. ~~391.~~ In 1990, Defendant Stadler joined Audi AG, assuming various roles in Audi and VW as he ascended the ranks at Volkswagen. On January 1, 2010, he was appointed CEO of Audi AG, which he remains to present day. As the CEO of Audi AG, Stadler was tasked with implementing Winterkorn's lofty growth goals, as well as overseeing unnamed co-conspirators Hatz and Hackenberg's development of the "clean" diesel engines in Audi vehicles.

13. ~~392.~~ Though presumed by many to be Winterkorn's heir apparent, the revelation of Volkswagen's emissions and Audi's extensive involvement in the conspiracy caused Stadler to be passed over for the position of VW AG CEO in favor of Matthias Müller.[~~109~~170]

14. ~~393. On information and belief,~~ Stadler knew or recklessly disregarded that the Class Vehicles utilized defeat devices in order to evade federal and state vehicle emissions standards.

e. Scott Keogh

15. ~~394.~~ Since June 2012, unnamed co-conspirator Keogh has served as President of Audi America, after a six period as the Chief Marketing Officer of Audi America. His primary missions was "rallying the company's internal and external constituencies to focus on Audi goals for further expansion in the U.S. market,"[~~110~~171] as promulgated by Winterkorn.

[~~109~~170] *Audi CEO Rupert Stadler to continue with his post*, THE ECONOMIC TIMES (Sept. 25, 2015), http://auto.economictimes.indiatimes.com/news/industry/audi-ceo-rupert-stadler-to-continue-with-his-post/49103955.

[~~110~~171] *Scott Keogh*, AUDI USA (last visited Feb. 27, 2016), https://www.audiusa.com/newsroom/corporate/executive-team/scott-keogh.

16. ~~395.~~ After the revelation of Volkswagen's fraud, Keogh publicly apologized for Audi America's involvement in the defeat device scandal[~~111~~172] and agreed to return "Green Car of the Year" awards,[~~112~~173] though he continues to tout the future of Audi diesel vehicles in the U.S.[~~113~~174]

17. ~~396. On information and belief,~~ Keogh knew or recklessly disregarded that the Class Vehicles utilized defeat devices in order to evade federal and state vehicle emissions standards.

f. Detlev von Platen

18. ~~397.~~ In 1997, unnamed co-conspirator von Platen joined Porsche AG, managing the Porsche brand in France. Over the following decade, von Platen climbed the ranks at Porsche to assume the position of President and CEO of Porsche America on April 1, 2008.

19. ~~398.~~ As President and CEO of Porsche America, von Platen was charged with implementing Winterkorn's vision for the Porsche brand in the U.S., as he had oversight "responsibility for the importation and distribution of Porsche cars in North America."[~~114~~175] Porsche America was expected to contribute to Winterkorn's lofty sales goals, bolstered by the introduction of "clean" diesel engines for the Porsche Cayenne and increasing sales from 26,035 to a record 47,007 sales in 2014.

20. ~~399.~~ On November 1, 2015, as part of a management shakeup in the wake of Volkswagen's diesel scandal, von Platen left his position at Porsche America to become a member of the Executive Board for Sales and Marketing at Porsche AG.

[~~111~~172] Michael Walker, *L.A. Auto Show: VW, Porsche, Audi Execs Address Diesel Emissions Scandal*, THE HOLLYWOOD REPORTER (Nov. 20, 2015), http://www.hollywoodreporter.com/news/vw-porsche-audi-execs-apologize-842581.

[~~112~~173] Jackie Wattles, *Volkswagen stripped of two 'Green Car of the Year' titles*, CNN MONEY (Oct. 1, 2015), http://money.cnn.com/2015/10/01/news/companies/volkswagen-green-car-of-year-awards-rescinded/.

[~~113~~174] Mike Duff, *Audi Chief Thinks Diesel Has a Future in the U.S.*, CAR AND DRIVER (Jan. 19, 2016), http://blog.caranddriver.com/audi-chief-thinks-diesel-has-a-future-in-the-u-s/.

[~~114~~175] *President and Chief Executive Officer - PCNA, Inc.*, PORSCHE CARS NORTH AMERICA (last visited Feb. 7, 2016), http://press.porsche.com/more_about/executives/pcna/platen.php.

ED_002078G_00012581-00252

21. ~~400. On information and belief, von~~Von Platen knew or recklessly disregarded that the Class Vehicles utilized defeat devices in order to evade federal and state vehicle emissions standards.

g. Ulrich Hackenberg

22. ~~401.~~ On February 1, 2007, unnamed co-conspirator Hackenberg was appointed to Volkswagen's Brand Board of Development. In this capacity, he was responsible for the technical development of all of the Volkswagen Defendant's brands.[~~115~~176]

23. ~~402.~~ On July 1, 2013, Hackenberg was appointed to the Board of Management of Audi AG and made responsible for its Technical Development department. In this capacity, Hackenberg spearheaded the development of Audi's TDI "CleanDiesel" engines, which ultimately contained the illegal defeat devices at issue in this case. As he explained in a press release, Hackenberg's strategy for Audi's technical development included the following:

> [P]ushing forward with development in . . . our TDI engines in the USA -- our clean diesel offensive is bearing substantial fruit. In China, too, we are already introducing the first clean diesel models and watching developments there very closely. We also expect a great deal from g-tron technology, the most sustainable type of gas drive.[~~116~~177]

Hackenberg's statement is illustrative of the Volkswagen Defendants' efforts to falsely bill Class Vehicles as "clean," "environmentally friendly," and "fuel efficient" when the opposite was true.

h. Frank Tuch

24. ~~403.~~ In 2010, unnamed co-conspirator Tuch was appointed head of quality control across the various Volkswagen Defendants' brands. Defendant Winterkorn hoped Tuch would bring the Volkswagen Defendants "forward in the USA."[~~117~~178] Volkswagen's in-house magazine reported that Tuch and Winterkorn worked closely to honor that pledge, meeting "every Monday

---

[~~115~~176] https://www.audiusa.com/newsroom/corporate/audi-ag-board-of-management/ulrich-hackenberg

[~~116~~177] "Gentlemen Start Your Engines," http://audi-encounter.com/magazine/technology/01-2015/126-gentlemen-start-your-engines (2014).

[~~117~~178] http://www.marketwatch.com/story/volkswagen-suspends-quality-control-chief-2015-10-20-84855452

to discuss quality issues, often taking test drives in vehicles manufactured by the company." In his role as head of quality assurance, Tuch was also intimately familiar with Volkswagen, Audi, and Porsche engines and transmissions. Among his duties was "the development and production of components such as engines, transmissions, seats and suspension parts" for small, compact, midsize, and full size product lines, including all the Class Vehicles.[~~118~~179]

25. ~~404.~~ Significantly, Tuch also oversaw "36 laboratory locations throughout the world in terms of training and auditing and also finds staff to fill laboratory manager positions," including the Volkswagen Defendants' laboratories in the United States, which were primarily responsible for emissions testing of the Class Vehicles.[~~119~~180]

26. ~~405. On information and belief,~~ Tuch knew or recklessly disregarded that the Class Vehicles used defeat devices to evade federal and state vehicle emissions standards.

i. Wolfgang Hatz

27. ~~406.~~ Unnamed co-conspirator Hatz directed engine development for the Porsche, Audi and Volkswagen brands. In this role, he supervised the development of the engines and transmissions for the Class Vehicles issue and had intimate knowledge of their technical details.

28. ~~407. On information and belief,~~ Hatz knew or recklessly disregarded that the Class Vehicles used defeat devices to evade federal and state vehicle emissions standards.

3. The Bosch Defendants

29. ~~408.~~ As explained above, Bosch ~~developed EDC Unit 17, the emissions control system and software that provided the basis for~~supplied the EDC Unit 17 that was used as the defeat device~~, and sold it to Volkswagen.~~[~~120~~] in the Class Vehicles.[181]

30. Defendant Bosch GmbH is a multinational engineering and electronics company headquartered in Gerlingen, Germany, which has hundreds of subsidiaries and companies. It wholly owns defendant Bosch LLC, a Delaware limited liability company headquartered in

[~~118~~179] Jack Ewing. "Volkswagen Suspends 5th Executive in Emissions Scandal," The New York Times (Oct. 20, 2015).

[~~119~~180] http://www.volkswagen-larriere.de/en/what_we_do/corporate_divisions/quality_assurance.html

[~~120~~181] http://www.bosch-presse.de/presseforum/details.htm?txtID=7421&tk_id=108

Farmington Hills, Michigan. As explained above, Bosch's sectors and divisions are grouped by subject matter, not location. The Mobility Solutions (formerly Automotive Technology) is the Bosch sector at issue, particularly its Diesel Services division, and it encompasses employees of Bosch GmbH and Bosch LLC. These individuals were responsible for the design, manufacture, development, customization, and supply of the defeat device to Volkswagen for use in the Class Vehicles.

31. ~~409.~~ Defendant Denner has been Chairman and CEO of Bosch since July 2012, after decades of working in Bosch's Engine ECU Development division, managing the development and sale of automotive engine computers, such as the EDC units that Volkswagen used as defeat devices. Denner fostered Bosch's relationship with key corporate partners, such as Volkswagen, which brought in billions of dollars in annual revenue for Bosch. Denner communicated directly with Winterkorn about products sold to Volkswagen. For example, when Bosch had a shortage of oxygen sensor parts that Volkswagen had ordered, Denner reached out directly to Winterkorn. Further, Bosch met in 2014 in person with Winterkorn at VW AG headquarters to discuss, among other topics, the "akustikfunktion" in diesel engines.

32. ~~410. Using EDC Unit 17,~~ Bosch worked with Volkswagen to develop and implement a specific and unique set of software algorithms to surreptitiously evade emissions regulations. ~~To that end,~~ Bosch ~~and Volkswagen equipped~~customized their EDC Unit 17s for installation in the Class Vehicles with unique software code to detect when it was undergoing emissions testing, as described above.[~~121~~182]

33. ~~411.~~ Bosch was well aware that the EDC Unit 17 ~~could be, and indeed was, used by Volkswagen to cheat on emissions testing. Indeed, Bosch, seeking to absolve itself of liability, sent a letter to Volkswagen AG in 2007, stating that Class Vehicles *could not be lawfully operated* if the emissions controls were disabled.[122]~~would be used by Volkswagen to cheat on emissions testing. As described above, on June 2, 2008, Bosch's Dieter Schütz wrote to his counterparts at Volkswagen, seeking legal indemnification from Volkswagen for the "expanded

[~~121~~182] http://blog.caranddriver.com/epa-investigating-bosch-over-vw-diesel-cheater-software

ED_002078G_00012581-00255

use" of the EDC Unit 17s which it called a "defeat device."[183] Schütz explained that "[t]he usage of a defeat device is prohibited pursuant to . . . US Law (CARB/EPA) (see definition footnote 2)."[184] and warned that the agreed-to software modifications would allow "the certified dataset [to be] replaced with another, possibly non-certified data set," which could cause "the vehicle's general operating license (registration) [to] become void."[185] Volkswagen rebuffed Bosch's request, yet Bosch nonetheless shipped the modified software to Volkswagen for use in the Class Vehicles for another seven years. Bosch was also critical to the concealment of the defeat device in communications with U.S. regulators and went even further to actively lobby U.S. lawmakers on behalf of Volkswagen and its "Clean Diesel" vehicles.

~~412. Indeed, notwithstanding their knowledge that the Class Vehicles *could not be lawfully operated* if the emissions controls were disabled, Bosch, cementing their position as a leading supplier of diesel emissions equipment, continued to sell approximately *eleven million* EDC Unit 17s to Volkswagen over an eight year period.[123]~~

~~413. Bosch's continued sale of EDC Unit 17 to the Volkswagen Defendants is remarkable considering that:~~

~~a. Bosch manufactured, tested and sold EDC Unit 17 emissions control systems to various other diesel vehicle manufacturers, *none* of which was modified with a defeat device software that allowed vehicles to automatically activate or disable the emissions control systems depending on operating conditions.[124] Bosch could not plausibly believe that the "defeat device" on the Class Vehicles was necessary for any legitimate purpose;~~

~~b. None of the varied emissions control systems that Bosch tested, manufactured and sold to other diesel vehicle manufacturers relied on the same NO_X trap technology that Volkswagen was utilizing. Indeed, Volkswagen's competitors, including reputable and technologically-sophisticated brands like Mercedes-Benz~~

~~[122] http://jalopnik.com/feds-are-now-investigating-volkswagen-supplier-bosch-ov-1743624448~~[183] VW-MDL2672-02570091 (English translation).

[184] *Id.* at -92.

[185] *Id.* at -93.

~~[123] http://blog.caranddriver.com/epa-investigating-bosch-over-vw-diesel-cheater-software~~

~~[124]~~ ~~http://www.inautonews.com/vw-diesel-scandal-bosch-software-cleared-of-wrongdoings-by-epa~~

~~and BMW, continued using the more expensive SCR technology;[125] and~~

~~c. Absent extraordinary engineering breakthroughs, the EDC Unit 17 presented a practical impossibility.~~

~~414. Bosch (including Denner) knew or recklessly disregarded that Volkswagen had *not* actually engineered a revolutionary alternative to the SCR systems that enabled the Class Vehicles to maintain their performance, fuel efficiency, reduce emissions, *and* reduce costs.[126] Instead, Bosch knew or recklessly disregarded that the Class Vehicles utilized Bosh's component parts as defeat devices in order to evade federal and state vehicle emissions standards.~~

B. The Defeat Device RICO Enterprise Sought to Increase Defendants' Profits and Revenues

34. ~~415.~~ The Defeat Device RICO Enterprise began ~~approximately in 2007, with VW AG's decision to produce the illegal~~as early as 2005, when an internal feasibility study at VW AG identified Bosch's EDC17 as a solution to their engineering dilemma by reducing diesel vehicle emissions of nitrogen oxides ("NOx") through a change in engine electronics. Starting in mid-2005, Volkswagen and Bosch entered into a series of agreements to develop what ultimately became the defeat device for the Class Vehicles. The Defeat Device RICO Enterprise continued without interruption for ~~eight years, as Volkswagen continued to install~~a decade, as Defendants successfully installed Bosch EDC Unit 17's in hundreds of thousands of the Class Vehicles sold in the U.S. It was not until September 2015 that the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise began to unravel, when U.S. regulators finally uncovered ~~the fraudulent~~Defendants' scheme.

35. ~~416.~~ At all relevant times, the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise: (a) had an existence separate and distinct from each RICO Defendant; (b) was separate and distinct from the

---

~~125 http://www.nytimes.com/2015/09/27/business/as-vw-pushed-to-be-no-1-ambitions-fueled-a-scandal.html?_r=0~~

~~126 Sophisticated entities like the Bosch Defendants were also likely aware that Wolfgang Bernhard, a former high-level executive with Mercedes-Benz with a reputation for implementing cost-cutting measures, had been removed from the "clean" diesel project at Volkswagen AG shortly before the Volkswagen Defendants abandoned the SCR systems and inexplicably developed what was purportedly an even cheaper technology. *See*, http://www.foxbusiness.com/features/2015/10/05/vw-emissions-probe-zeroes-in-on-two-engineers.html~~

pattern of racketeering in which the RICO Defendants engaged; and (c) was an ongoing and continuing organization consisting of legal entities, including the Volkswagen Defendants, their network of dealerships, the Individual Defendants, the Bosch Defendants, and other entities and individuals associated for the common purpose of designing, manufacturing, distributing, testing, and selling the Class Vehicles to Plaintiffs and the Nationwide Class through fraudulent COCs and EOs, false emissions tests, deceptive and misleading sales tactics and materials, and deriving profits and revenues from those activities. Each member of the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise shared in the bounty generated by the enterprise, *i.e.*, by sharing the benefit derived from increased sales revenue generated by the scheme to defraud Class members nationwide.[127186]

36. 417. The Defeat Device RICO Enterprise functioned by selling vehicles and component parts to the consuming public. Many of these products are legitimate, including vehicles that do not contain defeat devices. However, the RICO Defendants and their co-conspirators, through their illegal Enterprise, engaged in a pattern of racketeering activity, which involves a fraudulent scheme to increase revenue for Defendants and the other entities and individuals associated-in-fact with the Enterprise's activities through the illegal scheme to sell the Class Vehicles.

37. 418. The Defeat Device RICO Enterprise engaged in, and its activities affected interstate and foreign commerce, because it involved commercial activities across state boundaries, such as the marketing, promotion, advertisement and sale or lease of the Class Vehicles throughout the country, and the receipt of monies from the sale of the same.

38. 419. Within the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise, there was a common communication network by which co-conspirators shared information on a regular basis. The Defeat Device RICO Enterprise used this common communication network for the purpose of manufacturing, marketing, testing, and selling the Class Vehicles to the general public nationwide.

[127186] The Volkswagen Defendants sold more Class Vehicles by utilizing an emissions control system that was cheaper than SCRs, all the while charging consumers a premium for purportedly "clean," "environmentally friendly" and "fuel efficient" Class Vehicles. Bosch, in turn, sold more EDC Units because the Volkswagen Defendants manufactured and sold more Class Vehicles.

39. ~~420.~~ Each participant in the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise had a systematic linkage to each other through corporate ties, contractual relationships, financial ties, and continuing coordination of activities. Through the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise, the RICO Defendants functioned as a continuing unit with the purpose of furthering the illegal scheme and their common purposes of increasing their revenues and market share, and minimizing losses.

40. ~~421.~~ The RICO Defendants participated in the operation and management of the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise by directing its affairs, as described herein. While the RICO Defendants participated in, and are members of, the enterprise, they have a separate existence from the enterprise, including distinct legal statuses, different offices and roles, bank accounts, officers, directors, employees, individual personhood, reporting requirements, and financial statements.

41. ~~422.~~ The Volkswagen RICO Defendants exerted substantial control over the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise, and participated in the affairs of the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise by:

a. transitioning their diesel vehicle design away from an effective SCR emissions control system and ~~adopt~~adopting instead the ineffective NO_X trap technology that generates high levels of toxic pollutants;

b. designing the Class Vehicles with defeat devices;

c. failing to correct or disable the defeat devices when warned;

d. manufacturing, distributing, and selling the Class Vehicles that emitted greater pollution than allowable under the applicable regulations;

e. misrepresenting and omitting (or causing such misrepresentations and omissions to be made) vehicle specifications on COC and EO applications;

f. introducing the Class Vehicles into the stream of U.S. commerce without a valid EPA COC and/or CARB EO;

g. concealing the existence of the defeat devices and the unlawfully high emissions from regulators and the public;

ED_002078G_00012581-00259

h. persisting in the manufacturing, distribution, and sale of the Class Vehicles even after questions were raised about the emissions testing and discrepancies concerning the same;

i. misleading government regulators as to the nature of the defeat devices and the defects in the Class Vehicles;

j. misleading the driving public as to the nature of the defeat devices and the defects in the Class Vehicles;

k. designing and distributing marketing materials that misrepresented and concealed the defect in the vehicles;

l. otherwise misrepresenting or concealing the defective nature of the Class Vehicles from the public and regulators;

m. illegally selling and/or distributing the Class Vehicles;

n. collecting revenues and profits from the sale of such products; and

o. ensuring that the other RICO Defendants and unnamed co-conspirators complied with the fraudulent scheme.

42. ~~423.~~ Bosch also participated in, operated and/or directed the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise. Bosch participated in the fraudulent scheme by manufacturing, installing, testing, modifying, and supplying the EDC Unit 17 ~~to include~~which operated as a "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles. Bosch exercised tight control over the coding and other aspects of the defeat device software and was closely collaborated with Volkswagen to develop, customize, and calibrate the defeat devices. Additionally, Bosch continuously cooperated with the Volkswagen Defendants to ensure that the EDC Unit 17 was fully integrated into the Class Vehicles. ~~Finally,~~ Bosch also participated in the affairs of the Enterprise by concealing the ~~truth about the Class Vehicles and collecting the~~defeat devices on U.S. documentation and in communications with U.S. regulators. Finally, Bosch actively lobbied lawmakers in the U.S. on Volkswagen's behalf. Bosch collected tens of millions of dollars in revenues and profits from the ~~same~~hidden defeat devices installed in the Class Vehicles.

43. ~~424.~~ Without the RICO Defendants' willing participation, including Bosch's ~~provision of the component parts for the~~active involvement in developing and supplying the critical defeat devices ~~contained in~~for the Class Vehicles, the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise's scheme and common course of conduct would not have been successful.

44. ~~425.~~ The RICO Defendants directed and controlled the ongoing organization necessary to implement the scheme at meetings and through communications of which Plaintiffs cannot fully know at present, because such information lies in the Defendants' and others' hands.

C. Mail and Wire Fraud

45. ~~426.~~ To carry out, or attempt to carry out the scheme to defraud, the RICO Defendants, each of whom is a person associated-in-fact with the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise, did knowingly conduct or participate, directly or indirectly, in the conduct of the affairs of the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise through a pattern of racketeering activity within the meaning of 18 U.S.C. §§ 1961(1), 1961(5) and 1962(c), and which employed the use of the mail and wire facilities, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 1341 (mail fraud) and § 1343 (wire fraud).

46. ~~427.~~ Specifically, the RICO Defendants have committed, conspired to commit, and/or aided and abetted in the commission of, at least two predicate acts of racketeering activity (*i.e.*, violations of 18 U.S.C. §§ 1341 and 1343), within the past ten years. The multiple acts of racketeering activity which the RICO Defendants committed, or aided or abetted in the commission of, were related to each other, posed a threat of continued racketeering activity, and therefore constitute a "pattern of racketeering activity." The racketeering activity was made possible by the RICO Defendants' regular use of the facilities, services, distribution channels, and employees of the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise. The RICO Defendants participated in the scheme to defraud by using mail, telephone and the Internet to transmit mailings and wires in interstate or foreign commerce.

47. ~~428.~~ The RICO Defendants used, directed the use of, and/or caused to be used, thousands of interstate mail and wire communications in service of their scheme through virtually uniform misrepresentations, concealments and material omissions.

ED_002078G_00012581-00261

48. ~~429.~~ In devising and executing the illegal scheme, the RICO Defendants devised and knowingly carried out a material scheme and/or artifice to defraud Plaintiffs and the Nationwide Class or to obtain money from Plaintiffs and the Nationwide Class by means of materially false or fraudulent pretenses, representations, promises, or omissions of material facts. For the purpose of executing the illegal scheme, the RICO Defendants committed these racketeering acts, which number in the thousands, intentionally and knowingly with the specific intent to advance the illegal scheme.

49. ~~430.~~ The RICO Defendants' predicate acts of racketeering (18 U.S.C. § 1961(1)) include, but are not limited to:

a. Mail Fraud: The RICO Defendants violated 18 U.S.C. § 1341 by sending or receiving, or by causing to be sent and/or received, materials via U.S. mail or commercial interstate carriers for the purpose of executing the unlawful scheme to design, manufacture, market, and sell the Class Vehicles by means of false pretenses, misrepresentations, promises, and omissions.

b. Wire Fraud: The RICO Defendants violated 18 U.S.C. § 1343 by transmitting and/or receiving, or by causing to be transmitted and/or received, materials by wire for the purpose of executing the unlawful scheme to defraud and obtain money on false pretenses, misrepresentations, promises, and omissions.

50. ~~431.~~ The RICO Defendants' use of the mails and wires include, but are not limited to, the transmission, delivery, or shipment of the following by the RICO Defendants or third parties that were foreseeably caused to be sent as a result of Defendants' illegal scheme:

a. the Class Vehicles themselves;

b. component parts for the defeat devices;

c. essential hardware for the Class Vehicles;

d. falsified emission tests;

e. fraudulent applications for EPA COCs and CARB EOs;

f. fraudulently-obtained EPA COCs and CARB EOs;

g. vehicle registrations and plates as a result of the fraudulently-obtained EPA COCs and CARB EOs;

ED_002078G_00012581-00262

h. documents and communications that facilitated the falsified emission tests;

i. false or misleading communications intended to lull the public and regulators from discovering the defeat devices and/or other auxiliary devices;

j. sales and marketing materials, including advertising, websites, product packaging, brochures, and labeling, which misrepresented and concealed the true nature of the Class Vehicles;

k. documents intended to facilitate the manufacture and sale of the Class Vehicles, including bills of lading, invoices, shipping records, reports and correspondence;

l. documents to process and receive payment for the Class Vehicles by unsuspecting Class members, including invoices and receipts;

m. payments to Bosch;

n. millions of dollars in compensation to the Individual Defendants;

o. deposits of proceeds; and

p. other documents and things, including electronic communications.

51. ~~432. Based on information and belief, the~~The RICO Defendants (or their agents), for the purpose of executing the illegal scheme, sent and/or received (or caused to be sent and/or received) by mail or by private or interstate carrier, shipments of the Class Vehicles and related documents by mail or a private carrier affecting interstate commerce, including the items described above and alleged below:

From	To	Date	Description
Bosch LLC	VW America	December 2009	Documents and communications related to Volkswagen "Clean Diesel" Partnership, 2009 Review and 2010 Opportunities, Bosch Diesel Systems North America Marketing.[187]
Bosch LLC	CARB	September 2009	Documents and communications related to Diesel Tech Day in El Monte, CA.[188]

[187] *See* VW-MDL2672-06900942.
[188] *See* VW-MDL2672-07672454.

ED_002078G_00012581-00263

From	To	Date	Description
VW America Manufacturing Plant	South Bay VW	October 2011	Shipment of Volkswagen Jetta TDI Class Vehicles.
Washington State Department of Licensing	Dan Clements	October 2011	Mailed registration card for 2012 Volkswagen Toareg TDI based on false emission test due to concealed defeat device.
CARB	VW America	July 2014	Mailed EO for 2015 Class Vehicles based on fraudulent application.
Massachusetts Department of Transportation	Gregory Gotta	August 2014	Mailed certificate of registration for 2014 Porsche Cayenne Diesel based on false emission test due to concealed defeat device.
California Department of Motor Vehicles	Phillip Clark	December 2014	Mailed registration card for 2014 Volkswagen Touareg TDI based on false emission test due to concealed defeat device.
California Department of Motor Vehicles	Caroline Hoag	December 2014	Mailed renewed registration for 2011 Jetta SportWagen TDI based on false emission test due to concealed defeat device.
Washington State Department of Licensing	Dan Clements	February 2015	Mailed registration certificate for 2012 Volkswagen Touareg TDI based on false emission test due to concealed defeat device.
~~California Department of Motor Vehicles~~	~~Susan Shalit~~	~~January 2015~~	~~Mailed registration card for 2015 Volkswagen Golf TDI based on false emission test due to concealed defeat device.~~
California Department of Motor Vehicles	Lena Brook	March 2015	Mailed validated vehicle registration for 2015 Audi Q5 TDI based on false emission test due to concealed defeat device.
California Department of Motor Vehicles	Jerome Fohet	April 2016	Mailed registration card for 2014 Porsche Cayenne Diesel based on false emission test due to concealed defeat device.[189]

52. ~~433. Based on information and belief, the~~The RICO Defendants (or their agents), for the purpose of executing the illegal scheme, transmitted (or caused to be transmitted) in interstate commerce by means of wire communications, certain writings, signs, signals and sounds, including those items described above and alleged below:

From	To	Date	Description
Pignataro Volkswagen,	American Express, North Carolina	April 2012	Credit card transaction in the amount of $5,000 for down

[189] Volkswagen caused hundreds of thousands of similar registration cards to be mailed via the U.S. Mail to Class Members nationwide.

ED_002078G_00012581-00264

From	To	Date	Description
Washington			payment on 2012 VW Touareg by Dan Clements.
CARB, California	VW America, Virginia	May 2014	Email communications concerning WVU study.
VW America, Michigan	EPA, Michigan; CARB, California	May 2012	Misleading application(s) for COC and EO for 2013 VW Passat TDI.
Bosch America, Farmington Hills, Michigan	Volkswagen, Virginia	January 2013	Email communications regarding Bosch's promotion of VW Passat TDI through trip from Atlanta to Washington, D.C.[190]
VW ~~America~~LLC, Michigan	EPA, Michigan; CARB, California	January 2013	Misleading application(s) for COCs and EOs for 2014 Audi A6, A7, A8L, A8, and Q5.
Porsche America, Atlanta	EPA, Michigan; CARB, California	April 2013	Misleading application(s) for COC and EO for 2014 Porsche Cayenne Diesel.
VW America, Virginia	CARB, California	October 2014	Misleading communications about discrepancies identified in WVU study.
Audi of Lynnbrook, New York	American Express, North Carolina	December 2014	Credit card transaction in the amount of $2,586.45 for down payment on lease of 2015 Audi A3 by Kevin and Elizabeth Bedard.
VW America, Virginia	EPA, District of Columbia	December 2014	Misleading communications about software patch for the Class Vehicles without revealing fact of the defeat device.
Bosch LLC, Michigan	CARB, California	January 2015	Email communication re: meeting with CARB.[191]
VW America, Michigan	Audi AG, Germany	February 2015	Email communication concerning meeting with Bosch and CARB re: fault codes.[192]

53. ~~434.~~ The RICO Defendants also used the internet and other electronic facilities to carry out the scheme and conceal the ongoing fraudulent activities. Specifically, the American Volkswagen Defendants, under the direction and control of the German Volkswagen and Individual Volkswagen Defendants, made misrepresentations about the Class Vehicles on their websites, YouTube, and through ads online, all of which were intended to mislead regulators and the public about the fuel efficiency, emissions standards, and other performance metrics.

[190] VW-MDL2672-08348204.
[191] VW-MDL-2672-02461438.
[192] VW-MDL2672-00902633.

ED_002078G_00012581-00265

54. ~~435.~~ The RICO Defendants also communicated by U.S. mail, by interstate facsimile, and by interstate electronic mail with various other affiliates, regional offices, divisions, dealerships and other third-party entities in furtherance of the scheme.

55. ~~436.~~ The mail and wire transmissions described herein were made in furtherance of Defendants' scheme and common course of conduct to deceive regulators and consumers and lure consumers into purchasing the Class Vehicles, which Defendants knew or recklessly disregarded as emitting illegal amounts of pollution, despite their advertising campaign that the Class Vehicles were "clean" diesel cars.

56. ~~437.~~ Many of the precise dates of the fraudulent uses of the U.S. mail and interstate wire facilities have been deliberately hidden, and cannot be alleged without access to Defendants' books and records. However, Plaintiffs have described the types of, and in some instances, occasions on which the predicate acts of mail and/or wire fraud occurred. They include thousands of communications to perpetuate and maintain the scheme, including the things and documents described in the preceding paragraphs.

57. ~~438.~~ The RICO Defendants have not undertaken the practices described herein in isolation, but as part of a common scheme and conspiracy. In violation of 18 U.S.C. § 1962(d), the RICO Defendants conspired to violate 18 U.S.C. § 1962(c), as described herein. Various other persons, firms and corporations, including third-party entities and individuals not named as defendants in this Complaint, have participated as co-conspirators with the RICO Defendants in these offenses and have performed acts in furtherance of the conspiracy to increase or maintain revenues, increase market share, and/or minimize losses for the Defendants and their unnamed co-conspirators throughout the illegal scheme and common course of conduct.

58. ~~439.~~ The RICO Defendants aided and abetted others in the violations of the above laws, thereby rendering them indictable as principals in the 18 U.S.C. §§ 1341 and 1343 offenses.

59. ~~440.~~ To achieve their common goals, the RICO Defendants hid from the general public the unlawfulness and emission dangers of the Class Vehicles and obfuscated the true nature of the defect even after regulators raised concerns. The RICO Defendants suppressed

ED_002078G_00012581-00266

and/or ignored warnings from third parties, whistleblowers, and governmental entities about the discrepancies in emissions testing and the defeat devices present in the Class Vehicles.

60. ~~441.~~ The RICO Defendants and each member of the conspiracy, with knowledge and intent, have agreed to the overall objectives of the conspiracy and participated in the common course of conduct to commit acts of fraud and indecency in designing, manufacturing, distributing, marketing, testing, and/or selling the Class Vehicles (and the defeat devices contained therein).

61. ~~442.~~ Indeed, for the conspiracy to succeed~~,~~ each of the RICO Defendants and their co-conspirators had to agree to implement and use the similar devices and fraudulent tactics ~~against their intended targets~~ — specifically complete secrecy about the defeat devices in the Class Vehicles.

62. ~~443.~~ The RICO Defendants knew and intended that government regulators, as well as Plaintiffs and Class members, would rely on the material misrepresentations and omissions made by them and the American Volkswagen Defendants about the Class Vehicles. The RICO Defendants knew and intended that consumers would incur costs as a result. As fully alleged herein, Plaintiffs, along with hundreds of thousands of other consumers, relied upon Defendants' representations and omissions that were made or caused by them. Plaintiffs' reliance is made obvious by the fact that they purchased illegal vehicles that never should have been introduced into the U.S. stream of commerce and whose worth has now plummeted since the scheme was revealed. In addition, the EPA, CARB, and other regulators relied on the misrepresentations and material omissions made or caused to be made by the RICO Defendants; otherwise Volkswagen could not have obtained valid COCs and EOs to sell the Class Vehicles.

63. ~~444.~~ As described herein, the RICO Defendants engaged in a pattern of related and continuous predicate acts for years. The predicate acts constituted a variety of unlawful activities, each conducted with the common purpose of obtaining significant monies and revenues from Plaintiffs and Class members based on their misrepresentations and omissions, while providing Class Vehicles that were worth significantly less than the purchase price paid. The

ED_002078G_00012581-00267

predicate acts also had the same or similar results, participants, victims, and methods of commission. The predicate acts were related and not isolated events.

64. ~~445.~~ The predicate acts all had the purpose of generating significant revenue and profits for the RICO Defendants at the expense of Plaintiffs and Class members. The predicate acts were committed or caused to be committed by the RICO Defendants through their participation in the Defeat Device RICO Enterprise and in furtherance of its fraudulent scheme, and were interrelated in that they involved obtaining Plaintiffs' and Class members' funds and avoiding the expenses associated with remediating the Class Vehicles.

65. ~~446.~~ During the design, manufacture, testing, marketing and sale of the Class Vehicles, the RICO Defendants shared technical, marketing, and financial information that revealed the existence of the defeat devices contained therein. Nevertheless, the RICO Defendants shared and disseminated information that deliberately misrepresented the Class Vehicles as legal, "clean," "environmentally friendly," and "fuel efficient."

66. ~~447.~~ By reason of, and as a result of the conduct of the RICO Defendants, and in particular, their pattern of racketeering activity, Plaintiffs and Class members have been injured in their business and/or property in multiple ways, including but not limited to:

a. Purchase or lease of an illegal, defective Class Vehicle;

b. Overpayment for a Class Vehicle, in that Plaintiffs and Class members believed they were paying for a vehicle that met certain emission and fuel efficiency standards and obtained a vehicle that was anything but;

c. The value of the Class Vehicles has diminished, thus reducing their resale value;

d. Other out-of-pocket and loss-of-use expenses;

e. Payment for alternative transportation; and

f. Loss of employment due to lack of transportation.

67. ~~448.~~ The RICO Defendants' violations of 18 U.S.C. § 1962(c) and (d) have directly and proximately caused injuries and damages to Plaintiffs and Class members, and Plaintiffs and Class members are entitled to bring this action for three times their actual damages,

ED_002078G_00012581-00268

as well as injunctive/equitable relief, costs, and reasonable attorneys' fees pursuant to 18 U.S.C. § 1964(c).

FEDERAL COUNT II:
~~Violation~~Violations of 15 U.S.C. §§ 2301, *et seq.*,
The Magnuson-Moss Warranty Act ("MMWA")

68. ~~449.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

69. ~~450.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Nationwide Class and against the following Defendants: VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

70. ~~451.~~ This Court has jurisdiction to decide claims brought under 15 U.S.C. § 2301 by virtue of 28 U.S.C. § 1332 (a)-(d).

71. ~~452.~~ Plaintiffs are "consumers" within the meaning of the Magnuson-Moss Warranty Act, 15 U.S.C. § 2301(3).

72. ~~453.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are "supplier[s]" and "warrantor[s]" within the meaning of the Magnuson-Moss Warranty Act, 15 U.S.C. § 2301(4)-(5).

73. ~~454.~~ The Class Vehicles are "consumer products" within the meaning of the Magnuson-Moss Warranty Act, 15 U.S.C. § 2301(1).

74. ~~455.~~ 15 U.S.C. § 2310(d)(1) provides a cause of action for any consumer who is damaged by the failure of a warrantor to comply with a written or implied warranty.

75. ~~456.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' provided Plaintiffs and the Nationwide Class with the following two express warranties, which are covered under 15 U.S.C. § 2301(6):

a. **Manufacturer's Warranty**—This written warranty provides "bumper-to-bumper" limited express warranty coverage for a minimum of 3 years or 36,000 miles, whichever comes first. The warranty covers emissions related repairs.

b. **Federal Emissions Warranty**—Consistent with federal law, the Volkswagen Defendants provided a "performance warranty" and a "design and defect warranty." In the event that a vehicle fails an emissions test, these warranties cover the repair and replacement of: all emission control and emission-related parts for two years or 24,000 miles

ED_002078G_00012581-00269

(whichever comes first); and specified major emission control components, including catalytic converters, electronic emissions control unit or computer and on–board emissions diagnostic device or computer for 8 years or 80,000 miles (whichever comes first).

76. ~~457.~~ The Class Vehicles' implied warranties are covered under 15 U.S.C. § 2301(7).

77. ~~458.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached these warranties as described in more detail above. Without limitation, the Class Vehicles share a common design defect in that they emit more pollutants than (a) is allowable under the applicable regulations and (b) the VW Entity Defendants repeatedly represented were emitted to their customers, the public, and regulators. The VW Entity Defendants have admitted that the Class Vehicles are illegal, defective and of lesser quality than advertised.

78. ~~459.~~ Plaintiffs and members of the Nationwide Class have had sufficient direct dealings with the VW Entity Defendants or their agents (dealerships) to establish privity of contract between the VW Entity Defendants, on the one hand, and Plaintiffs and other Class members, on the other hand. Nonetheless, privity is not required here because Plaintiffs and each of the other Class members are intended third-party beneficiaries of contracts between the VW Entity Defendants or their dealers, and of their implied warranties. The dealers were not intended to be the ultimate users of the Class Vehicles and have no rights under the warranty agreements provided with the Class Vehicles; the warranty agreements were designed for and intended to benefit consumers only.

79. ~~460.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile. At the time of sale or lease of each Class Vehicle, the Volkswagen Defendants knew of the misrepresentations concerning the Class Vehicles' inability to perform as warranted, but nonetheless failed to rectify the situation and/or disclose the defective design. Indeed, the VW Entity Defendants' quest for remedies has been unsuccessful to date.[~~128~~193] Under the circumstances, the remedies available under any informal settlement procedure would be inadequate, and any requirement that Plaintiffs or Class members

[~~128~~193] http://arstechnica.com/cars/2016/01/california-regulator-rejects-volkswagens-plan-to-fix-2-0l-diesels-epa-agrees/

resort to an informal dispute resolution procedure and/or afford the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of warranties is excused and thereby deemed satisfied.

80. ~~461.~~ Plaintiffs and the other Nationwide Class members would suffer economic hardship if they returned their Class Vehicles, but did not receive the return of all payments made by them to the VW Entity Defendants. Because the VW Entity Defendants are refusing to acknowledge any revocation of acceptance and have not immediately returned any payments made, Plaintiffs and the Nationwide Class have not re-accepted their Class Vehicles by retaining them.

81. ~~462.~~ The amount in controversy of Plaintiffs' individual claims meets or exceeds the sum of $25. The amount in controversy of this action exceeds the sum of $50,000, exclusive of interest and costs, computed on the basis of all claims to be determined in this lawsuit. Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the Nationwide Class, seek all damages permitted by law, including diminution in the value of their vehicles, in an amount to be proven at trial.

COMMON LAW CLAIMS

COMMON LAW COUNT I: FRAUD

82. ~~463.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

83. ~~464.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Nationwide Class or, in the alternative, on behalf of the State Classes, against all Defendants.

84. ~~465.~~ As alleged extensively above, Volkswagen intentionally concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the illegality and quality of the Class Vehicles in order to defraud and mislead both regulators and the Class about the true nature of the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished their scheme (and the concealment thereof) by installing, aiding in the installation of, and/or failing to disclose the defeat devices in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low-emission test mode only during testing. During normal operation and use, the Class Vehicles emitted grossly larger quantities of noxious pollutants and contaminants, up to 40 times the legal limit. The result was precisely what Volkswagen had intended—the Class

Vehicles were able to "pass" emission testing by way of deliberately-induced false readings and thus successfully imported and sold and/or leased to hundreds of thousands of unwitting American consumers.

85. ~~466.~~ Volkswagen valued its profits over the trust that Plaintiffs and other Class members entrusted to it. As one customer, Priya Shah, put it: "It's just a blatant disregard and intentional manipulation of the system. That's just a whole other level of not only lying to the government, but also lying to your consumer. People buy diesel cars from Volkswagen because they feel they are "clean" diesel cars."[~~129~~194] In the words of Ms. Shah, which no doubt reflect the sentiments of other Class members: "I don't want to be spewing noxious gases into the environment."[~~130~~195]

86. ~~467.~~ Necessarily, Volkswagen also took steps to ensure that its employees and co-conspirators like Bosch, did not reveal the details of its scheme to regulators or consumers, including Plaintiffs and Class members. Volkswagen did so to falsely assure purchasers and lessors of its vehicles, including previously-owned vehicles, that Volkswagen is a reputable manufacturer that complies with applicable law, including federal and state clean air laws and emission regulations, and that its vehicles likewise comply with applicable laws and regulations.

87. ~~468.~~ Volkswagen's false representations and omissions were material to consumers, as they concerned both the legality and core marketing features of the Class Vehicles. As Volkswagen well knew, Plaintiffs and other Class members highly valued that the vehicles they were purchasing or leasing were "clean" diesel cars, and they paid a premium accordingly.

88. ~~469.~~ Plaintiffs and Class members reasonably relied on Defendants' deception, and Defendants intended that they would so rely. Plaintiffs and Class members had no way of discerning that Defendants were, in fact, deceiving them because the defeat devices were extremely sophisticated technology and could not be discerned by regulators, much less consumers. Plaintiffs and Class members did not, and could not, unravel Defendants' scheme on their own. In fact, it took years before the engineering community—specifically a research team

[~~129~~194] http://www.latimes.com/business/la-fi-vw-reaction-20150918-htmlstory.html (last visited on Feb. 22, 2016).

[~~130~~195] *Id.*

at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected the discrepancy of the emissions spewed from the Class Vehicles using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience. And even then, Volkswagen continued to conceal its fraud until the EPA and CARB applied their collective expertise and leverage.

89. ~~470.~~ Defendants' devious scheme to design and install defeat device software in the Class Vehicles for the specific purpose of circumventing U.S. law, and then concealing their fraudulent scheme through seven model years, reveals a corporate culture that emphasized sales and profits over integrity. Further, it demonstrates a callous disregard for not only the rule of law but also public health and Volkswagen's customers, including Plaintiffs and Class members.

90. ~~471.~~ Defendants had a duty to disclose the defeat devices to regulators and the driving public. That includes Bosch, who had a duty to disclose the scheme, given its knowledge of and complicity in, the design and customization of the defeat devices for the Class Vehicles.

91. ~~472.~~ Volkswagen hatched the deceptive scheme and knew that its customers, including Plaintiffs and Class members, did not know about (and could not reasonably discover) its scheme. Volkswagen not only concealed the illegal defeat devices, which posed a safety harm, but went further to make affirmative misrepresentations about the quality of the Class Vehicles as "~~CleanDiesel~~Clean Diesel" vehicles. Having "opened its mouth" to claim the Class Vehicles were "clean," Volkswagen had the duty to come clean about its dirty defeat devices – but it failed to do so.

92. ~~473.~~ Volkswagen actively concealed the defeat devices and actual emission levels of the Class Vehicles to pad its profits and avoid the perception that the Class Vehicles did not comply with federal and state laws governing clean air and emissions. Volkswagen engaged in this fraudulent concealment at the expense of Plaintiffs and Class members.

93. ~~474.~~ Plaintiffs and Class members were not aware of the concealed and misrepresented material facts referenced above, and they would not have acted as they did had regulators or the driving public know the truth—Volkswagen would not have been able to obtain COCs or EOs for the sale of the Class Vehicles and as a consequence Plaintiffs and Class members would never have purchased or leased the Class Vehicles in the first place.

94. ~~475.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' fraudulent scheme, Plaintiffs and Class members sustained damages. They own or lease Class Vehicles that are non-compliant and severely diminished in value as compared to the vehicles that were advertised and marketed. Moreover, ~~on information and belief,~~ the Class Vehicles either cannot be repaired to comply with applicable emissions standards, or if they can be made compliant, their performance, fuel efficiency, and longevity will be compromised.

95. ~~476.~~ Defendants are liable to Plaintiffs and Class members for damages in an amount to be proven at trial. Moreover, because Defendants acted wantonly, maliciously, oppressively, recklessly, deliberately, and with intent to defraud Plaintiffs and Class members for the purpose of enriching themselves at Plaintiffs' and Class members' detriment, Defendants' conduct warrants substantial punitive and exemplary damages in an amount to be determined at trial.

COMMON LAW COUNT II: BREACH OF CONTRACT

96. ~~477.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

97. ~~478.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Nationwide Class and, in the alternative, on behalf of the State Classes against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

98. ~~479.~~ Every purchase or lease of a Class Vehicle from an authorized dealer of the VW Entity Defendants constitutes a contract between the VW Entity Defendants and the purchaser or lessee. The VW Entity Defendants materially breached these contracts by selling or leasing Plaintiffs and Class members defective, non-compliant Class Vehicles and by misrepresenting or failing to disclose the existence of the "clean" diesel engine system's defeat device, rendering the Vehicles substantially less valuable than the vehicles that the VW Entity Defendants advertised and promised to deliver to Plaintiffs and Class members.

99. ~~480.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' misrepresentations and omissions alleged herein, including the VW Entity Defendants' misrepresentation of the ~~clean diesel~~"Clean Diesel" system

ED_002078G_00012581-00274

and failure to disclose the existence of the defeat, caused Plaintiffs and the other Class members to enter into their agreements to purchase or lease their Class Vehicles. Absent those misrepresentations and omissions, Plaintiffs and Class members would not have purchased or leased their Class Vehicles, would not have purchased or leased their Class Vehicles at the prices they paid, and/or would have purchased or leased less expensive alternative vehicles that did not contain the "clean" diesel engine system and which were not marketed as including such a system. Accordingly, Plaintiffs and Class members overpaid for their Class Vehicles and did not receive the benefit of their bargain.

100. ~~481.~~ The VW Entity Defendants also breached their implied covenant of good faith and fair dealing under the laws of all 50 States and the District of Columbia. By delivering a vehicle that contained defeat device software and thus exceeded, during normal use, federal and state emission limits—and the VW Entity Defendants' advertised and promised emission levels—by up to 40 times, the VW Entity Defendants' blatantly violated Plaintiffs' and Class members' fair and reasonable expectations under their respective contracts. In addition, the VW Entity Defendants' misrepresentations and omissions violated Volkswagen's implied duty to deal honestly, and within reasonable commercial standards of fair dealing, with Plaintiffs and Class members.

101. ~~482.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach, Plaintiffs and Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial, which shall include, but is not limited to, all compensatory damages, incidental and consequential damages, and other damages allowed by law.

COMMON LAW COUNT III: UNJUST ENRICHMENT

102. ~~483.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

103. ~~484.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Nationwide Class and, in the alternative, on behalf of the State Classes against all Defendants.

ED_002078G_00012581-00275

104. ~~485.~~ Defendants have benefitted from selling and leasing at an unjust profit defective Class Vehicles whose value was artificially inflated by Volkswagen's concealment of the "defeat device," and Plaintiffs and Class members have overpaid for the vehicles.

105. ~~486.~~ Defendants have received and retained unjust benefits from the Plaintiffs and Class members, and inequity has resulted.

106. ~~487.~~ It is inequitable and unconscionable for Defendants to retain these benefits.

107. ~~488.~~ Because Volkswagen concealed its fraud and deception, Plaintiffs and Class members were not aware of the true facts concerning the Class Vehicles and did not benefit from Defendants' misconduct.

108. ~~489.~~ Defendants knowingly accepted the unjust benefits of its fraudulent conduct.

109. ~~490.~~ As a result of Defendants' misconduct, the amount of its unjust enrichment should be disgorged and returned to Plaintiffs and Class members, in an amount to be proven at trial.

STATE LAW CLAIMS

ALABAMA

ALABAMA COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF ALABAMA DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT
(~~ALA~~Ala. ~~CODE~~Code § 8-19-1, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*)

110. ~~491.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

111. ~~492.~~ Plaintiffs McIntosh, Rutland, and Scharein (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Alabama Class against all Defendants.

112. ~~493.~~ Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class are "consumers" within the meaning of Ala. Code § 8-19-3(2).

113. ~~494.~~ Plaintiffs, the Alabama Class, and Defendants are "persons" within the meaning of Ala. Code § 8-19-3(5).

114. ~~495.~~ The Class Vehicles are "goods" within the meaning of Ala. Code § 8-19-3(3).

ED_002078G_00012581-00276

115. ~~496.~~ Defendants were and are engaged in "trade or commerce" within the meaning of Ala. Code § 8-19-3(8).

116. ~~497.~~ The Alabama Deceptive Trade Practices Act ("Alabama DTPA") declares several specific actions to be unlawful, including: "(5) Representing that goods or services have sponsorship, approval, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, or qualities that they do not have," "(7) Representing that goods or services are of a particular standard, quality, or grade, or that goods are of a particular style or model, if they are of another," and "(27) Engaging in any other unconscionable, false, misleading, or deceptive act or practice in the conduct of trade or commerce." Ala. Code § 8-19-5.

117. ~~498.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Volkswagen accomplished this by installing defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Alabama Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Alabama Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

118. ~~499.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: representing that Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; representing that Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; advertising Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell or lease them as advertised; and representing that the subject of a transaction involving Class Vehicles has been supplied in accordance with a previous representation when it has not.

119. ~~500.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

120. ~~501.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Alabama DTPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

121. ~~502.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Alabama DTPA.

122. ~~503.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

123. ~~504.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class.

124. ~~505.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Alabama DTPA.

125. ~~506.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class a duty to disclose illegality, public health and safety risks, the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of safety at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

126. ~~507.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

127. ~~508.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class.

128. ~~509.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

129. ~~510.~~ Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class suffered ascertainable loss an actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at

all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

130. ~~511.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Alabama DTPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

131. ~~512.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

132. ~~513.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Alabama DTPA, Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

133. ~~514.~~ Pursuant to Ala. Code § 8-19-10, Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a) actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial and (b) statutory damages in the amount of $100 for each Plaintiff and each Alabama Class member.

134. ~~515.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Ala. Code § 8-19-1, *et seq.*

135. ~~516.~~ On September 30, 2015, certain Plaintiffs sent a letter complying with Ala. Code § 8-19-10(e). Because Volkswagen failed to remedy its unlawful conduct within the requisite time period, Plaintiffs seek all damages and relief to which Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class are entitled.

ALABAMA COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~ALA~~Ala. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 7-2-313 ~~AND~~and 7-2A-210)

136. ~~517.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

137. ~~518.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Alabama Class against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

138. ~~519.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ala. Code §§ 7-2-104(1) and 7-2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 7-2-103(1)(d).

139. ~~520.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ala. Code. § 7-2A-103(1)(p).

140. ~~521.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ala. Code §§ 7-2-105(1) and 7-2A-103(1)(h).

141. ~~522.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

142. ~~523.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

143. ~~524.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

144. ~~525.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants

also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

145. ~~526.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

146. ~~527.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Alabama Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

147. ~~528.~~ Plaintiffs and the Alabama Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Alabama Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

148. ~~529.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

149. ~~530.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

150. ~~531.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

151. ~~532.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

152. ~~533.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Alabama Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

153. ~~534.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Alabama Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Alabama Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

154. ~~535.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Alabama Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

155. ~~536.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct

as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Alabama Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Alabama Class members whole.

156. ~~537.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Alabama Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Alabama Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

157. ~~538.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

158. ~~539.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Alabama Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

ALABAMA COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~ALA~~Ala. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 7-2-314 ~~AND~~and 7-2A-212)

159. ~~540.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

160. ~~541.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Alabama Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

161. ~~542.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ala. Code §§ 7-2-104(1) and 7-2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 7-2-103(1)(d).

162. ~~543.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ala. Code. § 7-2A-103(1)(p).

ED_002078G_00012581-00284

163. ~~544.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ala. Code §§ 7-2-105(1) and 7-2A-103(1)(h).

164. ~~545.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Ala. Code §§ 7-2-314 and 7-2A-212.

165. ~~546.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

166. ~~547.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

167. ~~548.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Alabama Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

ALASKA

ALASKA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE ALASKA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (~~ALASKA STAT~~Alaska Stat. § 45.50.471, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*)

168. ~~549.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

169. ~~550.~~ Plaintiff Hill (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Alaska Class against all Defendants.

170. ~~551.~~ The Alaska Unfair Trade Practices And Consumer Protection Act ("Alaska CPA") declares unfair methods of competition and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of trade or commerce unlawful, including: "(4) representing that goods or services have

ED_002078G_00012581-00285

sponsorship, approval, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, or quantities that they do not have or that a person has a sponsorship, approval, status, affiliation, or connection that the person does not have;" "(6) representing that goods or services are of a particular standard, quality, or grade, or that goods are of a particular style or model, if they are of another;" "(8) advertising goods or services with intent not to sell them as advertised;" or "(12) using or employing deception, fraud, false pretense, false promise, misrepresentation, or knowingly concealing, suppressing, or omitting a material fact with intent that others rely upon the concealment, suppression or omission in connection with the sale or advertisement of goods or services whether or not a person has in fact been misled, deceived or damaged." Alaska Stat. § 45.50.471.

171. ~~552.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Alaska Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Alaska Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

172. ~~553.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum, representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard and quality when they are not; advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; and omitting material facts in describing the Class Vehicles.

173. ~~554.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

174. ~~555.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Alaska CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

175. ~~556.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Alaska CPA.

176. ~~557.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

177. ~~558.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Alaska Class.

178. ~~559.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Alaska CPA.

179. ~~560.~~ Volkswagen owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose illegality, public health and safety risks, the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of safety at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

180. ~~561.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed, the value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

181. ~~562.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Alaska Class.

182. ~~563.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

183. ~~564.~~ Plaintiffs and the Alaska Class suffered ascertainable and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Alaska Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to

sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

184. ~~565.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Alaska CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

185. ~~566.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

186. ~~567.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Alaska CPA, Plaintiffs and the Alaska Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

187. ~~568.~~ Pursuant to Alaska Stat. ~~Ann.~~ § 45.50. 531, Plaintiffs and the Alaska Class seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a) three times the actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial or (b) $500 for each Plaintiff and each Alaska Class member.

188. ~~569.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices pursuant to Alaska Stat. § 45.50. 535, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Alaska CPA.

189. ~~570.~~ On September 21, 2015, certain Plaintiffs sent a letter complying with Alaska Stat. § 45.40.535(b)(1).

ALASKA COUNT II:
BREACH OF THE IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~ALASKA STAT~~Alaska Stat. §§ 45.02.314 ~~AND~~and 45.12.212)

190. ~~571.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

191. ~~572.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Alaska Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

ED_002078G_00012581-00289

192. ~~573.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchant[s]" under Alaska Stat. §§ 45.02.104(a) and 45.12.103(c)(11); and are "seller[s]" of motor vehicles under Alaska Stat. § 45.02.103(a)(4).

193. ~~574.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Alaska Stat. § 45.12.103(a)(16).

194. ~~575.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Alaska Stat. §§ 45.02.105(a) and 45.12.103(a)(8).

195. ~~576.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Alaska Stat. §§ 45.02.314 and 45.12.212.

196. ~~577.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

197. ~~578.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

198. ~~579.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Alaska Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

ALASKA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~ALASKA STAT~~Alaska Stat. §§ 45.02.313 ~~AND~~and 45.12.210)

199. ~~580.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00290

200. ~~581.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Alaska Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

201. ~~582.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Alaska Stat. §§ 45.02.104(a) and 45.12.103(c)(11); and is a "seller" of motor vehicles under Alaska Stat. § 45.02.103(a)(4).

202. ~~583.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Alaska Stat. § 45.12.103(a)(16).

203. ~~584.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Alaska Stat. §§ 45.02.105(a) and 45.12.103(a)(8).

204. ~~585.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

205. ~~586.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

206. ~~587.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

207. ~~588.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants

also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

208. ~~589.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

209. ~~590.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Alaska Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

210. ~~591.~~ Plaintiffs and the Alaska Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Alaska Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

211. ~~592.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

212. ~~593.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

213. ~~594.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

214. ~~595.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

215. ~~596.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Alaska Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

216. ~~597.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Alaska Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Alaska Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

217. ~~598.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Alaska Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

218. ~~599.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct

as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Alaska Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Alaska Class members whole.

219. ~~600.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Alaska Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Alaska Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

220. ~~601.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

221. ~~602.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Alaska Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

ARIZONA

ARIZONA COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE CONSUMER FRAUD ACT
(~~ARIZ~~Ariz. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. § 44-1521, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*)

222. ~~603.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

223. ~~604.~~ Plaintiffs Preciado, Tarrence, and Thornton (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Arizona against all Defendants.

224. ~~605.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Arizona Class are "persons" within the meaning of the Arizona Consumer Fraud Act ("Arizona CFA"), Ariz. Rev. Stat. § 44-1521(6).

225. ~~606.~~ The Class Vehicles are "merchandise" within the meaning of Ariz. Rev. Stat. § 44-1521(5).

226. ~~607.~~ The Arizona CFA provides that "[t]he act, use or employment by any person of any deception, deceptive act or practice, fraud, … misrepresentation, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale … of any merchandise whether or not any person has in fact been misled, deceived or damaged thereby, is declared to be an unlawful practice." Ariz. Rev. Stat. § 44-1522(A).

227. ~~608.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Arizona Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Arizona Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

228. ~~609.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

229. ~~610.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could

ED_002078G_00012581-00295

not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

230. ~~611.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Arizona CFA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

231. ~~612.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Arizona CFA.

232. ~~613.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

233. ~~614.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Arizona Class.

234. ~~615.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Arizona CFA.

235. ~~616.~~ Volkswagen owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose illegality, public health and safety risks, the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of safety at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

236. ~~617.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

237. ~~618.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Arizona Class.

238. ~~619.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

239. ~~620.~~ Plaintiffs and the Arizona Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Arizona Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

240. ~~621.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Arizona CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

241. ~~622.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

242. ~~623.~~ The recalls and modifications instituted by Volkswagen have not been adequate.

243. ~~624.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Arizona CFA, Plaintiffs and the Arizona Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

244. ~~625.~~ Plaintiffs and the Arizona Class seek monetary relief against Defendants in an amount to be determined at trial. Plaintiffs and the Arizona Class also seek punitive damages because Volkswagen engaged in aggravated and outrageous conduct with an evil mind.

245. ~~626.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Arizona CFA.

ARIZONA COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~ARIZ~~Ariz. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 47-2313 ~~AND~~and 47-2A210)

246. ~~627.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

247. ~~628.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Arizona Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

248. ~~629.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ariz. Rev. Stat. §§ 47-2104(A) and 47-2a103(c); and is a "seller" of motor vehicles under Ariz. Rev. Stat. § 47-2103(A)(4).

249. ~~630.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ariz. Rev. Stat. § 47-2a103(A)(16).

250. ~~631.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ariz. Rev. Stat. §§ 47-2105(A) and 47-2a103(A)(8).

251. ~~632.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

252. ~~633.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

253. ~~634.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

254. ~~635.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

255. ~~636.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

256. ~~637.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Arizona Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

257. ~~638.~~ Plaintiffs and the Arizona Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Arizona Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

258. ~~639.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

259. ~~640.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

260. ~~641.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00300

261. ~~642.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

262. ~~643.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Arizona Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

263. ~~644.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Arizona Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Arizona Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

264. ~~645.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Arizona Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

265. ~~646.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Arizona Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Arizona Class members whole.

266. ~~647.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Arizona Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other

ED_002078G_00012581-00301

Arizona Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

267. ~~648.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

268. ~~649.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Arizona Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

ARIZONA COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~ARIZ~~Ariz. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 47-2314 ~~AND~~and 47-2A212)

269. ~~650.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

270. ~~651.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Arizona Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

271. ~~652.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ariz. Rev. Stat. §§ 47-2104(A) and 47-2a103(c); and is a "seller" of motor vehicles under Ariz. Rev. Stat. § 47-2103(A)(4).

272. ~~653.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ariz. Rev. Stat. § 47-2a103(A)(16).

273. ~~654.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ariz. Rev. Stat. §§ 47-2105(A) and 47-2a103(A)(8).

274. ~~655.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Ariz. Rev. Stat. §§ 47-2314 and 47-2a212.

275. ~~656.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used.

Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

276. ~~657.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

277. ~~658.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Arizona Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

ARKANSAS

ARKANSAS COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICE ACT (~~ARK. CODE ANN~~Ark. Code Ann. § 4-88-101, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*)

278. ~~659.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

279. ~~660.~~ Plaintiff Rima (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Arkansas Class against all Defendants.

280. ~~661.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Arkansas Class are "persons" within the meaning of Arkansas Deceptive Trade Practices Act ("Arkansas DTPA"), Ark. Code Ann. § 4-88-102(5).

281. ~~662.~~ The Class Vehicles are "goods" within the meaning of Ark. Code Ann. § 4-88-102(4).

282. ~~663.~~ The Arkansas DTPA prohibits "[d]eceptive and unconscionable trade practices," which include, but are not limited to, a list of enumerated items, including "[e]ngaging in any other unconscionable, false, or deceptive act or practice in business, commerce, or trade[.]" Ark. Code Ann. § 4-88-107(a)(10). The Arkansas DTPA also prohibits the following when utilized in connection with the sale or advertisement of any goods: "(1) The act, use, or employment by any person of any deception, fraud, or false pretense; or (2) The concealment,

ED_002078G_00012581-00303

suppression, or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon the concealment, suppression, or omission." Ark. Code Ann. § 4-88-108.

283. ~~664.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Arkansas Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Arkansas Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

284. ~~665.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

285. ~~666.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

286. ~~667.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

ED_002078G_00012581-00304

287. ~~668.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Arkansas DTPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

288. ~~669.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Arkansas DTPA.

289. ~~670.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

290. ~~671.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Arkansas Class.

291. ~~672.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Arkansas DTPA.

292. ~~673.~~ Volkswagen owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose illegality, public health and safety risks, the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of safety at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

293. ~~674.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

294. ~~675.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Arkansas Class.

295. ~~676.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles

296. ~~677.~~ Plaintiffs and the Arkansas Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Arkansas Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

297. ~~678.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Arkansas DTPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of

ED_002078G_00012581-00306

Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

298. ~~679.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

299. ~~680.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Arkansas DTPA, Plaintiffs and the Arkansas Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

300. ~~681.~~ Plaintiffs and the Arkansas Class seek monetary relief against Defendants in an amount to be determined at trial. Plaintiffs and the Arkansas Class also seek punitive damages because Volkswagen acted wantonly in causing the injury or with such a conscious indifference to the consequences that malice may be inferred.

301. ~~682.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Arkansas DTPA.

ARKANSAS COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~ARK~~Ark. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 4-2-314 ~~AND~~and 4-2A-212)

302. ~~683.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

303. ~~684.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Arkansas Class against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

304. ~~685.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchant[s]" with respect to motor vehicles under Ark. Code §§ 4-2-104(1) and 4-2A-103(3), and "seller[s]" of motor vehicles under § 4-2-103(1)(d).

305. ~~686.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessor[s]" of motor vehicles under Ark. Code § 4-2A-103(1)(p).

306. ~~687.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ark. Code §§ 4-2-105(1) and 4-2A-103(1)(h).

307. ~~688.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Ark. Code §§ 4-2-314 and 4-2A-212.

308. ~~689.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards. The Class Vehicles have emissions systems that can be rendered inoperative and a "clean" diesel engine system that was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

309. ~~690.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

310. ~~691.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Arkansas Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

ARKANSAS COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~ARK. CODE ANN~~Ark. Code Ann. §§ 4-2-313 ~~AND~~and 4-2A-210)

311. ~~692.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

312. ~~693.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Arkansas Class, against all Defendants.

313. ~~694.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ark. Code §§ 4-2-104(1) and 4-2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 4-2-103(1)(d).

314. ~~695.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ark. Code § 4-2A-103(1)(p).

ED_002078G_00012581-00308

315. ~~696.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ark. Code §§ 4-2-105(1) and 4-2A-103(1)(h).

316. ~~697.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

317. ~~698.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

318. ~~699.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

319. ~~700.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

320. ~~701.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or performance of their "clean" diesel system.

321. ~~702.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Arkansas Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

322. ~~703.~~ Plaintiffs and the Arkansas Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Arkansas Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

323. ~~704.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

324. ~~705.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

325. ~~706.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

326. ~~707.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

327. ~~708.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Arkansas Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

328. ~~709.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Arkansas Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Arkansas Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

329. ~~710.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Arkansas Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

330. ~~711.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Arkansas Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Arkansas Class members whole.

331. ~~712.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Arkansas Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Arkansas Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

332. ~~713.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

333. ~~714.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Arkansas Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

CALIFORNIA

CALIFORNIA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE CONSUMER LEGAL REMEDIES ACT (~~CAL~~Cal. ~~CIV~~Civ. ~~CODE~~Code § 1750, ~~ET SEQ~~*et seq.*)

334. ~~715.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

335. ~~716.~~ Plaintiffs Alba, Argento, Beaven, Brodie, Brook, ~~Brophy and Brophy,~~ Catherine, Burt, Clark, Dodge, Epstein, Farquar, Fohet, Hoag, Houle, Kaplan, Kosik-Westly, Krein, McGuire, Meyler, Smith, Pellegrini, ~~Shalit,~~ Truong, Verner, and Winternitz (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the California Class against all Defendants.

336. ~~717.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" under Cal. Civ. Code § 1761(c).

337. ~~718.~~ Plaintiffs and the California Class are "consumers," as defined by Cal. Civ. Code § 1761(d), who purchased or leased one or more Class Vehicles.

338. ~~719.~~ The California Legal Remedies Act ("CLRA") prohibits "unfair or deceptive acts or practices undertaken by any person in a transaction intended to result or which results in the sale or lease of goods or services to any consumer[.]" Cal. Civ. Code § 1770(a). Volkswagen has engaged in unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated Cal. Civ. Code § 1750, *et seq.*, as described above and below by, at a minimum, representing that Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; representing that Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; advertising Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell or lease them as advertised; and representing that the subject

ED_002078G_00012581-00312

of a transaction involving Class Vehicles has been supplied in accordance with a previous representation when it has not.

339. ~~720.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and California Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and California Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

340. ~~721.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the CLRA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

341. ~~722.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

342. ~~723.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the CLRA

343. ~~724.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

344. ~~725.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the California Class.

345. ~~726.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the CLRA.

346. ~~727.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

347. ~~728.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore

ED_002078G_00012581-00314

greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

348. ~~729.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the California Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of safe vehicles is safer and worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of unsafe vehicles that conceals defects rather than promptly remedying them.

349. ~~730.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles

350. ~~731.~~ Plaintiffs and the California ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the California Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

351. ~~732.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the CLRA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

352. ~~733.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

ED_002078G_00012581-00315

353. ~~734.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the CLRA, Plaintiffs and the California Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

354. ~~735.~~ Under Cal. Civ. Code § 1780(a), Plaintiffs and the California Class seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the diminution of the value of their vehicles caused by Volkswagen's violations of the CLRA as alleged herein.

355. ~~736.~~ Under Cal. Civ. Code § 1780(b), Plaintiffs seek an additional award against Defendants of up to $5,000 for each California Class member who qualifies as a "senior citizen" or "disabled person" under the CLRA. Defendants knew or should have known that their conduct was directed to one or more California Class members who are senior citizens or disabled persons. Defendants' conduct caused one or more of these senior citizens or disabled persons to suffer a substantial loss of property set aside for retirement or for personal or family care and maintenance, or assets essential to the health or welfare of the senior citizen or disabled person. One or more California Class members who are senior citizens or disabled persons are substantially more vulnerable to Defendants' conduct because of age, poor health or infirmity, impaired understanding, restricted mobility, or disability, and each of them suffered substantial physical, emotional, or economic damage resulting from Defendants' conduct.

356. ~~737.~~ Plaintiffs also seek punitive damages against Defendants because it carried out reprehensible conduct with willful and conscious disregard of the rights and safety of others, subjecting Plaintiffs and the California Class to potential cruel and unjust hardship as a result. Defendants intentionally and willfully deceived Plaintiffs on life-or-death matters, and concealed material facts that only Defendants knew. Defendants' unlawful conduct constitutes malice, oppression, and fraud warranting punitive damages under Cal. Civ. Code § 3294.

357. ~~738.~~ Plaintiffs further seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair or deceptive acts or practices, restitution, punitive damages, costs of court, attorneys' fees under Cal. Civ. Code § 1780(e), and any other just and proper relief available under the CLRA.

358. ~~739.~~ Certain Plaintiffs have sent a letter complying with Cal. Civ. Code § 1780(b).

CALIFORNIA COUNT II:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE CALIFORNIA UNFAIR COMPETITION LAW
(~~CAL~~Cal. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~PROF~~Prof. ~~CODE~~Code § 17200, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*)

359. ~~740.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

360. ~~741.~~ This claim is brought on behalf of the California Class against all Defendants.

361. ~~742.~~ California Business and Professions Code § 17200 prohibits any "unlawful, unfair, or fraudulent business act or practices." Volkswagen has engaged in unlawful, fraudulent, and unfair business acts and practices in violation of the UCL.

362. ~~743.~~ Defendants' conduct, as described herein, was and is in violation of the UCL. Volkswagen's conduct violates the UCL in at least the following ways:

a. by knowingly and intentionally concealing from Plaintiffs and the other California Class members that the Class Vehicles suffer from a design defect while obtaining money from Plaintiffs and Class members;

b. by marketing Class Vehicles as possessing functional and defect-free, EPA-compliant "clean" diesel engine systems;

c. by purposefully installing an illegal "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles to fraudulently obtain EPA certification and cause Class Vehicles to pass emissions tests when in truth and fact they did not pass such tests;

d. by violating federal laws, including the Clean Air Act; and

e. by violating other California laws, including California laws governing vehicle emissions and emission testing requirements.

363. ~~744.~~ Defendants' misrepresentations and omissions alleged herein caused Plaintiffs and the other California Class members to make their purchases or leases of their Class Vehicles. Absent those misrepresentations and omissions, Plaintiffs and the other California Class members would not have purchased or leased these vehicles, would not have purchased or leased these Class Vehicles at the prices they paid, and/or would have purchased or leased less expensive alternative vehicles that did not contain "clean" diesel engine systems that failed to comply with EPA and California emissions standards.

364. ~~745.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

365. ~~746.~~ Accordingly, Plaintiffs and the other California Class members have suffered injury in fact including lost money or property as a result of Defendants' misrepresentations and omissions.

366. ~~747.~~ Plaintiffs seek to enjoin further unlawful, unfair, and/or fraudulent acts or practices by Defendant under Cal. Bus. & Prof. Code § 17200.

367. ~~748.~~ Plaintiffs requests that this Court enter such orders or judgments as may be necessary to enjoin Volkswagen from continuing its unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices and to restore to Plaintiffs and members of the Class any money it acquired by unfair competition, including restitution and/or restitutionary disgorgement, as provided in Cal. Bus. & Prof. Code § 17203 and Cal. Bus. & Prof. Code § 3345; and for such other relief set forth below.

CALIFORNIA COUNT III:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF CALIFORNIA FALSE ADVERTISING LAW
(~~CAL~~Cal. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~PROF~~Prof. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 17500, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*)

368. ~~749.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

369. ~~750.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the California Class against Volkswagen.

370. ~~751.~~ California Bus. & Prof. Code § 17500 states: "It is unlawful for any … corporation … with intent directly or indirectly to dispose of real or personal property … to induce the public to enter into any obligation relating thereto, to make or disseminate or cause to be made or disseminated … from this state before the public in any state, in any newspaper or other publication, or any advertising device, … or in any other manner or means whatever,

ED_002078G_00012581-00318

including over the Internet, any statement … which is untrue or misleading, and which is known, or which by the exercise of reasonable care should be known, to be untrue or misleading."

371. ~~752.~~ Volkswagen caused to be made or disseminated through California and the United States, through advertising, marketing and other publications, statements that were untrue or misleading, and which were known, or which by the exercise of reasonable care should have been known to Volkswagen, to be untrue and misleading to consumers, including Plaintiffs and the other Class members.

372. ~~753.~~ Volkswagen has violated § 17500 because the misrepresentations and omissions regarding the safety, reliability, and functionality of Class Vehicles as set forth in this Complaint were material and likely to deceive a reasonable consumer.

373. ~~754.~~ Plaintiffs and the other Class members have suffered an injury in fact, including the loss of money or property, as a result of Volkswagen's unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices. In purchasing or leasing their Class Vehicles, Plaintiffs and the other Class members relied on the misrepresentations and/or omissions of Volkswagen with respect to the safety, performance and reliability of the Class Vehicles. Volkswagen's representations turned out not to be true because the Class Vehicles are distributed with faulty and defective "clean" diesel engine systems, rendering certain safety and emissions functions inoperative. Had Plaintiffs and the other Class members known this, they would not have purchased or leased their Class Vehicles and/or paid as much for them. Accordingly, Plaintiffs and the other Class members overpaid for their Class Vehicles and did not receive the benefit of their bargain.

374. ~~755.~~ All of the wrongful conduct alleged herein occurred, and continues to occur, in the conduct of Volkswagen's business. Volkswagen's wrongful conduct is part of a pattern or generalized course of conduct that is still perpetuated and repeated, both in the State of California and nationwide.

375. ~~756.~~ Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Class members, requests that this Court enter such orders or judgments as may be necessary to enjoin Volkswagen from continuing their unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices and to restore to Plaintiffs and the

other Class members any money Volkswagen acquired by unfair competition, including restitution and/or restitutionary disgorgement, and for such other relief set forth below.

CALIFORNIA COUNT IV:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~CAL~~Cal. ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 2313 ~~AND~~and 10210)

376. ~~757.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

377. ~~758.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the California Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

378. ~~759.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Cal. Com. Code §§ 2104(1) and 10103(c), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2103(1)(d).

379. ~~760.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Cal. Com. Code § 10103(a)(16).

380. ~~761.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Cal. Com. Code §§ 2105(1) and 10103(a)(8).

381. ~~762.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

382. ~~763.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

383. ~~764.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emissions systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty,

certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

384. ~~765.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

385. ~~766.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

386. ~~767.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other California Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

387. ~~768.~~ Plaintiffs and the California Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and California Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

388. ~~769.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

389. ~~770.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

390. ~~771.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

391. ~~772.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

392. ~~773.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other California Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

393. ~~774.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other California Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other California Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

394. ~~775.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants

ED_002078G_00012581-00322

had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other California Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

395. ~~776.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other California Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other California Class members whole.

396. ~~777.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other California Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other California Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

397. ~~778.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

398. ~~779.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other California Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

CALIFORNIA COUNT V:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~CAL~~Cal. ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 2314 ~~AND~~and 10212)

399. ~~780.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00323

400. ~~781.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the California Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

401. ~~782.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Cal. Com. Code §§ 2104(1) and 10103(c), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2103(1)(d).

402. ~~783.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Cal. Com. Code § 10103(a)(16).

403. ~~784.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Cal. Com. Code §§ 2105(1) and 10103(a)(8).

404. ~~785.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Cal. Com. Code §§ 2314 and 10212.

405. ~~786.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

406. ~~787.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

407. ~~788.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other California Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

CALIFORNIA COUNT VI:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF SONG-BEVERLY CONSUMER WARRANTY ACT FOR BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTIES
(~~CAL~~Cal. ~~CIV~~Civ. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 1791.2 & 1793.2(d))

408. ~~789.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

409. ~~790.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the California Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

410. ~~791.~~ Plaintiffs and the other Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles in California are "buyers" within the meaning of Cal. Civ. Code § 1791(b).

411. ~~792.~~ The Class Vehicles are "consumer goods" within the meaning of Cal. Civ. Code § 1791(a).

412. ~~793.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are "manufacturer[s]" of the Class Vehicles within the meaning of Cal. Civ. Code § 1791(j).

413. ~~794.~~ Plaintiffs and the other Class members bought/leased new motor vehicles manufactured by the VW Entity Defendants.

414. ~~795.~~ The VW Entity Defendants made express warranties to Plaintiffs and the other Class members within the meaning of Cal. Civ. Code §§ 1791.2 and 1793.2, as described above.

415. ~~796.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

416. ~~797.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

ED_002078G_00012581-00325

417. ~~798.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

418. ~~799.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

419. ~~800.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

420. ~~801.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed the basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-EPA complaint "clean" diesel engine system from Volkswagen.

421. ~~802.~~ Plaintiffs and Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

422. ~~803.~~ Plaintiffs and class members gave the VW Entity Defendants or their authorized repair facilities opportunities to fix the defects unless only one repair attempt was possible because the vehicle was later destroyed or because the VW Entity Defendants or their authorized repair facility refused to attempt the repair. The VW Entity Defendants did not promptly replace or buy back the Class Vehicles of Plaintiffs and the other Class members.

423. ~~804.~~ As a result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of its express warranties, Plaintiffs and the other Class members received goods whose dangerous condition substantially impairs their value to Plaintiffs and the other Class members. Plaintiffs and the other Class members have been damaged as a result of the diminished value of the VW Entity Defendants' products, the products' malfunctioning, and the nonuse of their Class Vehicles.

424. ~~805.~~ Pursuant to Cal. Civ. Code §§ 1793.2 & 1794, Plaintiffs and the other Class members are entitled to damages and other legal and equitable relief including, at their election, the purchase price of their Class Vehicles, or the overpayment or diminution in value of their Class Vehicles.

425. ~~806.~~ Pursuant to Cal. Civ. Code § 1794, Plaintiffs and the other Class members are entitled to costs and attorneys' fees.

CALIFORNIA COUNT VII:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF SONG-BEVERLY CONSUMER WARRANTY ACT FOR BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~CAL~~Cal. ~~CIV~~Civ. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 1791.1 ~~AND~~and 1792)

426. ~~807.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

427. ~~808.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the California Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

428. ~~809.~~ Plaintiffs and the other Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles in California are "buyers" within the meaning of Cal. Civ. Code § 1791(b).

ED_002078G_00012581-00327

429. ~~810.~~ The Class Vehicles are "consumer goods" within the meaning of Cal. Civ. Code § 1791(a).

430. ~~811.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are "manufacturer[s]" of the Class Vehicles within the meaning of Cal. Civ. Code § 1791(j).

431. ~~812.~~ Volkswagen impliedly warranted to Plaintiffs and the other Class members that its Class Vehicles were "merchantable" within the meaning of Cal. Civ. Code §§ 1791.1(a) & 1792, however, the Class Vehicles do not have the quality that a buyer would reasonably expect.

432. ~~813.~~ Cal. Civ. Code § 1791.1(a) states:

> "Implied warranty of merchantability" or "implied warranty that goods are merchantable" means that the consumer goods meet each of the following:
>
> (1) Pass without objection in the trade under the contract description.
>
> (2) Are fit for the ordinary purposes for which such goods are used.
>
> (3) Are adequately contained, packaged, and labeled.
>
> (4) Conform to the promises or affirmations of fact made on the container or label.

433. ~~814.~~ The Class Vehicles would not pass without objection in the automotive trade because of the defects in the Class Vehicles' "clean" diesel engine system. Specifically, the Class Vehicles do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain safety and emissions functions inoperative. In addition, the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactures, and tested.

434. ~~815.~~ Because of the defects in the Class Vehicles' "clean" diesel engine system, they are not in merchantable condition and thus not fit for ordinary purposes.

435. ~~816.~~ The Class Vehicles are not adequately labeled because the labeling fails to disclose the defects in the Class Vehicles' "clean" diesel engine system.

436. ~~817.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the implied warranty of merchantability by manufacturing and selling Class Vehicles containing defects associated with the "clean" diesel

engine system. Furthermore, these defects have caused Plaintiffs and the other Class members to not receive the benefit of their bargain and have caused Class Vehicles to depreciate in value.

437. ~~818.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Class members received goods whose defective condition substantially impairs their value to Plaintiffs and the other Class members. Plaintiffs and the other Class members have been damaged as a result of the diminished value of Volkswagen's products, the products' malfunctioning, and the nonuse of their Class Vehicles.

438. ~~819.~~ Pursuant to Cal. Civ. Code §§ 1791.1(d) & 1794, Plaintiffs and the other Class members are entitled to damages and other legal and equitable relief including, at their election, the purchase price of their Class Vehicles, or the overpayment or diminution in value of their Class Vehicles.

439. ~~820.~~ Pursuant to Cal. Civ. Code § 1794, Plaintiffs and the other Class members are entitled to costs and attorneys' fees.

CALIFORNIA COUNT VIII:
BREACH OF EXPRESS CALIFORNIA EMISSIONS WARRANTIES
(Cal. Civ. Code §§ 1793.2, *et seq.*)

440. ~~821.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

441. ~~822.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the California Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

442. ~~823.~~ Each class vehicle is covered by express California Emissions Warranties as a matter of law. *See* Cal. Health & Safety Code § 43205; Cal. Code Regs. tit. 13, § 2037.

443. ~~824.~~ The express California Emissions Warranties generally provide "that the vehicle or engine is…[d]esigned, built, and equipped so as to conform with all applicable regulations adopted by the Air Resources Board." *Id.* This provision applies without any time or mileage limitation. *See id.*

ED_002078G_00012581-00329

444. ~~825.~~ The California Emissions Warranties also specifically warrant Class members against any performance failure of the emissions control system for three years or 50,000 miles, whichever occurs first, and against any defect in any emission-related part for seven years or 70,000 miles, whichever occurs first. *See id.*

445. ~~826.~~ California law imposes express duties "on the manufacturer of consumer goods sold in this state and for which the manufacturer has made an express warranty." Cal. Civ. Code § 1793.2.

446. ~~827.~~ Among those duties, "[i]f the manufacturer or its representative in this state is unable to service or repair a new motor vehicle…to conform to the applicable express warranties after a reasonable number of attempts, the manufacturer shall either promptly replace the new motor vehicle or promptly make restitution to the buyer" at the vehicle owner's option. *See* Cal. Civ. Code § 1793.2(d)(2).

447. ~~828.~~ Class members are excused from the requirement to "deliver nonconforming goods to the manufacturer's service and repair facility within this state" because Volkswagen is refusing to accept them and delivery of the California Vehicles "cannot reasonably be accomplished." Cal. Civ. Code § 1793.2(c).

448. ~~829.~~ This complaint is written notice of nonconformity to Volkswagen and "shall constitute return of the goods." *Id.*

449. ~~830.~~ Class members are excused from any requirement that they allow a "reasonable number of attempts" to bring California Vehicles into conformity with their California Emissions Warranties based on futility because Volkswagen admits it has no ability to do so at this time. *See In re MyFord Touch Consumer Litig.*, 46 F. Supp. 3d 936, 970-71 (N.D. Cal. 2014).

450. ~~831.~~ In addition to all other damages and remedies, Class members are entitled to "recover a civil penalty of up to two times the amount of damages" for the aforementioned violation. *See* Cal. Civ. Code § 1794(e)(1). Volkswagen's existing "qualified third-party dispute resolution process" does not relieve Volkswagen from the civil penalty imposed because Volkswagen is not offering the process to Class members for resolution of these California

Emissions Warranties issues and the process is not "substantially" compliant. *See* Cal. Civ. Code § 1794(e)(2); Cal. Civ. Code § 1793.22(d); 16 C.F.R. § 703.2.

CALIFORNIA COUNT IX:
FAILURE TO RECALL/RETROFIT

451. ~~832. 446.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

452. ~~833.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the California State Class against Volkswagen.

453. ~~834.~~ Volkswagen manufactured, marketed, distributed, sold, or otherwise placed into the stream of U.S. commerce the Class Vehicles, as set forth above.

454. ~~835.~~ Volkswagen knew or reasonably should have known that the Class Vehicles were dangerous when used in a reasonably foreseeable manner, and posed an unreasonable.

455. ~~836.~~ Volkswagen became aware that the Class Vehicles were dangerous when used in a reasonably foreseeable manner, and posed an unreasonable after the Vehicles were sold.

456. ~~837.~~ Volkswagen failed to recall the Class Vehicles in a timely manner or warn of the dangers posed by Class Vehicles. In addition, Volkswagens' December 2014 recall in connection with the 2.0-liter Class Vehicles in December 2014 was ineffective because it did not mitigate or otherwise resolve the illegal and excessive NOx emissions.

457. ~~838.~~ A reasonable manufacturer in same or similar circumstances would have timely and properly recalled the Class Vehicles.

458. ~~839.~~ Plaintiffs and Class members were harmed by Volkswagen's failure to recall the Class Vehicles properly and in a timely manner and, as a result, have suffered damages, including their out-of-pocket costs, losses, and inconvenience expended in complying with the false recall, and caused by Volkswagen's ongoing failure to properly recall, retrofit, and fully repair the Class Vehicles.

459. ~~840.~~ Volkswagen's failure to timely recall the Class Vehicles was a substantial factor in causing the harm to Plaintiffs and Class members as alleged herein.

COLORADO

COLORADO COUNT I:
VIOLATIONS OF THE COLORADO CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(Col. Rev. Stat. § 6-1-101, *et seq.*)

460. ~~841.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

461. ~~842.~~ Plaintiffs Doege, Reiser, and Zvyagelsky (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Colorado Class against all Defendants.

462. ~~843.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" under § 6-1-102(6) of the Colorado Consumer Protection Act ("Colorado CPA"), Col. Rev. Stat. § 6-1-101, *et seq.*

463. ~~844.~~ Plaintiffs and Colorado Class members are "consumers" for purposes of Col. Rev. Stat § 6-1-113(1)(a) who purchased or leased one or more Class Vehicles.

464. ~~845.~~ The Colorado CPA prohibits deceptive trade practices in the course of a person's business. Volkswagen engaged in deceptive trade practices prohibited by the Colorado CPA, including: (1) knowingly making a false representation as to the characteristics, uses, and benefits of the Class Vehicles that had the capacity or tendency to deceive Colorado Class members; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade even though Volkswagen knew or should have known they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; and (4) failing to disclose material information concerning the Class Vehicles that was known to Volkswagen at the time of advertisement or sale with the intent to induce Colorado Class members to purchase, lease or retain the Class Vehicles.

465. ~~846.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way

ED_002078G_00012581-00332

of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Colorado Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Colorado Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

466. ~~847.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

467. ~~848.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

468. ~~849.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Colorado CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

469. ~~850.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available

for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Colorado CPA.

470. ~~851.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

471. ~~852.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

472. ~~853.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Colorado Class.

473. ~~854.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Colorado CPA.

474. ~~855.~~ Volkswagen owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose illegality, public health and safety risks, the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of safety at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

475. ~~856.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

476. ~~857.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Colorado Class.

477. ~~858.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles

478. ~~859.~~ Plaintiffs and the Colorado Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Colorado Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

479. ~~860.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Colorado CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

480. ~~861.~~ Plaintiffs and Colorado Class members risk irreparable injury as a result of Volkswagen's act and omissions in violation of the Colorado CPA, and these violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

481. ~~862.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Colorado CPA, Plaintiffs and the Colorado Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

482. ~~863.~~ Pursuant to Colo. Rev. Stat. § 6-1-113, Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the Colorado Class, seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a)

actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial and discretionary trebling of such damages, or (b) statutory damages in the amount of $500 for each Plaintiff and each Colorado Class member.

483. ~~864.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, declaratory relief, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Colorado CPA.

COLORADO COUNT II:
BREACH OF THE IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Col. Rev. Stat. §§ 4-2-313 and 4-2.5-212)

484. ~~865.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

485. ~~866.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Colorado Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

486. ~~867.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Colo. Rev. Stat. §§ 4-2-104(1) and 4-2.5-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 4-2-103(1)(d).

487. ~~868.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Colo. Rev. Stat. § 4-2.5-103(1)(p).

488. ~~869.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Colo. Rev. Stat. §§ 4-2-105(1) and 4-2.5-103(1)(h).

489. ~~870.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Colo. Rev. Stat. § § 4-2-313 and 4-2.5-212)

490. ~~871.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

491. ~~872.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

492. ~~873.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Colorado Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

COLORADO COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Colo. Rev. Stat. §§ 4-2-313 and 4-2.5-210)

493. ~~874.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

494. ~~875.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Colorado Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

495. ~~876.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Colo. Rev. Stat. §§ 4-2-104(1) and 4-2.5-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 4-2-103(1)(d).

496. ~~877.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Colo. Rev. Stat. § 4-2.5-103(1)(p).

497. ~~878.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Colo. Rev. Stat. §§ 4-2-105(1) and 4-2.5-103(1)(h).

498. ~~879.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

499. ~~880.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

500. ~~881.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emissions systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

501. ~~882.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

502. ~~883.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

503. ~~884.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Colorado Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

504. ~~885.~~ Plaintiffs and the Colorado Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Colorado Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

505. ~~886.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

506. ~~887.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

507. ~~888.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

508. ~~889.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

509. ~~890.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Colorado Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

510. ~~891.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Colorado Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect,

and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Colorado Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

511. ~~892.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Colorado Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

512. ~~893.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Colorado Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Colorado Class members whole.

513. ~~894.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Colorado Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Colorado Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

514. ~~895.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

515. ~~896.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Colorado Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

CONNECTICUT

CONNECTICUT COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF CONNECTICUT UNLAWFUL TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Conn. Gen. Stat. § 42-110~~a~~A, *et seq.*)

516. ~~897.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

517. ~~898.~~ Plaintiffs MacLise-Kane, Watson, and Willingham (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Connecticut Class against all Defendants.

518. ~~899.~~ The Connecticut Unfair Trade Practices Act ("Connecticut UTPA") provides: "No person shall engage in unfair methods of competition and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce." Conn. Gen. Stat. § 42-110b(a).

519. ~~900.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" within the meaning of Conn. Gen. Stat. § 42-110a(3). Volkswagen is in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of Conn. Gen. Stat. § 42-110a(4).

520. ~~901.~~ Volkswagen participated in deceptive trade practices that violated the Connecticut UTPA as described herein.

521. ~~902.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Connecticut Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Connecticut Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's

ED_002078G_00012581-00341

Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

522. ~~903.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

523. ~~904.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

524. ~~905.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Connecticut UTPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

525. ~~906.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Connecticut UTPA.

526. ~~907.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it

was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

527. ~~908.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Connecticut Class.

528. ~~909.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Connecticut UTPA.

529. ~~910.~~ Volkswagen owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose illegality, public health and safety risks, the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of safety at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

530. ~~911.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

531. ~~912.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Connecticut Class.

532. ~~913.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand,

the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles

533. ~~914.~~ Plaintiffs and the Connecticut suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Connecticut Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

534. ~~915.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Connecticut UTPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

535. ~~916.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

536. ~~917.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Connecticut UTPA, Plaintiffs and the Connecticut Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

537. ~~918.~~ Plaintiffs and Class members are entitled to recover their actual damages, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees pursuant to Conn. Gen. Stat. § 42-110g.

538. ~~919.~~ Defendants acted with a reckless indifference to another's rights or wanton or intentional violation to another's rights and otherwise engaged in conduct amounting to a particularly aggravated, deliberate disregard of the rights and safety of others.

CONNECTICUT COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Conn. Gen. Stat. Ann. § 42A-2-313)

539. ~~920.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00344

540. ~~921.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Connecticut Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

541. ~~922.~~ Volkswagen is and was at all relevant times a merchant with respect to motor vehicles under Conn. Gen. Stat. Ann. § 42a-2-104(1).

542. ~~923.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

543. ~~924.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

544. ~~925.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

545. ~~926.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles,

ED_002078G_00012581-00345

whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

546. ~~927.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

547. ~~928.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed the basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-EPA complaint "clean" diesel engine system from Volkswagen.

548. ~~929.~~ Plaintiffs and Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

549. ~~930.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

550. ~~931.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

551. ~~932.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a

loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

552. ~~933.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

553. ~~934.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

554. ~~935.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

555. ~~936.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time Volkswagen warranted and sold the Class Vehicles they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

556. ~~937.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Class members whole.

557. ~~938.~~ Finally, due to Volkswagen's breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Class members assert as an additional and/or alternative remedy, as set forth in

Conn. Gen. Stat. Ann. § 42a-2-711, for a revocation of acceptance of the goods, and for a return to Plaintiffs and the other Class members of the purchase price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed under Conn. Gen. Stat. Ann. §§ 42a-2-711 and 42a-2-608.

558. ~~939.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

559. ~~940.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

CONNECTICUT COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Conn. Gen. Stat. Ann. § 42A-2-314)

560. ~~941.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

561. ~~942.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Connecticut Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

562. ~~943.~~ Volkswagen is and was at all relevant times a merchant with respect to motor vehicles under Conn. Gen. Stat. Ann. § 42a-2-104(1).

563. ~~944.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition is implied by law in the instant transactions pursuant to Conn. Gen. Stat. Ann. § 42a-2-314. These Class Vehicles, when sold and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which cars are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain safety and emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

ED_002078G_00012581-00348

564. ~~945.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and other Class members before or within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

565. ~~946.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's breach of the warranties of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

DELAWARE

DELAWARE COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE DELAWARE CONSUMER FRAUD ACT (6 Del. Code § 2513, *et seq.*)

566. ~~947.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

567. ~~948.~~ Plaintiffs Fox and Shelton (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Delaware Class against all Defendants.

568. ~~949.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" within the meaning of 6 Del. Code § 2511(7).

569. ~~950.~~ The Delaware Consumer Fraud Act ("Delaware CFA") prohibits the "act, use or employment by any person of any deception, fraud, false pretense, false promise, misrepresentation, or the concealment, suppression, or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale, lease or advertisement of any merchandise, whether or not any person has in fact been misled, deceived or damaged thereby." 6 Del. Code § 2513(a).

570. ~~951.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way

ED_002078G_00012581-00349

of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Delaware Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Delaware Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

571. ~~952.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: by employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

572. ~~953.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

573. ~~954.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Delaware CFA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

574. ~~955.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available

ED_002078G_00012581-00350

for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Delaware CFA.

575. ~~956.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

576. ~~957.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Delaware Class.

577. ~~958.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Delaware CFA.

578. ~~959.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

579. ~~960.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

580. ~~961.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Delaware Class.

581. ~~962.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles

582. ~~963.~~ Plaintiffs and the Delaware Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Delaware Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

583. ~~964.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Delaware CFA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

584. ~~965.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

585. ~~966.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Delaware CFA, Plaintiffs and the Delaware Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

586. ~~967.~~ Plaintiffs seek damages under the Delaware CFA for injury resulting from the direct and natural consequences of Defendants' unlawful conduct. *See, e.g.*, *Stephenson v. Capano Dev., Inc.*, 462 A.2d 1069, 1077 (Del. 1983). Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, declaratory relief, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Delaware CFA.

587. ~~968.~~ Defendants engaged in gross, oppressive or aggravated conduct justifying the imposition of punitive damages.

DELAWARE COUNT II:
BREACH OF THE IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(6 Del. Code §§ 2-314 and 2A-212)

588. ~~969.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

589. ~~970.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Delaware Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

590. ~~971.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under 6 Del. C. §§ 2-104(1) and 2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

591. ~~972.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under 6 Del. C. § 2A-103(1)(p).

592. ~~973.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of 6 Del. C. §§ 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

593. ~~974.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to 6 Del. C. §§ 2-314 and 2A-212)

594. ~~975.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

595. ~~976.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

ED_002078G_00012581-00353

596. ~~977.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Delaware Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

DELAWARE COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(6 ~~DEL. CODE~~ Del. Code §§ 2-313 and 2A-210)

597. ~~978.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

598. ~~979.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Delaware Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

599. ~~980.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under 6 Del. C. §§ 2-104(1) and 2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

600. ~~981.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under 6 Del. C. § 2A-103(1)(p).

601. ~~982.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of 6 Del. C. §§ 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

602. ~~983.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

603. ~~984.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

604. ~~985.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or

ED_002078G_00012581-00354

24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

605. ~~986.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

606. ~~987.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

607. ~~988.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Delaware Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

608. ~~989.~~ Plaintiffs and the Delaware Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Delaware Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

609. ~~990.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

610. ~~991.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

611. ~~992.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

612. ~~993.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

613. ~~994.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Delaware Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

614. ~~995.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Delaware Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Delaware Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

615. ~~996.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants

ED_002078G_00012581-00356

had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Delaware Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

616. ~~997.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Delaware Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Delaware Class members whole.

617. ~~998.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Delaware Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Delaware Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

618. ~~999.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

619. ~~1000.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Delaware Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE CONSUMER PROTECTION PROCEDURES ACT (D.C. Code § 28-3901, *et seq.*)

620. ~~1001.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all paragraphs as if fully set forth herein.

621. ~~1002.~~ Plaintiff Terrell (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the District of Columbia Class against all Defendants.

622. ~~1003.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" under the Consumer Protection Procedures Act ("District of Columbia CPPA"), D.C. Code § 28-3901(a)(1).

623. ~~1004.~~ Class members are "consumers," as defined by D.C. Code § 28-3901(1)(2), who purchased or leased one or more Class Vehicles.

624. ~~1005.~~ Defendants' actions as set forth herein constitute "trade practices" under D.C. Code § 28-3901.

625. ~~1006.~~ Volkswagen participated in unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the District of Columbia CPPA. By willfully failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, Volkswagen engaged in unfair or deceptive practices prohibited by the District of Columbia CPPA, D.C. Code § 28-3901, *et seq.*, including: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) representing that the subject of a transaction involving the Class Vehicles has been supplied in accordance with a previous representation when it has not; (5) misrepresenting as to a material fact which has a tendency to mislead; and (6) failing to state a material fact when such failure tends to mislead.

626. ~~1007.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and District of Columbia Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs

ED_002078G_00012581-00358

and District of Columbia Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

627. ~~1008.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

628. ~~1009.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

629. ~~1010.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the District of Columbia CPPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

630. ~~1011.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the District of Columbia CPPA.

631. ~~1012.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

632. ~~1013.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the District of Columbia Class.

633. ~~1014.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the District of Columbia CPPA.

634. ~~1015.~~ As alleged above, Volkswagen made material statements about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles and the Volkswagen brand that were either false or misleading.

635. ~~1016.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

636. ~~1017.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

ED_002078G_00012581-00360

637. ~~1018.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the District of Columbia Class.

638. ~~1019.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles

639. ~~1020.~~ Plaintiffs and the District of Columbia Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the District of Columbia Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

640. ~~1021.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the District of Columbia CPPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

641. ~~1022.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

642. ~~1023.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the District of Columbia CPPA, Plaintiffs and the District of Columbia Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

643. ~~1024.~~ Plaintiff and the District of Columbia Class are entitled to recover treble damages or $1,500, whichever is greater, punitive damages, reasonable attorneys' fees, and any other relief the Court deems proper, under D.C. Code § 28-3901.

644. ~~1025.~~ Plaintiffs seek punitive damages against Defendants because their conduct evidences malice and/or egregious conduct. Defendants maliciously and egregiously misrepresented the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles, concealed material facts that only it knew, and repeatedly promised Class members that all vehicles were environmentally clean—all to avoid the expense and public relations nightmare of revealing its fraudulent use of the "defeat device." Defendants' unlawful conduct constitutes malice warranting punitive damages.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(D.C. Code §§ 28:2-314 and 28:2A-212)

645. ~~1026.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

646. ~~1027.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the District of Columbia Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

647. ~~1028.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under D.C. Code §§ 28:2-104(1) and 28:2A-103(a)(20), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 28:2-103(1)(d).

648. ~~1029.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under D.C. Code § 28:2A-103(a)(16).

649. ~~1030.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of D.C. Code §§ 28:2-105(1) and 28:2A-103(a)(8).

650. ~~1031.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to D.C. Code §§ 28:2-314 and 28:2A-212.

ED_002078G_00012581-00362

651. ~~1032.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

652. ~~1033.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

653. ~~1034.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other District of Columbia Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(D.C. Code §§ 28:2-313 and 28:2A-210)

654. ~~1035.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

655. ~~1036.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the District of Columbia Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

656. ~~1037.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under D.C. Code §§ 28:2-104(1) and 28:2A-103(a)(20), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 28:2-103(1)(d).

657. ~~1038.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under D.C. Code § 28:2A-103(a)(16).

658. ~~1039.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of D.C. Code §§ 28:2-105(1) and 28:2A-103(a)(8).

659. ~~1040.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a

period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

660. ~~1041.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

661. ~~1042.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

662. ~~1043.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

663. ~~1044.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

664. ~~1045.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other District of Columbia Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

665. ~~1046.~~ Plaintiffs and the District of Columbia Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and District of Columbia Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

666. ~~1047.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

667. ~~1048.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

668. ~~1049.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

669. ~~1050.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

670. ~~1051.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient

ED_002078G_00012581-00365

to make Plaintiffs and the other District of Columbia Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

671. ~~1052.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other District of Columbia Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other District of Columbia Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

672. ~~1053.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other District of Columbia Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

673. ~~1054.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other District of Columbia Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other District of Columbia Class members whole.

674. ~~1055.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other District of Columbia Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other District of Columbia Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

675. ~~1056.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable

ED_002078G_00012581-00366

amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

676. ~~1057.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other District of Columbia Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

FLORIDA

FLORIDA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF FLORIDA'S UNFAIR & DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Fla. Stat. § 501.201, *et seq.*)

677. ~~1058.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

678. ~~1059.~~ Plaintiffs Bell~~, Hiaasen and Hiaasen,~~ and Lawhon (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Florida Class against all Defendants.

679. ~~1060.~~ Plaintiffs are "consumers" within the meaning of the Florida Unfair and Deceptive Trade Practices Act ("FUDTPA"), Fla. Stat. § 501.203(7).

680. ~~1061.~~ Defendants are engaged in "trade or commerce" within the meaning of Fla. Stat. § 501.203(8).

681. ~~1062.~~ FUDTPA prohibits "[u]nfair methods of competition, unconscionable acts or practices, and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce …" Fla. Stat. § 501.204(1). Defendants participated in unfair and deceptive trade practices that violated the FUDTPA as described herein.

682. ~~1063.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by designing and installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed

ED_002078G_00012581-00367

emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Florida Class members had no way of discovering this because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Florida Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected the discrepancies in the emissions using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

683. ~~1064.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

684. ~~1065.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

685. ~~1066.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the FUDTPA by designing, installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device, the vehicles illegality, and the true nature of the "clean" diesel engine system.

686. ~~1067.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By supplying and installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase equipped with the defeat devices. Defendants violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the FUDTPA.

ED_002078G_00012581-00368

687. ~~1068.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA and state emissions regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the illegality, emissions and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

688. ~~1069.~~ Because Defendants fraudulently concealed the illegal defeat device and the true nature of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed, the value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished.

689. ~~1070.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent and illegal use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Florida Class.

690. ~~1071.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Florida Class members, about illegality, emissions, and efficiency of the Class Vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

691. ~~1072.~~ Plaintiffs and the Florida Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and their concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Florida Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased the vehicles at all, or alternatively, would have paid less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

692. ~~1073.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the FUDTPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered

ascertainable loss in the form of the purchase or lease price as well as the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Defendants' deceptive and unfair acts and practices.

693. ~~1074.~~ Plaintiffs and Florida Class members risk irreparable injury as a result of Defendants' acts and omissions in violation of the FUDTPA, and these violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

694. ~~1075.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the FUDTPA, Plaintiffs and the Florida Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

695. ~~1076.~~ Plaintiffs and the Florida Class are entitled to recover their actual damages under Fla. Stat. § 501.211(2) and attorneys' fees under Fla. Stat. § 501.2105(1).

696. ~~1077.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, declaratory relief, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the FUDTPA.

FLORIDA COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(F.S.A. §§ 672.313 and 680.21)

697. ~~1078.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

698. ~~1079.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Florida Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

699. ~~1080.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under F.S.A. §§ 672.104(1) and 680.1031(3)(k), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 672.103(1)(d).

700. ~~1081.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under F.S.A. § 680.1031(1)(p).

701. ~~1082.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of F.S.A. §§ 672.105(1) and 680.1031(1)(h).

702. ~~1083.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

703. ~~1084.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

704. ~~1085.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

705. ~~1086.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

706. ~~1087.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

ED_002078G_00012581-00371

707. ~~1088.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Florida Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

708. ~~1089.~~ Plaintiffs and the Florida Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Florida Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

709. ~~1090.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

710. ~~1091.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

711. ~~1092.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00372

712. ~~1093.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

713. ~~1094.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Florida Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

714. ~~1095.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Florida Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Florida Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

715. ~~1096.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were illegal and inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Florida Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

716. ~~1097.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Florida Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Florida Class members whole.

717. ~~1098.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Florida Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other

ED_002078G_00012581-00373

Florida Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

718. ~~1099.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

719. ~~1100.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Florida Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

FLORIDA COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(F.S.A. §§ 672.314 and 680.212)

720. ~~1101.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

721. ~~1102.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Florida Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

722. ~~1103.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under F.S.A. §§ 672.104(1) and 680.1031(3)(k), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 672.103(1)(d).

723. ~~1104.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under F.S.A. § 680.1031(1)(p).

724. ~~1105.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of F.S.A. §§ 672.105(1) and 680.1031(1)(h).

725. ~~1106.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to F.S.A. §§ 672.314 and 680.212.

726. ~~1107.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used.

Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

727. ~~1108.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

728. ~~1109.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Florida Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

GEORGIA

GEORGIA COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF GEORGIA'S FAIR BUSINESS PRACTICES ACT
(Ga. Code Ann. § 10-1-390, *et seq.*)

729. ~~1110.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

730. ~~1111.~~ Plaintiffs Pejsa, Ray, and Terry (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Georgia Class against all Defendants.

731. ~~1112.~~ The Georgia Fair Business Practices Act ("Georgia FBPA") declares "[u]nfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of consumer transactions and consumer acts or practices in trade or commerce" to be unlawful, Ga. Code. Ann. § 10-1-393(a), including but not limited to "representing that goods or services have sponsorship, approval, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, or quantities that they do not have," "[r]epresenting that goods or services are of a particular standard, quality, or grade … if they are of another," and "[a]dvertising goods or services with intent not to sell them as advertised," Ga. Code. Ann. § 10-1-393(b).

732. ~~1113.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission

ED_002078G_00012581-00375

test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Georgia Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Georgia Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

733. ~~1114.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; and (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised.

734. ~~1115.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

735. ~~1116.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Georgia FBPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

736. ~~1117.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health

ED_002078G_00012581-00376

and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Georgia FBPA.

737. ~~1118.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

738. ~~1119.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class.

739. ~~1120.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Georgia FBPA.

740. ~~1121.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

741. ~~1122.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

742. ~~1123.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class.

743. ~~1124.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

744. ~~1125.~~ Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

745. ~~1126.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Georgia FBPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

746. ~~1127.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

747. ~~1128.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Georgia FBPA, Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

748. ~~1129.~~ Plaintiff and the Georgia Class are entitled to recover damages and exemplary damages (for intentional violations) per Ga. Code. Ann. § 10-1-399(a).

749. ~~1130.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Georgia FBPA per Ga. Code. Ann. § 10-1-399.

750. ~~1131.~~ On October 30, 2015, certain Plaintiffs sent a letter complying with Ga. Code. Ann. § 10-1-399(b). Because Volkswagen failed to remedy its unlawful conduct within the requisite time period, Plaintiffs seek all damages and relief to which Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class are entitled.

GEORGIA COUNT II:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF GEORGIA'S UNIFORM DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT
(Ga. Code Ann. § 10-1-370, *et seq.*)

751. ~~1132.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

752. ~~1133.~~ This claim is brought only on behalf of the Georgia Class against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

753. ~~1134.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Georgia Class are "persons' within the meaning of Georgia Uniform Deceptive Trade Practices Act ("Georgia UDTPA"), Ga. Code. Ann. § 10-1-371(5).

754. ~~1135.~~ The Georgia UDTPA prohibits "deceptive trade practices," which include the "misrepresentation of standard or quality of goods or services," and "engaging in any other conduct which similarly creates a likelihood of confusion or of misunderstanding." Ga. Code. Ann. § 10-1-372(a).

755. ~~1136.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions

ED_002078G_00012581-00379

testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Georgia Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Georgia Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

756. ~~1137.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

757. ~~1138.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

758. ~~1139.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Georgia UDTPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

759. ~~1140.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available

for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Georgia UDTPA.

760. ~~1141.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

761. ~~1142.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class.

762. ~~1143.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Georgia UDTPA.

763. ~~1144.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulation;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

764. ~~1145.~~ Because Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed, the value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

765. ~~1146.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class.

766. ~~1147.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

767. ~~1148.~~ Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

768. ~~1149.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Georgia UDTPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Defendants' deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Defendants' business.

769. ~~1150.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

770. ~~1151.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Georgia UDTPA, Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

771. ~~1152.~~ Plaintiffs seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Georgia UDTPA per Ga. Code. Ann § 10-1-373.

GEORGIA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Ga. Code. Ann. §§ 11-2-313 and 11-2A-210)

772. ~~1153.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00382

773. ~~1154.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Georgia Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

774. ~~1155.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ga. Code Ann. §§ 11-2-104(1) and 11-2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 11-2-103(1)(d).

775. ~~1156.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ga. Code Ann. § 11-2A-103(1)(p).

776. ~~1157.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ga. Code Ann. §§ 11-2-105(1) and 11-2A-103(1)(h).

777. ~~1158.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

778. ~~1159.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

779. ~~1160.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

780. ~~1161.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants

also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

781. ~~1162.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

782. ~~1163.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Georgia Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

783. ~~1164.~~ Plaintiffs and the Georgia Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Georgia Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

784. ~~1165.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

785. ~~1166.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

786. ~~1167.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

787. ~~1168.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

788. ~~1169.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Georgia Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

789. ~~1170.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Georgia Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Georgia Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

790. ~~1171.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Georgia Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

791. ~~1172.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct

as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Georgia Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Georgia Class members whole.

792. ~~1173.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Georgia Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Georgia Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

793. ~~1174.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

794. ~~1175.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Georgia Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

GEORGIA COUNT IV:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Ga. Code. Ann. §§ 11-2-314 and 11-2A-212)

795. ~~1176.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

796. ~~1177.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Georgia Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

797. ~~1178.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ga. Code Ann. §§ 11-2-104(1) and 11-2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 11-2-103(1)(d).

798. ~~1179.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ga. Code Ann. § 11-2A-103(1)(p).

799. ~~1180.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ga. Code Ann. §§ 11-2-105(1) and 11-2A-103(1)(h).

800. ~~1181.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Ga. Code Ann. §§ 11-2-314 and 11-2A-212.

801. ~~1182.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

802. ~~1183.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

803. ~~1184.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Georgia Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

HAWAII

HAWAII COUNT I:
UNFAIR AND DECEPTIVE ACTS IN VIOLATION OF HAWAII LAW
(Haw. Rev. Stat. § 480, *et seq.*)

804. ~~1185.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

805. ~~1186.~~ Plaintiffs Cruise, Inoue, and Kettley (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Hawaii Class against all Defendants.

806. ~~1187.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" under Haw. Rev. Stat. § 480-1.

807. ~~1188.~~ Class members are "consumer[s]" as defined by Haw. Rev. Stat. § 480-1, who purchased or leased one or more Class Vehicles.

808. ~~1189.~~ Defendants' acts or practices as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

809. ~~1190.~~ The Hawaii Act § 480-2(a) prohibits "unfair methods of competition and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce…."

810. ~~1191.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Hawaii Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Hawaii Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

811. ~~1192.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

812. ~~1193.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

ED_002078G_00012581-00388

813. ~~1194.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated Hawaii law by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

814. ~~1195.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates Hawaii law

815. ~~1196.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

816. ~~1197.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Hawaii Class.

817. ~~1198.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Hawaii Act.

818. ~~1199.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

ED_002078G_00012581-00389

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

819. ~~1200.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

820. ~~1201.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

821. ~~1202.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Hawaii Class.

822. ~~1203.~~ Plaintiffs and the Hawaii Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Hawaii Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use. .

823. ~~1204.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Hawaii UDTPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of

Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

824. ~~1205.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

825. ~~1206.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Hawaii Act, Plaintiffs and the Hawaii Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

826. ~~1207.~~ Pursuant to Haw. Rev. Stat. § 480-13, Plaintiffs and the Hawaii Class seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a) $1,000 and (b) threefold actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial.

827. ~~1208.~~ Under Haw. Rev. Stat. § 480-13.5, Plaintiffs seek an additional award against Volkswagen of up to $10,000 for each violation directed at a Hawaiian elder. Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct was directed to one or more Class members who are elders. Volkswagen's conduct caused one or more of these elders to suffer a substantial loss of property set aside for retirement or for personal or family care and maintenance, or assets essential to the health or welfare of the elder. One or more Hawaii Class members who are elders are substantially more vulnerable to Volkswagen's conduct because of age, poor health or infirmity, impaired understanding, restricted mobility, or disability, and each of them suffered substantial economic damage resulting from Volkswagen's conduct.

HAWAII COUNT II:
BREACH OF THE IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Haw. Rev. Stat. §§ 490:2-314 and 490:2A-212)

828. ~~1209.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

829. ~~1210.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Hawaii Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

ED_002078G_00012581-00391

830. ~~1211.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Haw. Rev. Stat. §§ 490:2-104(1) and 490:2A-103(b), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 490:2-103(1)(d).

831. ~~1212.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Haw. Rev. Stat. § 490:2A-103(a)(16).

832. ~~1213.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Haw. Rev. Stat. §§ 490:2-105(1) and 490:2A-103(a)(8).

833. ~~1214.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Haw. Rev. Stat. §§ 490:2-314 and 490:2A-212.

834. ~~1215.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

835. ~~1216.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

836. ~~1217.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Hawaii Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

HAWAII COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Haw. Rev. Stat. §§ 490:2-313 and 490:2A-210)

837. ~~1218.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00392

838. ~~1219.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Hawaii Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

839. ~~1220.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Haw. Rev. Stat. §§ 490:2-104(1) and 490:2A-103(b), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 490:2-103(1)(d).

840. ~~1221.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Haw. Rev. Stat. § 490:2A-103(a)(16).

841. ~~1222.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Haw. Rev. Stat. §§ 490:2-105(1) and 490:2A-103(a)(8).

842. ~~1223.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

843. ~~1224.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

844. ~~1225.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

845. ~~1226.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants

also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

846. ~~1227.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

847. ~~1228.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Hawaii Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

848. ~~1229.~~ Plaintiffs and the Hawaii Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Hawaii Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

849. ~~1230.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

850. ~~1231.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

ED_002078G_00012581-00394

851. ~~1232.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

852. ~~1233.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

853. ~~1234.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Hawaii Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

854. ~~1235.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Hawaii Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Hawaii Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

855. ~~1236.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Hawaii Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

856. ~~1237.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and

consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Hawaii Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Hawaii Class members whole.

857. ~~1238.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Hawaii Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Hawaii Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

858. ~~1239.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

859. ~~1240.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Hawaii Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

IDAHO

IDAHO COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE IDAHO CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(~~IDAHO CODE~~Idaho Code § 48-601, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq.*)

860. ~~1241.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

861. ~~1242. Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff Dufurrena ~~and Gardner~~ (for the purpose of this section, "~~Plaintiffs") bring~~Plaintiff") brings this action on behalf of ~~themselves~~himself and the Idaho Class against all Defendants.

862. ~~1243.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" under the Idaho Consumer Protection Act ("Idaho CPA"), Idaho Code § 48-602(1).

ED_002078G_00012581-00396

863. ~~1244.~~ Defendants' acts or practices as set forth above occurred in the conduct of "trade" or "commerce" under Idaho Code § 48-602(2).

864. ~~1245.~~ Defendants participated in misleading, false, or deceptive acts that violated the Idaho CPA.

865. ~~1246.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and Idaho Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and Idaho Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

866. ~~1247.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, and benefits which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) engaging in acts or practices which are otherwise misleading, false, or deceptive to the consumer; and (5) engaging in any unconscionable method, act or practice in the conduct of trade or commerce. See Idaho Code § 48-603.

867. ~~1248.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat

device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

868. ~~1249.~~ In the course of its business, Volkswagen willfully failed to disclose and actively concealed the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system discussed herein and otherwise engaged in activities with a tendency or capacity to deceive. Volkswagen also engaged in unlawful trade practices by employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

869. ~~1250.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Idaho CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

870. ~~1251.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Idaho CPA.

871. ~~1252.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

872. ~~1253.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the Idaho Class.

873. ~~1254.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Idaho CPA.

874. ~~1255.~~ Defendants owed ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff that contradicted these representations.

875. ~~1256.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

876. ~~1257.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the Idaho Class.

877. ~~1258.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

878. ~~1259. Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the Idaho Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment

of and failure to disclose material information. ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the Idaho Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

879. ~~1260.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Idaho CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

880. ~~1261.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

881. ~~1262.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Idaho CPA, Plaintiffs and the Idaho Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

882. ~~1263.~~ Pursuant to Idaho Code § 48-608, Plaintiffs and the Idaho Class seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a) actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial and (b) statutory damages in the amount of $1,000 for each Plaintiff and each Idaho Class member.

883. ~~1264.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Defendants' unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Idaho CPA.

884. ~~1265. Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and Idaho Class members also seek punitive damages against Defendants because Defendants' conduct evidences an extreme deviation from reasonable standards. Volkswagen flagrantly, maliciously, and fraudulently misrepresented the safety and reliability of the Class Vehicles, deceived Class members on life-or-death matters, concealed material facts that only they knew, and repeatedly promised Class members all vehicles were safe—all to avoid the expense and public relations nightmare of correcting a noxious flaw in the

ED_002078G_00012581-00400

Class Vehicles. Volkswagen's unlawful conduct constitutes malice, oppression, and fraud warranting punitive damages.

IDAHO COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~IDAHO CODE~~Idaho Code §§ 28-2-313 ~~AND~~and 28-12-210)

885. ~~1266.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

886. ~~1267.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Idaho Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

887. ~~1268.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Idaho Code §§ 28-2-104(1) and 28-12-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 28-2-103(1)(d).

888. ~~1269.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Idaho Code § 28-12-103(1)(p).

889. ~~1270.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Idaho Code §§ 28-2-105(1) and 28-12-103(1)(h).

890. ~~1271.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

891. ~~1272.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

892. ~~1273.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty,

certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

893. ~~1274.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

894. ~~1275.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

895. ~~1276.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and other Idaho Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

896. ~~1277. Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the Idaho Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and Idaho Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

897. ~~1278.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

898. ~~1279.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

899. ~~1280.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

900. ~~1281.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

901. ~~1282.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the other Idaho Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

902. ~~1283.~~ Accordingly, recovery by ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the other Idaho Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff, individually and on behalf of the other Idaho Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

903. ~~1284.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were

inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the other Idaho Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

904. ~~1285.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on ~~Plaintiffs'~~Plaintiff's and the other Idaho Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the other Idaho Class members whole.

905. ~~1286.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the other Idaho Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the other Idaho Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

906. ~~1287.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

907. ~~1288.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Idaho Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

IDAHO COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Idaho Code §§ 28-2-314 and 28-12-212)

908. ~~1289.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

909. ~~1290.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Idaho Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

910. ~~1291.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Idaho Code §§ 28-2-104(1) and 28-12-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 28-2-103(1)(d).

911. ~~1292.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Idaho Code § 28-12-103(1)(p).

912. ~~1293.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Idaho Code §§ 28-2-105(1) and 28-12-103(1)(h).

913. ~~1294.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Idaho Code §§ 28-2-314 and 28-12-212.

914. ~~1295.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

915. ~~1296.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

916. ~~1297.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, ~~Plaintiffs~~Plaintiff and the other Idaho Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

ILLINOIS

ILLINOIS COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF ILLINOIS CONSUMER FRAUD AND DECEPTIVE BUSINESS PRACTICES ACT (815 ILCS 505/1, ~~*ET SEQ*~~*et seq*. ~~AND~~and 720 ILCS 295/1a)

917. ~~1298.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

918. ~~1299.~~ Plaintiffs Anderson, Bahr, Clark, and Fry (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Illinois Class against all Defendants.

919. ~~1300.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" as that term is defined in 815 ILCS 505/1(c).

920. ~~1301.~~ Plaintiff and the Illinois Class are "consumers" as that term is defined in 815 ILCS 505/1(e).

921. ~~1302.~~ The Illinois Consumer Fraud and Deceptive Business Practices Act ("Illinois CFA") prohibits "unfair or deceptive acts or practices, including but not limited to the use or employment of any deception, fraud, false pretense, false promise, misrepresentation or the concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact, with intent that others rely upon the concealment, suppression or omission of such material fact … in the conduct of trade or commerce … whether any person has in fact been misled, deceived or damaged thereby." 815 ILCS 505/2.

922. ~~1303.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Illinois Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and

ED_002078G_00012581-00406

Illinois Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

923. ~~1304.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum willfully failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system.

924. ~~1305.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

925. ~~1306.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Illinois CFA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

926. ~~1307.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Illinois CFA.

927. ~~1308.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it

ED_002078G_00012581-00407

valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

928. ~~1309.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Illinois Class.

929. ~~1310.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Illinois CFA.

930. ~~1311.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

931. ~~1312.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

932. ~~1313.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Illinois Class.

933. ~~1314.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the

Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

934. ~~1315.~~ Plaintiffs and the Illinois Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Illinois Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

935. ~~1316.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Illinois CFA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

936. ~~1317.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

937. ~~1318.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Illinois CFA, Plaintiffs and the Illinois Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

938. ~~1319.~~ Pursuant to 815 ILCS 505/10a(a), Plaintiffs and the Illinois Class seek monetary relief against Volkswagen in the amount of actual damages, as well as punitive damages because Volkswagen acted with fraud and/or malice and/or was grossly negligent.

939. ~~1320.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under 815 ILCS § 505/1 *et seq.*

ILLINOIS COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(810 Ill. Comp. Stat. §§ 5/2-313 and 5/2A-210)

940. ~~1321.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

941. ~~1322.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Illinois Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

942. ~~1323.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under 810 Ill. Comp. Stat. §§ 5/2-104(1) and 5/2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 5/2-103(1)(d).

943. ~~1324.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under 810 Ill. Comp. Stat. § 5/2A-103(1)(p).

944. ~~1325.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of 810 Ill. Comp. Stat. §§ 5/2-105(1) and 5/2A-103(1)(h).

945. ~~1326.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

946. ~~1327.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

947. ~~1328.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty

ED_002078G_00012581-00410

include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

948. ~~1329.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

949. ~~1330.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

950. ~~1331.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Illinois Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

951. ~~1332.~~ Plaintiffs and the Illinois Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Illinois Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

952. ~~1333.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

953. ~~1334.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

954. ~~1335.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

955. ~~1336.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

956. ~~1337.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Illinois Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

957. ~~1338.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Illinois Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Illinois Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

958. ~~1339.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs

and the other Illinois Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

959. ~~1340.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Illinois Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Illinois Class members whole.

960. ~~1341.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Illinois Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Illinois Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

961. ~~1342.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

962. ~~1343.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Illinois Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

ILLINOIS COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(810 Ill. Comp. Stat. §§ 5/2-314 and 5/2A-212)

963. ~~1344.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

964. ~~1345.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Illinois Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

ED_002078G_00012581-00413

965. ~~1346.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under 810 Ill. Comp. Stat. §§ 5/2-104(1) and 5/2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 5/2-103(1)(d).

966. ~~1347.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under 810 Ill. Comp. Stat. § 5/2A-103(1)(p).

967. ~~1348.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of 810 Ill. Comp. Stat. §§ 5/2-105(1) and 5/2A-103(1)(h).

968. ~~1349.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to 810 Ill. Comp. Stat. §§ 28-2-314 and 28-12-212.

969. ~~1350.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

970. ~~1351.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

971. ~~1352.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Illinois Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

INDIANA

INDIANA COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE INDIANA DECEPTIVE CONSUMER SALES ACT
(Ind. Code § 24-5-0.5-3)

972. ~~1353.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00414

973. ~~1354.~~ Plaintiffs Olmos and Priest (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Indiana Class against all Defendants.

974. ~~1355.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" within the meaning of Ind. Code § 24-5-0.5-2(2) and a "supplier" within the meaning of Ind. Code § 24-5-.05-2(a)(3).

975. ~~1356.~~ Plaintiffs' and Indiana Class members' purchases of the Class Vehicles are "consumer transactions" within the meaning of Ind. Code § 24-5-.05-2(a)(1).

976. ~~1357.~~ Indiana's Deceptive Consumer Sales Act ("Indiana DCSA") prohibits a person from engaging in a "deceptive act," which includes representing: "(1) That such subject of a consumer transaction has sponsorship, approval, performance, characteristics, accessories, uses, or benefits that they do not have, or that a person has a sponsorship, approval, status, affiliation, or connection it does not have; (2) That such subject of a consumer transaction is of a particular standard, quality, grade, style or model, if it is not and if the supplier knows or should reasonably know that it is not; … (7) That the supplier has a sponsorship, approval or affiliation in such consumer transaction that the supplier does not have, and which the supplier knows or should reasonably know that the supplier does not have; … (c) Any representations on or within a product or its packaging or in advertising or promotional materials which would constitute a deceptive act shall be the deceptive act both of the supplier who places such a representation thereon or therein, or who authored such materials, and such suppliers who shall state orally or in writing that such representation is true if such other supplier shall know or have reason to know that such representation was false." Ind. Code § 24-5-0.5-3.

977. ~~1358.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Indiana Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because

ED_002078G_00012581-00415

Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Indiana Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

978. ~~1359.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard and quality when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; and (4) otherwise engaging in conduct likely to deceive.

979. ~~1360.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

980. ~~1361.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

981. ~~1362.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Indiana DCSA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

982. ~~1363.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By

ED_002078G_00012581-00416

installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Indiana DCSA.

983. ~~1364.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

984. ~~1365.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Indiana Class.

985. ~~1366.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Indiana DCSA.

986. ~~1367.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

987. ~~1368.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

988. ~~1369.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Indiana Class.

989. ~~1370.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

990. ~~1371.~~ Plaintiffs and the Indiana Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Indiana Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

991. ~~1372.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Indiana DCSA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

992. ~~1373.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

993. ~~1374.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Indiana DCSA, Plaintiffs and the Indiana Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

994. ~~1375.~~ Pursuant to Ind. Code § 24-5-0.5-4, Plaintiffs and the Indiana Class seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a) actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial and (b) statutory damages in the amount of $500 for each Plaintiff and each

Indiana Class member, including treble damages up to $1,000 for Volkswagen's willfully deceptive acts.

995. ~~1376.~~ Plaintiff also seeks punitive damages based on the outrageousness and recklessness of the Volkswagen's conduct and Volkswagen's high net worth.

996. ~~1377.~~ On September 21, 2015, certain Plaintiffs sent a letter complying with Ind. Code § 24-5-0.5-5(a). Because Volkswagen failed to remedy its unlawful conduct within the requisite time period, Plaintiffs seek all damages and relief to which Plaintiffs and the Indiana Class are entitled.

INDIANA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Ind. Code §§ 26-1-2-314 and 26-1-2.1-212)

997. ~~1378.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

998. ~~1379.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Indiana Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

999. ~~1380.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ind. Code §§ 26-1-2-104(1) and 26-1-2.1-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 26-1-2-103(1)(d).

1000. ~~1381.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ind. Code § 26-1-2.1-103(1)(p).

1001. ~~1382.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ind. Code §§ 26-1-2-105(1) and 26-1-2.1-103(1)(h).

1002. ~~1383.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Ind. Code §§ 26-1-2-314 and 26-1-2.1-212.

1003. ~~1384.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal

and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1004. ~~1385.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1005. ~~1386.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Indiana Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

INDIANA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Ind. Code §§ 26-1-2-313 and 26-1-2.1-210)

1006. ~~1387.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1007. ~~1388.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Indiana Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1008. ~~1389.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ind. Code §§ 26-1-2-104(1) and 26-1-2.1-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 26-1-2-103(1)(d).

1009. ~~1390.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ind. Code § 26-1-2.1-103(1)(p).

1010. ~~1391.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ind. Code §§ 26-1-2-105(1) and 26-1-2.1-103(1)(h).

1011. ~~1392.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1012. ~~1393.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1013. ~~1394.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1014. ~~1395.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1015. ~~1396.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1016. ~~1397.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Indiana Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1017. ~~1398.~~ Plaintiffs and the Indiana Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Indiana Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and

manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1018. ~~1399.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1019. ~~1400.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1020. ~~1401.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1021. ~~1402.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1022. ~~1403.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Indiana Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1023. ~~1404.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Indiana Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Indiana Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1024. ~~1405.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Indiana Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1025. ~~1406.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Indiana Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Indiana Class members whole.

1026. ~~1407.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Indiana Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Indiana Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1027. ~~1408.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

ED_002078G_00012581-00423

1028. ~~1409.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Indiana Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

IOWA

IOWA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE PRIVATE RIGHT OF ACTION FOR CONSUMER FRAUDS ACT (Iowa Code § 714h.1, *et seq.*)

1029. ~~1410.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1030. ~~1411.~~ Plaintiffs Foote, Lucht, Soucy, Manternach, and Schnathorst (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Iowa Class against all Defendants.

1031. ~~1412.~~ Volkswagen is "person" under Iowa Code § 714H.2(7).

1032. ~~1413.~~ Plaintiffs and the Iowa Class are "consumers," as defined by Iowa Code § 714H.2(3), who purchased or leased one or more Class Vehicles.

1033. ~~1414.~~ The Iowa Private Right of Action for Consumer Frauds Act ("Iowa CFA") prohibits any "practice or act the person knows or reasonably should know is an unfair practice, deception, fraud, false pretense, or false promise, or the misrepresentation, concealment, suppression, or omission of a material fact, with the intent that others rely upon the unfair practice, deception, fraud, false pretense, false promise, misrepresentation, concealment, suppression, or omission in connection with the advertisement, sale, or lease of consumer merchandise." Iowa Code § 714H.3.

1034. ~~1415.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions

ED_002078G_00012581-00424

testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Iowa Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Iowa Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1035. ~~1416.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum by marketing its vehicles as safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold, Volkswagen engaged in deceptive business practices prohibited by the Iowa CFA.

1036. ~~1417.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

1037. ~~1418.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1038. ~~1419.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Iowa CFA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1039. ~~1420.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health

and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Iowa CFA.407.

1040. ~~1421.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1041. ~~1422.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Iowa Class.

1042. ~~1423.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Iowa CFA.

1043. ~~1424.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1044. ~~1425.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1045. ~~1426.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Iowa Class.

1046. ~~1427.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1047. ~~1428.~~ Plaintiffs and the Iowa Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Iowa Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1048. ~~1429.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Iowa CFA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1049. ~~1430.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1050. ~~1431.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Iowa CFA, Plaintiffs and the Iowa Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1051. ~~1432.~~ Pursuant to Iowa Code § 714H.5, Plaintiffs seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices; actual damages; in addition to an award of actual damages, statutory damages up to three times the amount of actual damages awarded as

a result of Volkswagen's willful and wanton disregard for the rights or safety of others; attorneys' fees; and such other equitable relief as the Court deems necessary to protect the public from further violations of the Iowa CFA.

IOWA COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Iowa Code §§ 554.2313 and 554.13210)

1052. ~~1433.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1053. ~~1434.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Iowa Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1054. ~~1435.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Iowa Code §§ 554.2104(1) and 554.13103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 554.2103(1)(d).

1055. ~~1436.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Iowa Code § 554.13103(1)(p).

1056. ~~1437.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Iowa Code §§ 554.2105(1) and 554.13103(1)(h).

1057. ~~1438.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1058. ~~1439.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1059. ~~1440.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or

24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1060. ~~1441.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1061. ~~1442.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1062. ~~1443.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Iowa Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1063. ~~1444.~~ Plaintiffs and the Iowa Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Iowa Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1064. ~~1445.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1065. ~~1446.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1066. ~~1447.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1067. ~~1448.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1068. ~~1449.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Iowa Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1069. ~~1450.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Iowa Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Iowa Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1070. ~~1451.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were

inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Iowa Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1071. ~~1452.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Iowa Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Iowa Class members whole.

1072. ~~1453.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Iowa Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Iowa Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1073. ~~1454.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1074. ~~1455.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Iowa Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

IOWA COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Iowa Code §§ 554.2314 and 554.13212)

1075. ~~1456.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1076. ~~1457.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Iowa Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1077. ~~1458.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Iowa Code §§ 554.2104(1) and 554.13103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 554.2103(1)(d).

1078. ~~1459.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Iowa Code § 554.13103(1)(p).

1079. ~~1460.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Iowa Code §§ 554.2105(1) and 554.13103(1)(h).

1080. ~~1461.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Iowa Code §§ 554.2314 and 554.13212.

1081. ~~1462.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1082. ~~1463.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1083. ~~1464.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Iowa Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

ED_002078G_00012581-00432

KANSAS

KANSAS COUNT I:
VIOLATIONS OF THE KANSAS CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(Kan. Stat. Ann. § 50-623, *et seq.*)

1084. ~~1465.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1085. ~~1466.~~ Plaintiffs Berg, Joy, and Rice (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Kansas Class against all Defendants.

1086. ~~1467.~~ Volkswagen is a "supplier" under the Kansas Consumer Protection Act ("Kansas CPA"), Kan. Stat. Ann. § 50-624(l).

1087. ~~1468.~~ Kansas Class members are "consumers," within the meaning of Kan. Stat. Ann. § 50-624(b), who purchased or leased one or more Class Vehicles.

1088. ~~1469.~~ The sale of the Class Vehicles to the Kansas Class members was a "consumer transaction" within the meaning of Kan. Stat. Ann. § 50-624(c).

1089. ~~1470.~~ The Kansas CPA states "[n]o supplier shall engage in any deceptive act or practice in connection with a consumer transaction," Kan. Stat. Ann. § 50-626(a), and that deceptive acts or practices include: (1) knowingly making representations or with reason to know that "(A) Property or services have sponsorship, approval, accessories, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits or quantities that they do not have;" and "(D) property or services are of particular standard, quality, grade, style or model, if they are of another which differs materially from the representation;" "(2) the willful use, in any oral or written representation, of exaggeration, falsehood, innuendo or ambiguity as to a material fact;" and "(3) the willful failure to state a material fact, or the willful concealment, suppression or omission of a material fact." The Kansas CPA also provides that "[n]o supplier shall engage in any unconscionable act or practice in connection with a consumer transaction." Kan. Stat. Ann. § 50-627(a).

1090. ~~1471.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would

ED_002078G_00012581-00433

emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Kansas Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Kansas Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1091. ~~1472.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard and quality when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) willfully using, in any oral or written representation, of exaggeration, falsehood, innuendo or ambiguity as to a material fact; (5) willfully failing to state a material fact, or the willfully concealing, suppressing or omitting a material fact; and (6) otherwise engaging in an unconscionable act or practice in connection with a consumer transaction.

1092. ~~1473.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

1093. ~~1474.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1094. ~~1475.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Kansas CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine

ED_002078G_00012581-00434

system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1095. ~~1476.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Kansas CPA.

1096. ~~1477.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1097. ~~1478.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Kansas Class.

1098. ~~1479.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Kansas CPA.

1099. ~~1480.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1100. ~~1481.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1101. ~~1482.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Kansas Class.

1102. ~~1483.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1103. ~~1484.~~ Plaintiffs and the Kansas Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Kansas Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1104. ~~1485.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Kansas CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

ED_002078G_00012581-00436

1105. ~~1486.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1106. ~~1487.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Kansas CPA, Plaintiffs and the Kansas Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1107. ~~1488.~~ Pursuant to Kan. Stat. Ann. § 50-634, Plaintiffs and the Kansas Class seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a) actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial and (b) statutory damages in the amount of $10,000 for each Plaintiff and each Kansas Class member

1108. ~~1489.~~ Plaintiff also seeks an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, declaratory relief, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under Kan. Stat. Ann § 50-623, *et seq.*

KANSAS COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~KAN~~Kan. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 84-2-314 and 84-2A-212)

1109. ~~1490.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1110. ~~1491.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Kansas Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1111. ~~1492.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Kan. Stat. §§ 84-2-104(1) and 84-2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 84-2-103(1)(d).

1112. ~~1493.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Kan. Stat. § 84-2A-103(1)(p).

1113. ~~1494.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Kan. Stat. §§ 84-2-105(1) and 84-2A-103(1)(h).

ED_002078G_00012581-00437

1114. ~~1495.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Kan. Stat. §§ 84-2-314 and 84-2A-212.

1115. ~~1496.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1116. ~~1497.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1117. ~~1498.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Kansas Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

KANSAS COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~KAN~~Kan. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 84-2-314 and 84-2A-210)

1118. ~~1499.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1119. ~~1500.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Kansas Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1120. ~~1501.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Kan. Stat. §§ 84-2-104(1) and 84-2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 84-2-103(1)(d).

1121. ~~1502.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Kan. Stat. § 84-2A-103(1)(p).

ED_002078G_00012581-00438

1122. ~~1503.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Kan. Stat. §§ 84-2-105(1) and 84-2A-103(1)(h).

1123. ~~1504.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1124. ~~1505.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1125. ~~1506.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1126. ~~1507.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1127. ~~1508.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1128. ~~1509.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Kansas Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1129. ~~1510.~~ Plaintiffs and the Kansas Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Kansas Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1130. ~~1511.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1131. ~~1512.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1132. ~~1513.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1133. ~~1514.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1134. ~~1515.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Kansas Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1135. ~~1516.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Kansas Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Kansas Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1136. ~~1517.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Kansas Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1137. ~~1518.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Kansas Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Kansas Class members whole.

1138. ~~1519.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Kansas Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other

ED_002078G_00012581-00441

Kansas Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1139. ~~1520.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1140. ~~1521.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Kansas Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

KENTUCKY

KENTUCKY COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE KENTUCKY CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Ky. Rev. Stat. § 367.110, *et seq.*)

1141. ~~1522.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1142. ~~1523.~~ Plaintiffs Kannapel and Wagner (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Kentucky Class against all Defendants.

1143. ~~1524.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Kentucky Class are "persons" within the meaning of the Ky. Rev. Stat. § 367.110(1).

1144. ~~1525.~~ Volkswagen engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of Ky. Rev. Stat. § 367.110(2).

1145. ~~1526.~~ The Kentucky Consumer Protection Act ("Kentucky CPA") makes unlawful "[u]nfair, false, misleading, or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce …." Ky. Rev. Stat. § 367.170(1). Volkswagen participated in misleading, false, or deceptive acts that violated the Kentucky CPA. By failing to disclose and by actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness,

and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold, Volkswagen engaged in deceptive business practices prohibited by the Kentucky CPA.

1146. ~~1527.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Kentucky Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Kentucky Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1147. ~~1528.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1148. ~~1529.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1149. ~~1530.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Kentucky CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine

ED_002078G_00012581-00443

system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1150. ~~1531.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Kentucky CPA.

1151. ~~1532.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1152. ~~1533.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Kentucky Class.

1153. ~~1534.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Kentucky CPA.

1154. ~~1535.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1155. ~~1536.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1156. ~~1537.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Kentucky Class.

1157. ~~1538.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1158. ~~1539.~~ Plaintiffs and the Kentucky Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Kentucky Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1159. ~~1540.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Kentucky CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1160. ~~1541.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1161. ~~1542.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Kentucky CPA, Plaintiffs and the Kentucky Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1162. ~~1543.~~ Pursuant to Ky. Rev. Stat. Ann. § 367.220, Plaintiffs and the Kentucky Class seek to recover actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial; an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices; declaratory relief; attorneys' fees; and any other just and proper relief available under Ky. Rev. Stat. Ann. § 367.220.

KENTUCKY COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~KY~~Ky. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 335.2-313 and 355.2A-210)

1163. ~~1544.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1164. ~~1545.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Kentucky Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1165. ~~1546.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ky. Rev. Stat. §§ 355.2-104(1) and 355.2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 355.2-103(1)(d).

1166. ~~1547.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ky. Rev. Stat. § 355.2A-103(1)(p).

1167. ~~1548.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ky. Rev. Stat. §§ 355.2-105(1) and 355.2A-103(1)(h).

1168. ~~1549.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

ED_002078G_00012581-00446

1169. ~~1550.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1170. ~~1551.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1171. ~~1552.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1172. ~~1553.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1173. ~~1554.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Kentucky Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1174. ~~1555.~~ Plaintiffs and the Kentucky Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Kentucky Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and

manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1175. ~~1556.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1176. ~~1557.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1177. ~~1558.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1178. ~~1559.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1179. ~~1560.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Kentucky Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1180. ~~1561.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Kentucky Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Kentucky Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1181. ~~1562.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Kentucky Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1182. ~~1563.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Kentucky Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Kentucky Class members whole.

1183. ~~1564.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Kentucky Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Kentucky Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1184. ~~1565.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

ED_002078G_00012581-00449

1185. ~~1566.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Kentucky Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

KENTUCKY COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~KY~~Ky. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 335.2-314 and 355.2A-212)

1186. ~~1567.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1187. ~~1568.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Kentucky Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1188. ~~1569.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ky. Rev. Stat. §§ 355.2-104(1) and 355.2A-103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 355.2-103(1)(d).

1189. ~~1570.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ky. Rev. Stat. § 355.2A-103(1)(p).

1190. ~~1571.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ky. Rev. Stat. §§ 355.2-105(1) and 355.2A-103(1)(h).

1191. ~~1572.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Ky. Rev. Stat. §§ 335.2-314 and 355.2A-212.

1192. ~~1573.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1193. ~~1574.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant

ED_002078G_00012581-00450

Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1194. ~~1575.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Kentucky Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

LOUISIANA

LOUISIANA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE LOUISIANA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION LAW (La. Rev. Stat. § 51:1401, *et seq.*)

1195. ~~1576.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1196. ~~1577.~~ Plaintiffs White, Malone, and Warren (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Louisiana Class against all Defendants.

1197. ~~1578.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Louisiana Class are "persons" within the meaning of the La. Rev. Stat. § 51:1402(8).

1198. ~~1579.~~ Plaintiffs and the Louisiana Class are "consumers" within the meaning of La. Rev. Stat. § 51:1402(1).

1199. ~~1580.~~ Volkswagen engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of La. Rev. Stat. § 51:1402(10).

1200. ~~1581.~~ The Louisiana Unfair Trade Practices and Consumer Protection Law ("Louisiana CPL") makes unlawful "deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce." La. Rev. Stat. § 51:1405(A). Volkswagen participated in misleading, false, or deceptive acts that violated the Louisiana CPL.

1201. ~~1582.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would

emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Louisiana Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Louisiana Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1202. ~~1583.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum marketing its vehicles as safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold, Volkswagen engaged in deceptive business practices prohibited by the Louisiana CPL.

1203. ~~1584.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1204. ~~1585.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Louisiana CPL by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1205. ~~1586.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health

ED_002078G_00012581-00452

and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Louisiana CPL.

1206. ~~1587.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1207. ~~1588.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Louisiana Class.

1208. ~~1589.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Louisiana CPL.

1209. ~~1590.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1210. ~~1591.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore

ED_002078G_00012581-00453

greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1211. ~~1592.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Louisiana Class.

1212. ~~1593.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1213. ~~1594.~~ Plaintiffs and the Louisiana Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Louisiana Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1214. ~~1595.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Louisiana CPL. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1215. ~~1596.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1216. ~~1597.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Louisiana CPL, Plaintiffs and the Louisiana Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

ED_002078G_00012581-00454

1217. ~~1598.~~ Pursuant to La. Rev. Stat. § 51:1409, Plaintiffs and the Louisiana Class seek to recover actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial; treble damages for Volkswagen's knowing violations of the Louisiana CPL; an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices; declaratory relief; attorneys' fees; and any other just and proper relief available under La. Rev. Stat. § 51:1409.

LOUISIANA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY/
WARRANTY AGAINST REDHIBITORY DEFECTS
(La. Civ. Code Art. 2520, 2524)

1218. ~~1599.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1219. ~~1600.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Louisiana Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1220. ~~1601.~~ Volkswagen is and was at all relevant times a merchant with respect to motor vehicles.

1221. ~~1602.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition is implied by law in the instant transactions. These Class Vehicles, when sold and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which cars are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain safety and emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1222. ~~1603.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and other Class members before or within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

ED_002078G_00012581-00455

1223. ~~1604.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's breach of the warranties of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

MAINE

MAINE COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MAINE UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES ACT
(Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 5 § 205-a, *et seq.*)

1224. ~~1605.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1225. ~~1606.~~ Plaintiffs Buchberger, Evans and Evans, Rubin, and Sullivan (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Maine Class against all Defendants.

1226. ~~1607.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Maine Class are "persons" within the meaning of Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 5, § 206(2).

1227. ~~1608.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 5, § 206(3).

1228. ~~1609.~~ The Maine Unfair Trade Practices Act ("Maine UTPA") makes unlawful "[u]nfair methods of competition and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce…." Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 5 § 207.

1229. ~~1610.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Maine Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Maine Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In

ED_002078G_00012581-00456

fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1230. ~~1611.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum by employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1231. ~~1612.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently.

1232. ~~1613.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1233. ~~1614.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Maine UTPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1234. ~~1615.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Maine UTPA.

ED_002078G_00012581-00457

1235. ~~1616.~~ Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1236. ~~1617.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Maine Class.

1237. ~~1618.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Maine UTPA.

1238. ~~1619.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1239. ~~1620.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1240. ~~1621.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Maine Class.

1241. ~~1622.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true

environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1242. ~~1623.~~ Plaintiffs and the Maine Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Maine Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1243. ~~1624.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Maine UTPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1244. ~~1625.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1245. ~~1626.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Maine UTPA, Plaintiffs and the Maine Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1246. ~~1627.~~ Pursuant to Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 5 § 213, Plaintiffs and the Maine Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the Maine UTPA.

1247. ~~1628.~~ On November 18, 2015, certain Plaintiffs sent a letter complying with Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 5, § 213(1-A). Because Volkswagen failed to remedy its unlawful conduct within the requisite time period, Plaintiffs seek all damages and relief to which Plaintiffs and the Maine Class are entitled.

MAINE COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~ME. REV. STAT. TIT~~Me. Rev. Stat. Tit. 11 §§ 2-314 and 2-1212)

1248. ~~1629.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1249. ~~1630.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Maine Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1250. ~~1631.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 11,§§ 2-104(1), and 2-1103(3), and is a "seller" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

1251. ~~1632.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 11,§ 2-1103(1)(p).

1252. ~~1633.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 11,§§ 2-105(1), and 2-1103(1)(h).

1253. ~~1634.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 11,§§ 2-314, and 2-1212.

1254. ~~1635.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1255. ~~1636.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

ED_002078G_00012581-00460

1256. ~~1637.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Maine Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

MAINE COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~ME. REV. STAT. TIT~~Me. Rev. Stat. Tit. 11 §§ 2-313 and 2-1210)

1257. ~~1638.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1258. ~~1639.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Maine Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1259. ~~1640.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 11,§§ 2-104(1) and 2-1103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

1260. ~~1641.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 11,§ 2-1103(1)(p).

1261. ~~1642.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Me. Rev. Stat. Ann. Tit. 11,§§ 2-105(1), and 2-1103(1)(h).

1262. ~~1643.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1263. ~~1644.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1264. ~~1645.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or

ED_002078G_00012581-00461

24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1265. ~~1646.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1266. ~~1647.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1267. ~~1648.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Maine Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1268. ~~1649.~~ Plaintiffs and the Maine Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Maine Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1269. ~~1650.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1270. ~~1651.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1271. ~~1652.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1272. ~~1653.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1273. ~~1654.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Maine Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1274. ~~1655.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Maine Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Maine Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1275. ~~1656.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were

ED_002078G_00012581-00463

inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Maine Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1276. ~~1657.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Maine Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Maine Class members whole.

1277. ~~1658.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Maine Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Maine Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1278. ~~1659.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1279. ~~1660.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Maine Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

MARYLAND

MARYLAND COUNT I:
VIOLATIONS OF THE MARYLAND CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(Md. Code Com. Law § 13-101, *et seq.*)

1280. ~~1661.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1281. ~~1662.~~ Plaintiffs Cure, DeFiesta, Hoffman, Rovner, and Walsh (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Maryland Class against all Defendants.

1282. ~~1663.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Maryland Class are "persons" within the meaning of Md. Code Com. Law § 13-101(h).

1283. ~~1664.~~ The Maryland Consumer Protection Act ("Maryland CPA") provides that a person may not engage in any unfair or deceptive trade practice in the sale of any consumer good. Md. Code Com. Law § 13-303. Volkswagen participated in misleading, false, or deceptive acts that violated the Maryland CPA.

1284. ~~1665.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Maryland Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Maryland Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1285. ~~1666.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum marketing its vehicles as safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1286. ~~1667.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

ED_002078G_00012581-00465

1287. ~~1668.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1288. ~~1669.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Maryland CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1289. ~~1670.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Maryland CPA.

1290. ~~1671.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1291. ~~1672.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Maryland Class.

1292. ~~1673.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Maryland CPA.

ED_002078G_00012581-00466

1293. ~~1674.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1294. ~~1675.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1295. ~~1676.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Maryland Class.

1296. ~~1677.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1297. ~~1678.~~ Plaintiffs and the Maryland Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Maryland Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to

sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1298. ~~1679.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Maryland CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1299. ~~1680.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1300. ~~1681.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Maryland CPA, Plaintiffs and the Maryland Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1301. ~~1682.~~ Pursuant to Md. Code Com. Law § 13-408, Plaintiffs and the Maryland Class seek actual damages, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Maryland CPA.

MARYLAND COUNT II:
MARYLAND LEMON LAW
(Md. Code. Com. Law § 14-1501, *et seq.*)

1302. ~~1683.~~ Plaintiff and the Class own or lease "motor vehicles" within the meaning of Md. Code, Com. Law § 14-1501(f), because these vehicles were registered in the state and fall within the categories of vehicles manufactured, assembled, or distributed by Volkswagen. These vehicles are not auto homes.

1303. ~~1684.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are "manufacturer[s]" of the Class Vehicles within the meaning of Md. Code, Com. Law § 14-1501(d).

1304. ~~1685.~~ Plaintiff and the Class are "consumers" within the meaning of Md. Code, Com. Law § 14-1501(b) because they: purchased the Class Vehicles, were transferred the Class Vehicles during the warranty period, or are otherwise entitled to the attendant terms of warranty.

1305. ~~1686.~~ The Class Vehicles did not conform to their "warranties" under Md. Code, Com. Law § 14-1501(g) during the warranty period because they were not cleaner vehicles and

ED_002078G_00012581-00468

contained a "defeat device" designed to circumvent state and federal emissions standards. These devices did in fact circumvent emissions standards and substantially impaired the use and market value of their motor vehicles.

1306. ~~1687.~~ Volkswagen had actual knowledge of the conformities during the "warranty period" within the meaning of Md. Code, Com. Law § 14-1501(e). But the nonconformities continued to exist throughout this term, as they have not been fixed. Plaintiffs and class members are excused from notifying Volkswagen of the nonconformities because it was already fully aware of the problem—as it intentionally created it—and any repair attempt is futile.

1307. ~~1688.~~ Volkswagen has had a reasonable opportunity to cure the nonconformities during the warranty period because of its actual knowledge of, creation of, and attempt to conceal the nonconformities, but has not done so as required under Md. Code, Com. Law § 14-1502.

1308. ~~1689.~~ Plaintiff and the Class demand a full refund of the purchase price, including all license fees, registration fees, and any similar governmental charges. Md. Code, Com. Law § 14-1502(c). Once payment has been tendered, class members will return their vehicles.

MARYLAND COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~MD. CODE COM. LAW~~Md. Code Com. Law §§ 2-314 ~~AND~~and 2A-212)

1309. ~~1690.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1310. ~~1691.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Maryland Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1311. ~~1692.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Md. Code Com. Law § 2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

1312. ~~1693.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Md. Code Com. Law § 2A-103(1)(p).

1313. ~~1694.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Md. Code Com. Law §§ 2-105(1) and 2a-103(1)(h).

1314. ~~1695.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Md. Code Com. Law §§ 2-314, and 2a-212.

1315. ~~1696.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1316. ~~1697.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1317. ~~1698.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Maryland Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

MARYLAND COUNT IV:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~MD. CODE., COMMERCIAL LAW~~Md. Code Com. Law §§ 2-313 and 2a-210)

1318. ~~1699.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1319. ~~1700.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Maryland Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1320. ~~1701.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Md. Code Com. Law § 2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

1321. ~~1702.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Md. Code Com. Law § 2A-103(1)(p).

ED_002078G_00012581-00470

1322. ~~1703.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Md. Code Com. Law §§ 2-105(1) and 2a-103(1)(h).

1323. ~~1704.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1324. ~~1705.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1325. ~~1706.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1326. ~~1707.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1327. ~~1708.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1328. ~~1709.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Maryland Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1329. ~~1710.~~ Plaintiffs and the Maryland Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Maryland Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1330. ~~1711.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1331. ~~1712.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1332. ~~1713.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00472

1333. ~~1714.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1334. ~~1715.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Maryland Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1335. ~~1716.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Maryland Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Maryland Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1336. ~~1717.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Maryland Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1337. ~~1718.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Maryland Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Maryland Class members whole.

1338. ~~1719.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Maryland Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the

ED_002078G_00012581-00473

other Maryland Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1339. ~~1720.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1340. ~~1721.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Maryland Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

MASSACHUSETTS

MASSACHUSETTS COUNT I: DECEPTIVE ACTS OR PRACTICES PROHIBITED BY MASSACHUSETTS LAW (Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 93a, § 1, *et seq.*)

1341. ~~1722.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1342. ~~1723.~~ Plaintiffs Broadbent, Cunningham, Garcia, Matthews, Steudel, Scolnick, and Gotta (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Massachusetts Class against all Defendants.

1343. ~~1724.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Massachusetts Class are "persons" within the meaning of Mass. Gen. Laws ch. 93A, § 1(a).

1344. ~~1725.~~ Volkswagen engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of Mass. Gen. Laws ch. 93A, § 1(b).

1345. ~~1726.~~ Massachusetts law (the "Massachusetts Act") prohibits "unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce." Mass. Gen. Laws ch. 93A, § 2. Volkswagen participated in misleading, false, or deceptive acts that violated the Massachusetts Act.

1346. ~~1727.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission

test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Massachusetts Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Massachusetts Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1347. ~~1728.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1348. ~~1729.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1349. ~~1730.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Massachusetts Act by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1350. ~~1731.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health

and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Massachusetts Act.

1351. ~~1732.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1352. ~~1733.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Massachusetts Class.

1353. ~~1734.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Massachusetts Act.

1354. ~~1735.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1355. ~~1736.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has greatly

ED_002078G_00012581-00476

diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1356. ~~1737.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Massachusetts Class.

1357. ~~1738.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1358. ~~1739.~~ Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Massachusetts Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1359. ~~1740.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Massachusetts Act. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1360. ~~1741.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1361. ~~1742.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Massachusetts Act, Plaintiffs and the Massachusetts Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1362. ~~1743.~~ Pursuant to Mass. Gen. Laws ch. 93A, § 9, Plaintiffs and the Massachusetts Class seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a) actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial and (b) statutory damages in the amount of $25 for each Plaintiff and each Massachusetts Class member. Because Volkswagen's conduct was committed willfully and knowingly, Plaintiffs are entitled to recover, for each Plaintiff and each Massachusetts Class member, up to three times actual damages, but no less than two times actual damages.

1363. ~~1744.~~ Plaintiffs also seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the Massachusetts Act.

1364. ~~1745.~~ On October 2, 2015, certain Plaintiffs sent a letter complying with Mass. Gen. Laws ch. 93A, § 9(3). Because Volkswagen failed to remedy its unlawful conduct within the requisite time period, Plaintiffs seek all damages and relief to which Plaintiffs and the Massachusetts Class are entitled.

1365. ~~1746.~~ As a result of Volkswagen's conduct, the amount of its unjust enrichment should be disgorged, in an amount according to proof.

MASSACHUSETTS COUNT II:
MASSACHUSETTS LEMON LAW
(Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 90, § 7N1/2(1))

1366. ~~1747.~~ Plaintiff and the Class own or lease "motor vehicles" within the meaning of Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 90, § 7N1/2(1), because these vehicles were constructed or designed for propulsion by power and were sold, leased, or replaced by Volkswagen. These vehicles are not: (1) auto homes, (2) vehicles built primarily for off-read use, and (3) used primarily for business purposes.

1367. ~~1748.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are "manufacturer[s]" of the Class Vehicles within the meaning of Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 90, § 7N1/2(1).

1368. ~~1749.~~ Plaintiff and the Class are "consumers" within the meaning of Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 90, § 7N1/2(1) because they bought or leased the Class Vehicles or are otherwise entitled to the attendant terms of warranty.

ED_002078G_00012581-00478

1369. ~~1750.~~ The Class Vehicles did not conform to their express and implied warranties because they were not cleaner vehicles and contained a "defeat device" designed to circumvent state and federal emissions standards. These devices did in fact circumvent emissions standards and substantially impaired the use, market value, and safety of their motor vehicles.

1370. ~~1751.~~ Volkswagen had actual knowledge of the conformities during the "term of protection" within the meaning of Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 90, §§ 7N1/2(1)–7N1/2(2). But the nonconformities continued to exist throughout this term, as they have not been fixed. Plaintiffs and class members are excused from notifying Volkswagen of the nonconformities because it was already fully aware of the problem—as it intentionally created it—and any repair attempt is futile.

1371. ~~1752.~~ Volkswagen has had a reasonable opportunity to cure the nonconformities because of its actual knowledge of, creation of, and attempt to conceal the nonconformities, but has not done so as required under Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 90, § 7N1/2(3).

1372. ~~1753.~~ For vehicles purchased, Plaintiff and the Class demand a full refund of the contract price. For vehicles leased, Plaintiff and the Class demand a full refund of all payments made under the lease agreement. Plaintiff and the Class exercise their "unqualified right" to reject an offer of replacement and will retain their vehicles until payment is tendered under Mass. Gen. Laws Ch. 90, § 7N1/2(3).

MASSACHUSETTS COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~MASS~~Mass. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS~~Laws c. 106 §§ 2-314 and 2A-212)

1373. ~~1754.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1374. ~~1755.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Massachusetts Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1375. ~~1756.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under M.G.L. c. 106 § 2-104(1) and is a "seller" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1) (d).

1376. ~~1757.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under M.G.L. c. 106 § 2A-103(1)(p).

1377. ~~1758.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of M.G.L. c. 106 §§ 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

1378. ~~1759.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to M.G.L. c. 106 §§ 2-314 and 2A-212.

1379. ~~1760.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1380. ~~1761.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1381. ~~1762.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Massachusetts Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

MASSACHUSETTS COUNT IV:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~MASS~~Mass. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS C~~Laws c. 106 §§ 2-313 and 2A-210)

1382. ~~1763.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1383. ~~1764.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Massachusetts Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

ED_002078G_00012581-00480

1384. ~~1765.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under M.G.L. c. 106 § 2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

1385. ~~1766.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under M.G.L c. 106 § 2A-103(1)(p).

1386. ~~1767.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of M.G.L. c. 106 §§ 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

1387. ~~1768.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1388. ~~1769.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1389. ~~1770.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1390. ~~1771.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect

ED_002078G_00012581-00481

in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1391. ~~1772.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1392. ~~1773.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Massachusetts Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1393. ~~1774.~~ Plaintiffs and the Massachusetts Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Massachusetts Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1394. ~~1775.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1395. ~~1776.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1396. ~~1777.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay

customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1397. ~~1778.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1398. ~~1779.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Massachusetts Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1399. ~~1780.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Massachusetts Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Massachusetts Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1400. ~~1781.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Massachusetts Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1401. ~~1782.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Massachusetts Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Massachusetts Class members whole.

1402. ~~1783.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Massachusetts Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Massachusetts Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1403. ~~1784.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1404. ~~1785.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Massachusetts Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

MICHIGAN

MICHIGAN COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE MICHIGAN CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(Mich. Comp. Laws § 445.903, *et seq.*)

1405. ~~1786.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1406. ~~1787.~~ Plaintiffs Heilmann, Kingman, and Matthews (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Michigan Class against all Defendants.

1407. ~~1788.~~ Plaintiffs and the Michigan Class members were "person[s]" within the meaning of the Mich. Comp. Laws § 445.902(1)(d).

1408. ~~1789.~~ At all relevant times, Volkswagen was a "person" engaged in "trade or commerce" within the meaning of the Mich. Comp. Laws § 445.902(1)(d) and (g).

1409. ~~1790.~~ The Michigan Consumer Protection Act ("Michigan CPA") prohibits "[u]nfair, unconscionable, or deceptive methods, acts, or practices in the conduct of trade or commerce …." Mich. Comp. Laws § 445.903(1). Volkswagen engaged in unfair, unconscionable, or deceptive methods, acts or practices prohibited by the Michigan CPA,

ED_002078G_00012581-00484

including: "(c) Representing that goods or services have … characteristics … that they do not have ….;" "(e) Representing that goods or services are of a particular standard … if they are of another;" "(i) Making false or misleading statements of fact concerning the reasons for, existence of, or amounts of price reductions;" "(s) Failing to reveal a material fact, the omission of which tends to mislead or deceive the consumer, and which fact could not reasonably be known by the consumer;" "(bb) Making a representation of fact or statement of fact material to the transaction such that a person reasonably believes the represented or suggested state of affairs to be other than it actually is;" and "(cc) Failing to reveal facts that are material to the transaction in light of representations of fact made in a positive manner." Mich. Comp. Laws § 445.903(1).

1410. ~~1791.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Michigan Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Michigan Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1411. ~~1792.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1412. ~~1793.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have

ED_002078G_00012581-00485

known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1413. ~~1794.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1414. ~~1795.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Michigan CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1415. ~~1796.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Michigan CPA.

1416. ~~1797.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Michigan Class.

1417. ~~1798.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Michigan CPA.

1418. ~~1799.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1419. ~~1800.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1420. ~~1801.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Michigan Class.

1421. ~~1802.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1422. ~~1803.~~ Plaintiffs and the Michigan Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Michigan Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles

rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1423. ~~1804.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Michigan CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1424. ~~1805.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1425. ~~1806.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Michigan CPA, Plaintiffs and the Michigan Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1426. ~~1807.~~ Plaintiffs seek injunctive relief to enjoin Volkswagen from continuing its unfair and deceptive acts; monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a) actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial and (b) statutory damages in the amount of $250 for Plaintiffs and each Michigan Class member; reasonable attorneys' fees; and any other just and proper relief available under Mich. Comp. Laws § 445.911.

1427. ~~1808.~~ Plaintiffs also seek punitive damages against Volkswagen because it carried out despicable conduct with willful and conscious disregard of the rights and safety of others. Volkswagen intentionally and willfully misrepresented the safety and reliability of the Class Vehicles, concealed material facts that only they knew, and repeatedly promised Plaintiffs and Michigan Class members that all vehicles were safe—all to avoid the expense and public relations nightmare of correcting a noxious flaw in the Class Vehicles. Volkswagen's unlawful conduct constitutes malice, oppression, and fraud warranting punitive damages.

MICHIGAN COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Mich. Comp. Laws §§ 440.2313 and 440.2860)

1428. ~~1809.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00488

1429. ~~1810.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Michigan Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1430. ~~1811.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under MICH. COMP. LAWS § 440.2104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 440.2103(1)(c).

1431. ~~1812.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under MICH. COMP. LAWS § 440.2803(1)(p).

1432. ~~1813.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of MICH. COMP. LAWS §§ 440.2105(1) and 440.2803(1)(h).

1433. ~~1814.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1434. ~~1815.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1435. ~~1816.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1436. ~~1817.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants

also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1437. ~~1818.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1438. ~~1819.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Michigan Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1439. ~~1820.~~ Plaintiffs and the Michigan Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Michigan Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1440. ~~1821.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1441. ~~1822.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1442. ~~1823.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1443. ~~1824.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1444. ~~1825.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Michigan Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1445. ~~1826.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Michigan Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Michigan Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1446. ~~1827.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Michigan Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1447. ~~1828.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and

consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Michigan Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Michigan Class members whole.

1448. ~~1829.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Michigan Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Michigan Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1449. ~~1830.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1450. ~~1831.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Michigan Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

MICHIGAN COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Mich. Comp. Laws §§ 440.2314 and 440.2860)

1451. ~~1832.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1452. ~~1833.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Michigan Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1453. ~~1834.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under MICH. COMP. LAWS § 440.2104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 440.2103(1)(d).

ED_002078G_00012581-00492

1454. ~~1835.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under MICH. COMP. LAWS § 440.2803(1)(p).

1455. ~~1836.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of MICH. COMP. LAWS §§ 440.2105(1) and 440.2803(1)(h).

1456. ~~1837.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to MICH. COMP. LAWS §§ 440.2314 and 440.2862.

1457. ~~1838.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1458. ~~1839.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1459. ~~1840.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Michigan Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

MINNESOTA

MINNESOTA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MINNESOTA PREVENTION OF CONSUMER FRAUD ACT (Minn. Stat. § 325f.68, *et seq.*)

1460. ~~1841.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1461. ~~1842.~~ Plaintiffs Cyrankowski, Johnson, Mahle, McCarthy, Moen, Page, and Schuette (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Minnesota Class against all Defendants.

1462. ~~1843.~~ The Class Vehicles constitute "merchandise" within the meaning of Minn. Stat. § 325F.68(2).

1463. ~~1844.~~ The Minnesota Prevention of Consumer Fraud Act ("Minnesota CFA") prohibits "[t]he act, use, or employment by any person of any fraud, false pretense, false promise, misrepresentation, misleading statement or deceptive practice, with the intent that others rely thereon in connection with the sale of any merchandise, whether or not any person has in fact been misled, deceived, or damaged thereby …." Minn. Stat. § 325F.69(1). Volkswagen participated in misleading, false, or deceptive acts that violated the Minnesota CFA.

1464. ~~1845.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Minnesota Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Minnesota Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1465. ~~1846.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1466. ~~1847.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

1467. ~~1848.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1468. ~~1849.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Minnesota CFA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1469. ~~1850.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Minnesota CFA.

1470. ~~1851.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1471. ~~1852.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class.

1472. ~~1853.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Minnesota CFA.

ED_002078G_00012581-00495

1473. ~~1854.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1474. ~~1855.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1475. ~~1856.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class.

1476. ~~1857.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1477. ~~1858.~~ Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if

ED_002078G_00012581-00496

the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1478. ~~1859.~~ Volkswagen had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen and Audi customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Minnesota CFA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1479. ~~1860.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1480. ~~1861.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Minnesota CFA, Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1481. ~~1862.~~ Pursuant to Minn. Stat. § 8.31(3a), Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class seek actual damages, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Minnesota CFA.

1482. ~~1863.~~ Plaintiffs also seek punitive damages under Minn. Stat. § 549.20(1)(a) given the clear and convincing evidence that Volkswagen's acts show deliberate disregard for the rights or safety of others.

MINNESOTA COUNT II:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MINNESOTA UNIFORM DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT
(Minn. Stat. § 325d.43-48, *et seq.*)

1483. ~~1864.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1484. ~~1865.~~ This claim is brought on behalf of the Minnesota Class against all Defendants.

1485. ~~1866.~~ The Minnesota Deceptive Trade Practices Act ("Minnesota DTPA") prohibits deceptive trade practices, which occur when a person "(5) represents that goods or

ED_002078G_00012581-00497

services have sponsorship, approval, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, or quantities that they do not have or that a person has a sponsorship, approval, status, affiliation, or connection that the person does not have;" "(7) represents that goods or services are of a particular standard, quality, or grade, or that goods are of a particular style or model, if they are of another;" and "(9) advertises goods or services with intent not to sell them as advertised." Minn. Stat. § 325D.44. In the course of the Volkswagen's business, it engaged in deceptive practices by representing that Class Vehicles have sponsorship, approval, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, or qualities that they do not have; representing that Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, or grade, or that goods are of a particular style or model, if they are of another; and advertising Class Vehicles with intent not to sell them as advertised. Volkswagen participated in misleading, false, or deceptive acts that violated the Minnesota DTPA.

By failing to disclose and by actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold, Volkswagen engaged in deceptive business practices prohibited by the Minnesota DTPA.

1486. ~~1867.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

1487. ~~1868.~~ In the course of its business, Volkswagen willfully failed to disclose and actively concealed the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system discussed herein and otherwise engaged in activities with a tendency or capacity to deceive. Volkswagen also engaged in unlawful trade practices by employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1488. ~~1869.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

1489. ~~1870.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Minnesota DTPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1490. ~~1871.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Minnesota DTPA.

1491. ~~1872.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1492. ~~1873.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class.

1493. ~~1874.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Minnesota DTPA.

1494. ~~1875.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

ED_002078G_00012581-00499

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1495. ~~1876.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1496. ~~1877.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class.

1497. ~~1878.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1498. ~~1879.~~ Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use. Plaintiffs did not receive the benefit of their bargain as a result of Volkswagen's misconduct.

ED_002078G_00012581-00500

1499. ~~1880.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Minnesota DTPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1500. ~~1881.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1501. ~~1882.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Minnesota DTPA, Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1502. ~~1883.~~ Pursuant to Minn. Stat. § 8.31(3a) and 325D.45, Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class seek actual damages, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under the Minnesota DTPA.

1503. ~~1884.~~ Plaintiffs also seek punitive damages under Minn. Stat. § 549.20(1)(a) give the clear and convincing evidence that Volkswagen's acts show deliberate disregard for the rights or safety of others.

MINNESOTA COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Minn. Stat. §§ 336.2-314 and 336.2A-212)

1504. ~~1885.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1505. ~~1886.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Minnesota Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1506. ~~1887.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Minn. Stat. § 336.2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 336.2-103(1)(d).

1507. ~~1888.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Minn. Stat. § 336.2A-103(1)(p).

ED_002078G_00012581-00501

1508. ~~1889.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Minn. Stat. § 336.2-105(1) and 336.2A-103(1)(h).

1509. ~~1890.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Minn. Stat. §§ 336.2-314 and 336.2A-212.

1510. ~~1891.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1511. ~~1892.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1512. ~~1893.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Minnesota Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

MINNESOTA COUNT IV:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Minn. Stat. §§ 336.2-313 and 336.2A-210)

1513. ~~1894.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1514. ~~1895.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Minnesota Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1515. ~~1896.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Minn. Stat. § 336.2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 336.2-103(1)(d).

ED_002078G_00012581-00502

1516. ~~1897.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Minn. Stat. § 336.2A-103(1)(p).

1517. ~~1898.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Minn. Stat. §§ 336.2-105(1) and 336.2A-103(1)(h).

1518. ~~1899.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1519. ~~1900.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1520. ~~1901.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1521. ~~1902.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

ED_002078G_00012581-00503

1522. ~~1903.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1523. ~~1904.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Minnesota Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1524. ~~1905.~~ Plaintiffs and the Minnesota Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Minnesota Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1525. ~~1906.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1526. ~~1907.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1527. ~~1908.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00504

1528. ~~1909.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1529. ~~1910.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Minnesota Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1530. ~~1911.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Minnesota Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Minnesota Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1531. ~~1912.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Minnesota Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1532. ~~1913.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Minnesota Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Minnesota Class members whole.

1533. ~~1914.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Minnesota Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the

ED_002078G_00012581-00505

other Minnesota Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1534. ~~1915.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1535. ~~1916.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Minnesota Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

MISSISSIPPI

MISSISSIPPI COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MISSISSIPPI CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Miss. Code. Ann. § 75-24-1, *et seq.*)

1536. ~~1917.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1537. ~~1918.~~ Plaintiffs Haxton and Katz (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Mississippi Class against all Defendants.

1538. ~~1919.~~ The Mississippi Consumer Protection Act ("Mississippi CPA") prohibits "unfair or deceptive trade practices in or affecting commerce." Miss. Code. Ann. § 75-24-5(1). Unfair or deceptive practices include, but are not limited to, "(e) Representing that goods or services have sponsorship, approval, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, or quantities that they do not have or that a person has a sponsorship, approval, status, affiliation, or connection that he does not have;" "(g) Representing that goods or services are of a particular standard, quality, or grade, or that goods are of a particular style or model, if they are of another;" and "(i) Advertising goods or services with intent not to sell them as advertised." Miss. Code. Ann. § 75-24-5. Volkswagen participated in deceptive trade practices that violated the Mississippi CPA as described herein, including representing that Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; representing that Class Vehicles are of a particular

standard and quality when they are not; and advertising Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised.

1539. ~~1920.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Mississippi Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Mississippi Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1540. ~~1921.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1541. ~~1922.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1542. ~~1923.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Mississippi CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel

ED_002078G_00012581-00507

engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1543. ~~1924.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Mississippi CPA.

1544. ~~1925.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1545. ~~1926.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Mississippi Class.

1546. ~~1927.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Mississippi CPA.

1547. ~~1928.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while

ED_002078G_00012581-00508

purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1548. ~~1929.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1549. ~~1930.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Mississippi Class.

1550. ~~1931.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1551. ~~1932.~~ Plaintiffs and the Mississippi Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Mississippi Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1552. ~~1933.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Mississippi CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

ED_002078G_00012581-00509

1553. ~~1934.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1554. ~~1935.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Mississippi CPA, Plaintiffs and the Mississippi Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1555. ~~1936.~~ Plaintiffs' seek actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial any other just and proper relief available under the Mississippi CPA.

MISSISSIPPI COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Miss. Code §§ 75-2-314 and 75-2A-212)

1556. ~~1937.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1557. ~~1938.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Mississippi Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1558. ~~1939.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Miss. Code § 75-2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 75-2-103(1)(d).

1559. ~~1940.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Miss. Code § 75-2A-103(1)(p).

1560. ~~1941.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Miss. Code §§ 75-2-105(1) and 75-2A-103(1)(h).

1561. ~~1942.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Miss. Code §§ 75-2-314 and 75-2A-212.

1562. ~~1943.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal

ED_002078G_00012581-00510

and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1563. ~~1944.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1564. ~~1945.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Mississippi Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

MISSISSIPPI COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Miss. Code §§ 75-2-313 and 75-2A-210)

1565. ~~1946.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1566. ~~1947.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Mississippi Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1567. ~~1948.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Miss. Code § 75-2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 75-2-103(1)(d).

1568. ~~1949.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Miss. Code § 75-2A-103(1)(p).

1569. ~~1950.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Miss. Code §§ 75-2-105(1) and 75-2A-103(1)(h).

1570. ~~1951.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1571. ~~1952.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1572. ~~1953.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1573. ~~1954.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1574. ~~1955.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1575. ~~1956.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Mississippi Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1576. ~~1957.~~ Plaintiffs and the Mississippi Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Mississippi Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and

manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1577. ~~1958.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1578. ~~1959.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1579. ~~1960.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1580. ~~1961.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1581. ~~1962.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Mississippi Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1582. ~~1963.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Mississippi Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Mississippi Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1583. ~~1964.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Mississippi Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1584. ~~1965.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Mississippi Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Mississippi Class members whole.

1585. ~~1966.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Mississippi Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Mississippi Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1586. ~~1967.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

ED_002078G_00012581-00514

1587. ~~1968.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Mississippi Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

MISSOURI

MISSOURI COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MISSOURI MERCHANDISING PRACTICES ACT (Mo. Rev. Stat. § 407.010, *et seq.*)

1588. ~~1969.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1589. ~~1970.~~ Plaintiffs Walawender, Morrey, and Zucker (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Missouri Class against all Defendants.

1590. ~~1971.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and the Missouri Class are "persons" within the meaning of Mo. Rev. Stat. § 407.010(5).

1591. ~~1972.~~ Volkswagen engaged in "trade" or "commerce" in the State of Missouri within the meaning of Mo. Rev. Stat. § 407.010(7).

1592. ~~1973.~~ The Missouri Merchandising Practices Act ("Missouri MPA") makes unlawful the "act, use or employment by any person of any deception, fraud, false pretense, misrepresentation, unfair practice, or the concealment, suppression, or omission of any material fact in connection with the sale or advertisement of any merchandise Mo. Rev. Stat. § 407.020.

1593. ~~1974.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Missouri Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and

ED_002078G_00012581-00515

Missouri Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1594. ~~1975.~~ By failing to disclose these defects or facts about the defects described herein known to it or that were available to Volkswagen upon reasonable inquiry, Volkswagen deprived consumers of all material facts about the safety and functionality of their vehicles. By failing to release material facts about the defect, Volkswagen curtailed or reduced the ability of consumers to take notice of material facts about their vehicle, and/or it affirmatively operated to hide or keep those facts from consumers. 15 Mo. Code of State Reg. § 60-9.110. Moreover, Volkswagen has otherwise engaged in activities with a tendency or capacity to deceive. Volkswagen also engaged in unlawful trade practices by employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, unfair practices, and/or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1595. ~~1976.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated Missouri law by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1596. ~~1977.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available

ED_002078G_00012581-00516

for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates Missouri law.

1597. ~~1978.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1598. ~~1979.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Missouri Class, including without limitation by failing to disclose the defects in light of circumstances under which the omitted facts were necessary in order to correct the assumptions, inferences or representations being made by Volkswagen about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of its vehicles. Consequently, the failure to disclose such facts amounts to misleading statements pursuant to 15 Mo. Code of State Reg. § 60-9.090.

1599. ~~1980.~~ Because Volkswagen knew or believed that its statements regarding environmental cleanliness and efficiency of its vehicles were not in accord with the facts and/or had no reasonable basis for such statements in light of its knowledge of these defects, Volkswagen engaged in fraudulent misrepresentations pursuant to 15 Mo. Code of State Reg. 60-9.100.

1600. ~~1981.~~ Volkswagen's conduct as described herein is unethical, oppressive, or unscrupulous and/or it presented a risk of substantial injury to consumers. Such acts are unfair practices in violation of 15 Mo. Code of State Reg. 60-8.020.

1601. ~~1982.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Missouri MPA.

1602. ~~1983.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1603. ~~1984.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1604. ~~1985.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Missouri Class.

1605. ~~1986.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1606. ~~1987.~~ Plaintiffs and the Missouri Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Missouri Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to

sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1607. ~~1988.~~ Volkswagen had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Missouri MPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1608. ~~1989.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1609. ~~1990.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Missouri MPA, Plaintiffs and the Missouri Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1610. ~~1991.~~ Volkswagen is liable to Plaintiffs and the Missouri Class for damages in amounts to be proven at trial, including attorneys' fees, costs, and punitive damages, as well as injunctive relief enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive practices, and any other just and proper relief under Mo. Rev. Stat. § 407.025.

MISSOURI COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Mo. Stat. §§ 400.2-314 and 400.2A-212)

1611. ~~1992.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1612. ~~1993.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Missouri Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1613. ~~1994.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Mo. Stat. § 400.2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 400.2-103(1)(d).

1614. ~~1995.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Mo. Stat. § 400.2A-103(1)(p).

1615. ~~1996.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Mo. Stat. § 400.2-105(1) and Mo. Stat. § 400.2A-103(1)(h).5. A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Mo. Stat. § 400.2-314 and Mo. Stat. § 400.2A-212.

1616. ~~1997.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1617. ~~1998.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1618. ~~1999.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Missouri Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

MISSOURI COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Mo. Stat. §§ 400.2-313 and 400.2A-210)

1619. ~~2000.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1620. ~~2001.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Missouri Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1621. ~~2002.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Mo. Stat. § 400.2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 400.2-103(1)(d).

1622. ~~2003.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Mo. Stat. § 400.2A-103(1)(p).

1623. ~~2004.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Mo. Stat. § 400.2-105(1) and Mo. Stat. § 400.2A-103(1)(h).

1624. ~~2005.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1625. ~~2006.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1626. ~~2007.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1627. ~~2008.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1628. ~~2009.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1629. ~~2010.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Missouri Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1630. ~~2011.~~ Plaintiffs and the Missouri Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Missouri Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1631. ~~2012.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1632. ~~2013.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1633. ~~2014.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00522

1634. ~~2015.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1635. ~~2016.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Missouri Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1636. ~~2017.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Missouri Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Missouri Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1637. ~~2018.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Missouri Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1638. ~~2019.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Missouri Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Missouri Class members whole.

1639. ~~2020.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Missouri Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the

ED_002078G_00012581-00523

other Missouri Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1640. ~~2021.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1641. ~~2022.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Missouri Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

MONTANA

MONTANA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF MONTANA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT OF 1973 (Mont. Code Ann. § 30-14-101, *et seq.*)

1642. ~~2023.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1643. ~~2024.~~ Plaintiffs Di Mauro and Lorenz (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Montana Class against all Defendants.

1644. ~~2025.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs and the Montana Class are "persons" within the meaning of Mont. Code Ann. § 30-14-102(6).

1645. ~~2026.~~ Montana Class members are "consumer[s]" under MONT. CODE ANN. § 30-14-102(1).

1646. ~~2027.~~ The sale or lease of the Class Vehicles to Montana Class members occurred within "trade and commerce" within the meaning of Mont. Code Ann. § 30-14-102(8), and Volkswagen committed deceptive and unfair acts in the conduct of "trade and commerce" as defined in that statutory section.

1647. ~~2028.~~ The Montana Unfair Trade Practices and Consumer Protection Act ("Montana CPA") makes unlawful any "unfair methods of competition and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce." Mont. Code Ann. § 30-14-103.

ED_002078G_00012581-00524

1648. ~~2029.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Montana Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Montana Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1649. ~~2030.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1650. ~~2031.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1651. ~~2032.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Montana CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high

quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1652. ~~2033.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Montana CPA.

1653. ~~2034.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1654. ~~2035.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Montana Class.

1655. ~~2036.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Montana CPA.

1656. ~~2037.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while

purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1657. ~~2038.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency, and performance of the "clean" diesel system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the defects finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1658. ~~2039.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Montana Class.

1659. ~~2040.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1660. ~~2041.~~ Plaintiffs and the Montana Class ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Montana Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1661. ~~2042.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Montana CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1662. ~~2043.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1663. ~~2044.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Montana CPA, Plaintiffs and the Montana Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1664. ~~2045.~~ Because Volkswagen's unlawful methods, acts, and practices have caused Montana Class members to suffer an ascertainable loss of money and property, the Montana Class seeks from Volkswagen actual damages or $500, whichever is greater, discretionary treble damages, reasonable attorneys' fees, an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair, unlawful, and/or deceptive practices, and any other relief the Court considers necessary or proper, under Mont. Code Ann. § 30-14-133.

MONTANA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Mont. Code §§ 30-2-314 and 30-2A-212)

1665. ~~2046.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1666. ~~2047.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Montana Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1667. ~~2048.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Mont. Code § 30-2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 30-2-103(1)(d).

1668. ~~2049.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Mont. Code § 30-2A-103(1)(p).

1669. ~~2050.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Mont. Code §§ 30-2-105(1) and 30-2A-103(1)(h).5. A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Mont. Code §§ 30-2-314 and 30-2A-212.

ED_002078G_00012581-00528

1670. ~~2051.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1671. ~~2052.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1672. ~~2053.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Montana Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

MONTANA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Mont. Code §§ 30-2-313 and 30-2A-210)

1673. ~~2054.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1674. ~~2055.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Montana Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1675. ~~2056.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Mont. Code § 30-2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 30-2-103(1)(d).

1676. ~~2057.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Mont. Code § 30-2A-103(1)(p).

1677. ~~2058.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Mont. Code §§ 30-2-105(1) and 30-2A-103(1)(h).

1678. ~~2059.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a

ED_002078G_00012581-00529

period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1679. ~~2060.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1680. ~~2061.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1681. ~~2062.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1682. ~~2063.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1683. ~~2064.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Montana Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1684. ~~2065.~~ Plaintiffs and the Montana Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Montana Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1685. ~~2066.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1686. ~~2067.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1687. ~~2068.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1688. ~~2069.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1689. ~~2070.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient

ED_002078G_00012581-00531

to make Plaintiffs and the other Montana Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1690. ~~2071.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Montana Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Montana Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1691. ~~2072.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Montana Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1692. ~~2073.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Montana Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Montana Class members whole.

1693. ~~2074.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Montana Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Montana Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1694. ~~2075.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable

ED_002078G_00012581-00532

amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1695. ~~2076.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Montana Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

NEBRASKA

NEBRASKA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE NEBRASKA CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (Neb. Rev. Stat. § 59-1601, *et seq.*)

1696. ~~2077.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1697. ~~2078.~~ Plaintiffs Schram and Stirek (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Nebraska Class against all Defendants.

1698. ~~2079.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and Nebraska Class members are "person[s]" under the Nebraska Consumer Protection Act ("Nebraska CPA"), Neb. Rev. Stat. § 59-1601(1).

1699. ~~2080.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth herein occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce as defined under Neb. Rev. Stat. § 59-1601(2).

1700. ~~2081.~~ The Nebraska CPA prohibits "unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce." Neb. Rev. Stat. § 59-1602. The conduct Volkswagen as set forth herein constitutes unfair or deceptive acts or practices.

1701. ~~2082.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Nebraska Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and

Nebraska Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1702. ~~2083.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1703. ~~2084.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1704. ~~2085.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Nebraska CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1705. ~~2086.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Nebraska CPA.

1706. ~~2087.~~ Volkswagen has known of its use of the "defeat device" and the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1707. ~~2088.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiff and the Nebraska Class.

1708. ~~2089.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Nebraska CPA.

1709. ~~2090.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the safety, cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the "defeat device" and true nature of the "clean" diesel engine system in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1710. ~~2091.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the use of the "defeat device" and true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light

ED_002078G_00012581-00535

of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1711. ~~2092.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiff and the Nebraska Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable and dishonest manufacturer of polluting vehicles that conceals the amount its cars pollutes rather than make environmentally friendly vehicles.

1712. ~~2093.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1713. ~~2094.~~ Plaintiff and the Nebraska Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Nebraska Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1714. ~~2095.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive acts or practices under the Nebraska CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices made in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1715. ~~2096.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1716. ~~2097.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Nebraska CPA, Plaintiff and the Nebraska Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1717. ~~2098.~~ Because Volkswagen's conduct caused injury to Nebraska Class members' property through violations of the Nebraska CPA, the Nebraska Class seeks recovery of actual damages, as well as enhanced damages up to $1,000, an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair or deceptive acts and practices, costs of Court, reasonable attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under Neb. Rev. Stat. § 59-1609.

NEBRASKA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Neb. Rev. St. U.C.C. §§ 2-314 and 2A-212)

1718. ~~2099.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1719. ~~2100.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Nebraska Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1720. ~~2101.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Neb. Rev. St. U.C.C. § 2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

1721. ~~2102.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Neb. Rev. St. U.C.C. § 2A-103(1)(p).

1722. ~~2103.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Neb. Rev. St. U.C.C. §§ 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

1723. ~~2104.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Neb. Rev. St. U.C.C.§§ 2-314 and 2A-212.

1724. ~~2105.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal

ED_002078G_00012581-00537

and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1725. ~~2106.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1726. ~~2107.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Nebraska Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

NEBRASKA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Neb.Rev.St. U.C.C. §§ 2-313 and 2A-210)

1727. ~~2108.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1728. ~~2109.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Nebraska Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1729. ~~2110.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Neb.Rev.St. U.C.C. § 2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

1730. ~~2111.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Neb.Rev.St. U.C.C. § 2A-103(1)(p).

1731. ~~2112.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Neb.Rev.St. U.C.C. §§ 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

1732. ~~2113.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1733. ~~2114.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1734. ~~2115.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1735. ~~2116.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1736. ~~2117.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1737. ~~2118.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Nebraska Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1738. ~~2119.~~ Plaintiffs and the Nebraska Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Nebraska Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and

ED_002078G_00012581-00539

manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1739. ~~2120.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1740. ~~2121.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1741. ~~2122.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1742. ~~2123.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1743. ~~2124.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Nebraska Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1744. ~~2125.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Nebraska Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Nebraska Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1745. ~~2126.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Nebraska Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1746. ~~2127.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Nebraska Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Nebraska Class members whole.

1747. ~~2128.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Nebraska Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Nebraska Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1748. ~~2129.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

ED_002078G_00012581-00541

1749. ~~2130.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Nebraska Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

NEVADA

NEVADA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE NEVADA DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Nev. Rev. Stat. § 598.0903, *et seq.*)

1750. ~~2131.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1751. ~~2132.~~ Plaintiffs Berman, Perlmutter, and Peterson (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Nevada Class against all Defendants.

1752. ~~2133.~~ The Nevada Deceptive Trade Practices Act ("Nevada DTPA"), NEV. REV. STAT. § 598.0903, *et seq.* prohibits deceptive trade practices. NEV. REV. STAT. § 598.0915 provides that a person engages in a "deceptive trade practice" if, in the course of business or occupation, the person: "5. Knowingly makes a false representation as to the characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, alterations or quantities of goods or services for sale or lease or a false representation as to the sponsorship, approval, status, affiliation or connection of a person therewith"; "7. Represents that goods or services for sale or lease are of a particular standard, quality or grade, or that such goods are of a particular style or model, if he or she knows or should know that they are of another standard, quality, grade, style or model"; "9. Advertises goods or services with intent not to sell or lease them as advertised"; or "15. Knowingly makes any other false representation in a transaction."

1753. ~~2134.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable

standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Nevada Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Nevada Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1754. ~~2135.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: knowingly representing that Class Vehicles have uses and benefits which they do not have; representing that Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; advertising Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell or lease them as advertised; and representing that the subject of a transaction involving Class Vehicles has been supplied in accordance with a previous representation when it has not; and knowingly making other false representations in a transaction.

1755. ~~2136.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth above occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

1756. ~~2137.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1757. ~~2138.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Nevada DTPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1758. ~~2139.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Nevada DTPA.

1759. ~~2140.~~ Volkswagen has known of its use of the "defeat device" and the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1760. ~~2141.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiff and the Nevada Class.

1761. ~~2142.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Nevada DTPA.

1762. ~~2143.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the safety, cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the "defeat device" and true nature of the "clean" diesel engine system in particular, while

ED_002078G_00012581-00544

purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1763. ~~2144.~~ Because Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the use of the "defeat device" and true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system finally began to be disclosed, the value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1764. ~~2145.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Nevada Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable and dishonest manufacturer of polluting vehicles that conceals the amount its cars pollutes rather than make environmentally friendly vehicles.

1765. ~~2146.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1766. ~~2147.~~ Plaintiffs and the Nevada Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Nevada Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1767. ~~2148.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive acts or practices under the Nevada DTPA. All owners of Class

Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices that occurred in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1768. ~~2149.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1769. ~~2150.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the Nevada DTPA, Plaintiffs and the Nevada Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1770. ~~2151.~~ Accordingly, Plaintiffs and the Nevada Class seek their actual damages, punitive damages, an order enjoining Volkswagen's deceptive acts or practices, costs of Court, attorney's fees, and all other appropriate and available remedies under the Nevada Deceptive Trade Practices Act. NEV. REV. STAT. § 41.600.

NEVADA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(N.R.S. §§ 104.2314 and 104A.2212)

1771. ~~2152.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1772. ~~2153.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Nevada Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1773. ~~2154.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.R.S. § 104.2104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 104.2103(1)(c).

1774. ~~2155.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.R.S. § 104A.2103(1)(p).

1775. ~~2156.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.R.S. §§ 104.2105(1) and 104A.2103(1)(h).

1776. ~~2157.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to N.R.S. §§ 104.2314 and 104A.2212.

1777. ~~2158.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1778. ~~2159.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1779. ~~2160.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Nevada Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

NEVADA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(N.R.S. §§ 104.2313 and 104A.2210)

1780. ~~2161.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1781. ~~2162.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Nevada Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1782. ~~2163.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.R.S. § 104.2104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 104.2103(1)(c).

1783. ~~2164.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.R.S. § 104A.2103(1)(p).

1784. ~~2165.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.R.S. §§ 104.2105(1) and 104A.2103(1)(h).

1785. ~~2166.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1786. ~~2167.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1787. ~~2168.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1788. ~~2169.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1789. ~~2170.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1790. ~~2171.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Nevada Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1791. ~~2172.~~ Plaintiffs and the Nevada Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Nevada Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1792. ~~2173.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1793. ~~2174.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1794. ~~2175.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00549

1795. ~~2176.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1796. ~~2177.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Nevada Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1797. ~~2178.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Nevada Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Nevada Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1798. ~~2179.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Nevada Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1799. ~~2180.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Nevada Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Nevada Class members whole.

1800. ~~2181.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Nevada Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the

ED_002078G_00012581-00550

other Nevada Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1801. ~~2182.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1802. ~~2183.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Nevada Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

NEW HAMPSHIRE

NEW HAMPSHIRE COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF N.H. CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (N.H. Rev. Stat. Ann. § 358-a:1, *et seq.*)

1803. ~~2184.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1804. ~~2185.~~ Plaintiffs Minott, Grogan, and Gotta (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the New Hampshire Class against all Defendants.

1805. ~~2186.~~ Plaintiffs, the New Hampshire Class, and Defendants are "persons" under the New Hampshire Consumer Protection Act ("New Hampshire CPA"), N.H. Rev. Stat. § 358-A:1.

1806. ~~2187.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth herein occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce as defined under N.H. Rev. Stat. § 358-A:1.

1807. ~~2188.~~ The New Hampshire CPA prohibits a person, in the conduct of any trade or commerce, from using "any unfair or deceptive act or practice," including "but … not limited to, the following: … (V) Representing that goods or services have … characteristics, … uses, benefits, or quantities that they do not have;" "(VII) Representing that goods or services are of a particular standard, quality, or grade, … if they are of another;" and "(IX) Advertising goods or services with intent not to sell them as advertised." N.H. Rev. Stat. § 358-A:2.

1808. ~~2189.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and New Hampshire Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and New Hampshire Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1809. ~~2190.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum: employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1810. ~~2191.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1811. ~~2192.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the New Hampshire CPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and

of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1812. ~~2193.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the New Hampshire CPA.

1813. ~~2194.~~ Volkswagen has known of its use of the "defeat device" and the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1814. ~~2195.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiff and the New Hampshire Class.

1815. ~~2196.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the New Hampshire CPA.

1816. ~~2197.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the safety, cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the "defeat device" and true nature of the "clean" diesel engine system in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1817. ~~2198.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the use of the "defeat device" and true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1818. ~~2199.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the New Hampshire Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable and dishonest manufacturer of polluting vehicles that conceals the amount its cars pollutes rather than make environmentally friendly vehicles.

1819. ~~2200.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1820. ~~2201.~~ Plaintiffs and the New Hampshire Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the New Hampshire Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1821. ~~2202.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive acts or practices under the New Hampshire CPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices that occurred in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1822. ~~2203.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1823. ~~2204.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the New Hampshire CPA, Plaintiffs and the New Hampshire Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1824. ~~2205.~~ Because Volkswagen's willful conduct caused injury to New Hampshire Class members' property through violations of the New Hampshire CPA, the New Hampshire Class seeks recovery of actual damages or $1,000, whichever is greater, treble damages, costs and reasonable attorneys' fees, an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts and practices, and any other just and proper relief under N.H. REV. STAT. § 358-A:10.

NEW HAMPSHIRE COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(N.H. Rev. Stat. §§ 382-A:2-314 and 382-A:2A-212)

1825. ~~2206.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1826. ~~2207.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the New Hampshire Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1827. ~~2208.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.H. Rev. Stat. § 382-A:2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 382-A:2-103(1)(d).

1828. ~~2209.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.H. Rev. Stat. § 382-A:2A-103(1)(p).

ED_002078G_00012581-00555

1829. ~~2210.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.H. Rev. Stat. §§ 382-A:2-105(1) and 382-A:2A-103(1)(h).

1830. ~~2211.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to N.H. Rev. Stat. §§ 382-A:2-314 and 382-A:2A-212.

1831. ~~2212.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1832. ~~2213.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1833. ~~2214.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other New Hampshire Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

NEW HAMPSHIRE COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(N.H. Rev. Stat. §§ 382-A:2-313 and 382-A:2A-210)

1834. ~~2215.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1835. ~~2216.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the New Hampshire Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1836. ~~2217.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.H. Rev. Stat. § 382-A:2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 382-A:2-103(1)(d).

ED_002078G_00012581-00556

1837. ~~2218.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.H. Rev. Stat. § 382-A:2A-103(1)(p).

1838. ~~2219.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.H. Rev. Stat. §§ 382-A:2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

1839. ~~2220.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1840. ~~2221.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1841. ~~2222.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1842. ~~2223.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

ED_002078G_00012581-00557

1843. ~~2224.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1844. ~~2225.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other New Hampshire Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1845. ~~2226.~~ Plaintiffs and the New Hampshire Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and New Hampshire Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1846. ~~2227.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1847. ~~2228.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1848. ~~2229.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00558

1849. ~~2230.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1850. ~~2231.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other New Hampshire Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1851. ~~2232.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other New Hampshire Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other New Hampshire Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1852. ~~2233.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other New Hampshire Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1853. ~~2234.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other New Hampshire Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other New Hampshire Class members whole.

1854. ~~2235.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other New Hampshire Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the

ED_002078G_00012581-00559

other New Hampshire Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1855. ~~2236.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1856. ~~2237.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other New Hampshire Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

NEW JERSEY

NEW JERSEY COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE NEW JERSEY CONSUMER FRAUD ACT (N.J. Stat. Ann. §§ 56:8-1, *et seq.*)

1857. ~~2238.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1858. ~~2239.~~ Plaintiffs Bandics, Christiana, Greczylo, Laspina, and Forbes (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the New Jersey Class against all Defendants.

1859. ~~2240.~~ Plaintiffs, the New Jersey Class members and Defendants are persons under the New Jersey Consumer Fraud Act, N.J. Stat. § 56:8-1(d).

1860. ~~2241.~~ Volkswagen engaged in "sales" of "merchandise" within the meaning of N.J. Stat. § 56:8-1(c), (e). Volkswagen's actions as set forth herein occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce.

1861. ~~2242.~~ The New Jersey Consumer Fraud Act ("New Jersey CFA") makes unlawful "[t]he act, use or employment by any person of any unconscionable commercial practice, deception, fraud, false pretense, false promise, misrepresentation, or the knowing concealment, suppression, or omission of any material fact with the intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale or advertisement of any merchandise or real estate, or with the subsequent performance of such person as aforesaid,

ED_002078G_00012581-00560

whether or not any person has in fact been misled, deceived or damaged thereby…" N.J. Stat. § 56:8-2.

1862. ~~2243.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed CleanDiesel engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and New Jersey Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and New Jersey Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1863. ~~2244.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the New Jersey CFA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles; and (5) otherwise engaging in conduct likely to deceive.

1864. ~~2245.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could

ED_002078G_00012581-00561

not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1865. ~~2246.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the New Jersey CFA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1866. ~~2247.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1867. ~~2248.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. Defeat devices like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal defeat devices in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the New Jersey CFA.

1868. ~~2249.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the defeat device in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

1869. ~~2250.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the New Jersey Class.

1870. ~~2251.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the New Jersey CPA.

1871. ~~2252.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and New Jersey Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1872. ~~2253.~~ Volkswagen fraudulently concealed the defeat device and the true cleanliness, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

1873. ~~2254.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the defeat device and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the New Jersey Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

1874. ~~2255.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and New Jersey Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded

vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1875. ~~2256.~~ Plaintiffs and New Jersey Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the New Jersey Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1876. ~~2257.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the New Jersey CPA in the course of its business.

1877. ~~2258.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1878. ~~2259.~~ As a result of the foregoing wrongful conduct of Defendants, Plaintiffs and the New Jersey Class have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial, and seek all just and proper remedies, including, but not limited to, actual and statutory damages, treble damages, an order enjoining Defendants' deceptive and unfair conduct, costs and reasonable attorneys' fees under N.J. Stat. § 56:8-19, and all other just and appropriate relief.

NEW JERSEY COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(N.J.S. 12A:2-314 and 2A-212)

1879. ~~2260.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1880. ~~2261.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the New Jersey Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

ED_002078G_00012581-00564

1881. ~~2262.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.J.S. 12A:2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under 2-103(1)(d).

1882. ~~2263.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.J.S. 12A:2A-103(1)(p).

1883. ~~2264.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.J.S. 12A:2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

1884. ~~2265.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to N.J.S. 12A:2-314 and 2A-212.

1885. ~~2266.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

1886. ~~2267.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1887. ~~2268.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other New Jersey Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

NEW JERSEY COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(N.J.S. 12A:2-313 and 2A-210)

1888. ~~2269.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1889. ~~2270.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the New Jersey Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1890. ~~2271.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.J.S. 12A:2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under 2-103(1)(d).

1891. ~~2272.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.J.S. 12A:2A-103(1)(p).

1892. ~~2273.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.J.S. 12A:2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

1893. ~~2274.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1894. ~~2275.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

1895. ~~2276.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1896. ~~2277.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants

ED_002078G_00012581-00566

also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1897. ~~2278.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1898. ~~2279.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other New Jersey Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1899. ~~2280.~~ Plaintiffs and the New Jersey Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and New Jersey Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1900. ~~2281.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1901. ~~2282.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1902. ~~2283.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1903. ~~2284.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1904. ~~2285.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other New Jersey Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1905. ~~2286.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other New Jersey Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other New Jersey Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1906. ~~2287.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other New Jersey Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1907. ~~2288.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and

consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other New Jersey Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other New Jersey Class members whole.

1908. ~~2289.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other New Jersey Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other New Jersey Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1909. ~~2290.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1910. ~~2291.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other New Jersey Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

NEW MEXICO

NEW MEXICO COUNT I:
VIOLATIONS OF THE NEW MEXICO UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES ACT
(N.M. Stat. Ann. §§ 57-12-1, *et seq.*)

1911. ~~2292.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1912. ~~2293.~~ Plaintiffs Converse, Farmer, Hart Hoxeng, and Root and Root (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the New Mexico Class against all Defendants.

1913. ~~2294.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiff and New Mexico Class members are or were "person[s]" under the New Mexico Unfair Trade Practices Act ("New Mexico UTPA"), N.M. STAT. ANN. § 57-12-2.

ED_002078G_00012581-00569

1914. ~~2295.~~ Volkswagen's actions as set forth herein occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce as defined under N.M. STAT. ANN. § 57-12-2.

1915. ~~2296.~~ The New Mexico UTPA makes unlawful "a false or misleading oral or written statement, visual description or other representation of any kind knowingly made in connection with the sale, lease, rental or loan of goods or services … by a person in the regular course of the person's trade or commerce, that may, tends to or does deceive or mislead any person," including but not limited to "failing to state a material fact if doing so deceives or tends to deceive." N.M. STAT. ANN. § 57-12-2(D). Volkswagen's acts and omissions described herein constitute unfair or deceptive acts or practices under N.M. STAT. ANN. § 57-12-2(D). In addition, Volkswagen's actions constitute unconscionable actions under N.M. STAT. ANN. § 57-12-2(E), since they took advantage of the lack of knowledge, ability, experience, and capacity of the New Mexico Class members to a grossly unfair degree.

1916. ~~2297.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and New Mexico Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and New Mexico Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1917. ~~2298.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of

ED_002078G_00012581-00570

any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

1918. ~~2299.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1919. ~~2300.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the New Mexico UTPA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1920. ~~2301.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the New Mexico UTPA

1921. ~~2302.~~ Volkswagen has known of its use of the "defeat device" and the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

1922. ~~2303.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiff and the New Mexico Class.

1923. ~~2304.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the New Mexico UTPA.

1924. ~~2305.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the safety, cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the "defeat device" and true nature of the "clean" diesel engine system in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1925. ~~2306.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the use of the "defeat device" and true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

1926. ~~2307.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the New Mexico Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable and dishonest manufacturer of polluting vehicles that conceals the amount its cars pollutes rather than make environmentally friendly vehicles.

1927. ~~2308.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1928. ~~2309.~~ Plaintiffs and the New Mexico Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the New Mexico Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1929. ~~2310.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive acts or practices under the New Mexico UTPA. All owners of Class Vehicles suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices that occurred in the course of Volkswagen's business.

1930. ~~2311.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

1931. ~~2312.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the New Mexico UTPA, Plaintiff and the New Mexico Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

1932. ~~2313.~~ New Mexico Class members seek punitive damages against Volkswagen because Volkswagen's conduct was malicious, willful, reckless, wanton, fraudulent and in bad faith. Because Volkswagen's conduct was malicious, willful, reckless, wanton, fraudulent and in bad faith, it warrants punitive damages.

ED_002078G_00012581-00573

1933. ~~2314.~~ Because Volkswagen's unconscionable, willful conduct caused actual harm to New Mexico Class members, the New Mexico Class seeks recovery of actual damages or $100, whichever is greater, discretionary treble damages, punitive damages, and reasonable attorneys' fees and costs, as well as all other proper and just relief available under N.M. STAT. ANN. § 57-12-10.

NEW MEXICO COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(N.M. Stat. §§ 55-2-314 and 55-2A-212)

1934. ~~2315.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

1935. ~~2316.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the New Mexico Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1936. ~~2317.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.M. Stat. § 55-2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 55-2-103(1)(d).

1937. ~~2318.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.M. Stat. § 55-2A-103(1)(p).

1938. ~~2319.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.M. Stat. §§ 55-2-105(1) and 55-2A-103(1)(h).

1939. ~~2320.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to N.M. Stat. §§ 55-2-314 and 55-2A-212.

1940. ~~2321.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

ED_002078G_00012581-00574

1941. ~~2322.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

1942. ~~2323.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other New Mexico Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

NEW MEXICO COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(N.M. Stat. §§ 55-2-313 and 55-2A-210)

1943. ~~2324.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

1944. ~~2325.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the New Mexico Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

1945. ~~2326.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.M. Stat. § 55-2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 55-2-103(1)(d).

1946. ~~2327.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.M. Stat. § 55-2A-103(1)(p).

1947. ~~2328.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.M. Stat. §§ 55-2-105(1) and 55-2A-103(1)(h).

1948. ~~2329.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

1949. ~~2330.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

ED_002078G_00012581-00575

1950. ~~2331.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

1951. ~~2332.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

1952. ~~2333.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

1953. ~~2334.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other New Mexico Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

1954. ~~2335.~~ Plaintiffs and the New Mexico Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and New Mexico Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

1955. ~~2336.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

1956. ~~2337.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

1957. ~~2338.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

1958. ~~2339.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

1959. ~~2340.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other New Mexico Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

1960. ~~2341.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other New Mexico Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a

ED_002078G_00012581-00577

manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other New Mexico Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

1961. ~~2342.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other New Mexico Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

1962. ~~2343.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other New Mexico Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other New Mexico Class members whole.

1963. ~~2344.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other New Mexico Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other New Mexico Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

1964. ~~2345.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

1965. ~~2346.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other New Mexico Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

NEW YORK

NEW YORK COUNT I:
VIOLATIONS OF NEW YORK GENERAL BUSINESS LAW § 349
(N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 349)

1966. ~~2347.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1967. ~~2348.~~ Plaintiffs Bedard and Bedard, Eslick, Kirtland, Kolpan, Pagano, and Shaw (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the New York Class against all Defendants.

1968. ~~2349.~~ Plaintiffs, the New York Class members and all Defendants are "persons" under N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 349(h), the New York Deceptive Acts and Practices Act ("NY DAPA").

1969. ~~2350.~~ Defendants' actions as set forth herein occurred in the conduct of trade or commerce under the NY DAPA.

1970. ~~2351.~~ The NY DAPA makes unlawful "[d]eceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any business, trade or commerce." N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 349. Defendants' conduct, as set forth herein, constitutes deceptive acts or practices under this section.

1971. ~~2352.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the illegal emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by programming and installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended – the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and New York Class members had no way of discerning that Defendants' representations were false and misleading because the Defendants' defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and New York Class members did not and could not unravel the deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community – specifically a

ED_002078G_00012581-00579

research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions – detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

1972. ~~2353.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the NY DAPA by, at a minimum: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

1973. ~~2354.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

1974. ~~2355.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the NY DAPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the defeat device and the illegal emissions and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally-clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1975. ~~2356.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were compliant, safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

1976. ~~2357.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the

Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal defeat devices in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the NY DAPA.

1977. ~~2358.~~ Defendants knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Defendants also knew that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles equipped with the defeat devices throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

1978. ~~2359.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and New York Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the illegality, emissions, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing illegal vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the legality, environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

1979. ~~2360.~~ Defendants concealed the defeat device and the illegality, emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted.

1980. ~~2361.~~ Defendants' illegal use of the defeat device and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the New York Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of

ED_002078G_00012581-00581

environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

1981. ~~2362.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and New York Class members, about the illegality and true characteristics of Volkswagen CleanDiesel vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand and the value of the Class Vehicles.

1982. ~~2363.~~ Plaintiffs and the New York Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the New York Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or or paid less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

1983. ~~2364.~~ Volkswagen's violations of the NY DAPA present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs and to the general public. Volkswagen's deceptive acts and practices affect the public interest.

1984. ~~2365.~~ As a result of the foregoing willful, knowing, and wrongful conduct of Defendants, Plaintiffs and the New York Class have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial, and seek all just and proper remedies, including but not limited to actual damages or $50, whichever is greater, treble damages up to $1,000, punitive damages to the extent available under the law, reasonable attorneys' fees and costs, an order enjoining Defendants' deceptive and unfair conduct, and all other just and appropriate relief available under the NY DAPA.

NEW YORK COUNT II:
VIOLATIONS OF NEW YORK GENERAL BUSINESS LAW § 350
(N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 350)

1985. ~~2366.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

1986. ~~2367.~~ Plaintiffs bring this claim only on behalf of the New York Class against Volkswagen.

1987. ~~2368.~~ Defendants were engaged in the "conduct of business, trade or commerce," within the meaning of N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 350, the New York False Advertising Act ("NY FAA")

1988. ~~2369.~~ The NY FAA makes unlawful "[f]alse advertising in the conduct of any business, trade or commerce." N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 350. False advertising includes "advertising, including labeling, of a commodity . . . if such advertising is misleading in a material respect," taking into account "the extent to which the advertising fails to reveal facts material in light of … representations [made] with respect to the commodity …." N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 350-a.

1989. ~~2370.~~ Volkswagen caused to be made or disseminated through New York, through advertising, marketing, and other publications, statements and omissions that were untrue or misleading, and that were known by Volkswagen, or that through the exercise of reasonable care should have been known by Volkswagen, to be untrue and misleading to Plaintiffs and the New York class.

1990. ~~2371.~~ Volkswagen made numerous material misrepresentations and omissions of fact with intent to mislead and deceive concerning the Class Vehicles, particularly concerning the illegality, efficacy and functioning of the emissions systems on their CleanDiesel vehicles. Specifically, Volkswagen intentionally concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the legality and quality of the Class Vehicles in order to intentionally and grossly defraud and mislead the Plaintiffs and the New York Class members concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles.

1991. ~~2372.~~ The misrepresentations and omissions regarding set forth above were material and likely to deceive a reasonable consumer. Specifically, although Volkswagen advertised the Class Vehicles as clean and environmentally-friendly, they in fact used a sophisticated defeat device that was undetectable to the ordinary consumer that made them non-compliant with EPA emission regulations.

1992. ~~2373.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the New York Class.

ED_002078G_00012581-00583

1993. ~~2374.~~ Volkswagen's false advertising was likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and New York Class members, about the illegality and true characteristics of Volkswagen CleanDiesel vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

1994. ~~2375.~~ Volkswagen's violations of the NY FAA present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs and to the general public. Volkswagen's deceptive acts and practices affect the public interest.

1995. ~~2376.~~ The Class Vehicles do not perform as advertised and are not compliant with EPA regulations, making them far less valuable than advertised.

1996. ~~2377.~~ Plaintiffs and New York Class members who purchased Class Vehicles either would not have purchased them at all or paid less but for Volkswagen's false advertising in violation of the NY FAA. Plaintiffs and New York Class members who leased Class Vehicles either would not have leased them at all, or at a lower rate but for Volkswagen's false advertising in violation of the NY FAA.

1997. ~~2378.~~ The Plaintiffs and the New York Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damages and ascertainable loss as a direct and proximate result of the Defendant's false advertising in violation of the NY FAA, including but not limited to purchasing or leasing an illegal vehicle, diminished or complete lost value for the Class Vehicles they purchased or leased; lost or diminished use, enjoyment and utility of such vehicles; and annoyance, aggravation and inconvenience resulting from Defendant's violations of the NY FAA.

1998. ~~2379.~~ Plaintiffs and the New York Class seek monetary relief against Defendants measured as the greater of (a) actual damages in an amount to be determined at trial, and (b) statutory damages in the amount of $500 each for New York class members. Because Volkswagen's conduct was committed willingly and knowingly, New York class members are entitled to recover three times actual damages, up to $10,000.

1999. ~~2380.~~ The New York Class also seeks an order enjoining Volkswagen's false advertising, attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief under N.Y. Gen. Bus. Law § 350.

ED_002078G_00012581-00584

NEW YORK COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(N.Y. U.C.C. Law §§ 2-314 and 2A-212)

2000. ~~2381.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2001. ~~2382.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the New York Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2002. ~~2383.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.Y. UCC Law § 2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

2003. ~~2384.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.Y. UCC Law § 2A-103(1)(p).

2004. ~~2385.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.Y. UCC Law §§ 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

2005. ~~2386.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to N.Y. UCC Law §§ 2-314 and 2A-212.

2006. ~~2387.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2007. ~~2388.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2008. ~~2389.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other New York Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

NEW YORK COUNT IV:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(N.Y. U.C.C. Law §§ 2-313 and 2A-210)

2009. ~~2390.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2010. ~~2391.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the New York Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2011. ~~2392.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.Y. UCC Law § 2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

2012. ~~2393.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.Y. UCC Law § 2A-103(1)(p).

2013. ~~2394.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.Y. UCC Law §§ 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

2014. ~~2395.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2015. ~~2396.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2016. ~~2397.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first

ED_002078G_00012581-00586

two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2017. ~~2398.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2018. ~~2399.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2019. ~~2400.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other New York Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2020. ~~2401.~~ Plaintiffs and the New York Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and New York Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2021. ~~2402.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2022. ~~2403.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2023. ~~2404.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2024. ~~2405.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2025. ~~2406.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other New York Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2026. ~~2407.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other New York Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other New York Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2027. ~~2408.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were illegal

ED_002078G_00012581-00588

and inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other New York Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2028. ~~2409.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other New York Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other New York Class members whole.

2029. ~~2410.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other New York Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other New York Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2030. ~~2411.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2031. ~~2412.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other New York Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

NORTH CAROLINA

NORTH CAROLINA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE NORTH CAROLINA UNFAIR AND DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (N.C. Gen. Stat. §§ 75-1.1, *et seq.*)

2032. ~~2413.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2033. ~~2414.~~ Plaintiffs Dowd, Krimmelbein, Alexander, and Harlan (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the North Carolina Class against all Defendants.

2034. ~~2415.~~ Plaintiffs and the North Carolina Class members are persons under the North Carolina Unfair and Deceptive Trade Practices Act, N.C. Gen. Stat. §§ 75-1.1, *et seq.* ("NCUDTPA").

2035. ~~2416.~~ Volkswagen's acts and practices complained of herein were performed in the course of Volkswagen's trade or business and thus occurred in or affected "commerce," as defined in N.C. Gen. Stat. § 75-1.1(b).

2036. ~~2417.~~ The NCUDTPA makes unlawful "[u]nfair methods of competition in or affecting commerce, and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in or affecting commerce[.]" The NCUDTPA provides a private right of action for any person injured "by reason of any act or thing done by any other person, firm or corporation in violation of" the NCUDTPA. N.C. Gen. Stat. § 75-16.

2037. ~~2418.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed Clean Diesel engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and North Carolina

Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and North Carolina Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2038. ~~2419.~~ Defendants thus violated the provisions of the NCUDTPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles; and (5) otherwise engaging in conduct likely to deceive.

2039. ~~2420.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

2040. ~~2421.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the NCUDTPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2041. ~~2422.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by

claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2042. ~~2423.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. Defeat devices like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal defeat devices in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the NCUDTPA.

2043. ~~2424.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the defeat device in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2044. ~~2425.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the North Carolina Class.

2045. ~~2426.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the North Carolina CPA.

2046. ~~2427.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and North Carolina Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in

particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2047. ~~2428.~~ Volkswagen fraudulently concealed the defeat device and the true cleanliness, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2048. ~~2429.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the defeat device and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the North Carolina Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2049. ~~2430.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and North Carolina Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2050. ~~2431.~~ Plaintiffs and North Carolina Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the North Carolina Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2051. ~~2432.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the North Carolina CPA in the course of its business.

2052. ~~2433.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2053. ~~2434.~~ As a result of the foregoing wrongful conduct of Defendants, Plaintiffs and the North Carolina Class have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial, and seek all just and proper remedies, including but not limited to treble damages, an order enjoining Defendants' deceptive and unfair conduct, court costs and reasonable attorneys' fees, and any other just and proper relief available under N.C. Gen. Stat. § 75-16.

NORTH CAROLINA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(N.C.G.S.A. §§ 25-2-314 ~~AND~~and 252A-212)

2054. ~~2435.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2055. ~~2436.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the North Carolina Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2056. ~~2437.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 25-2-103(1)(d).

2057. ~~2438.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2A-103(1)(p).

2058. ~~2439.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2-105(1) and N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2A-103(1)(h).5. A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2-314 and N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2A-212.

2059. ~~2440.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal

and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2060. ~~2441.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2061. ~~2442.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other North Carolina Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

NORTH CAROLINA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(N.C.G.S.A. §§ 25-2-313 and 252A-210)

2062. ~~2443.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2063. ~~2444.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the North Carolina Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2064. ~~2445.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2-104(1) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 25-2-103(1)(d).

2065. ~~2446.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2A-103(1)(p).

2066. ~~2447.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2-105(1) and N.C.G.S.A. § 25-2A-103(1)(h).

2067. ~~2448.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

ED_002078G_00012581-00595

2068. ~~2449.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2069. ~~2450.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2070. ~~2451.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2071. ~~2452.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2072. ~~2453.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other North Carolina Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2073. ~~2454.~~ Plaintiffs and the North Carolina Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and North Carolina Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally

ED_002078G_00012581-00596

designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2074. ~~2455.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2075. ~~2456.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2076. ~~2457.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2077. ~~2458.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2078. ~~2459.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other North Carolina Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2079. ~~2460.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other North Carolina Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other North Carolina Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2080. ~~2461.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other North Carolina Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2081. ~~2462.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other North Carolina Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other North Carolina Class members whole.

2082. ~~2463.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other North Carolina Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other North Carolina Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2083. ~~2464.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

ED_002078G_00012581-00598

2084. ~~2465.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other North Carolina Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

NORTH DAKOTA

NORTH DAKOTA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE NORTH DAKOTA CONSUMER FRAUD ACT (N.D. Cent. Code § 51-15-02)

2085. ~~2466.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2086. ~~2467.~~ Plaintiff Gramling (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the North Dakota Class against all Defendants.

2087. ~~2468.~~ Plaintiff, the North Dakota Class members, and Defendants are "persons" within the meaning of N.D. ~~CENT~~Cent. ~~CODE~~Code § 51-15-02(4).

2088. ~~2469.~~ Volkswagen engaged in the "sale" of "merchandise" within the meaning of N.D. ~~CENT. CODE~~Cent Code § 51-15-02(3), (5).

2089. ~~2470.~~ The North Dakota Consumer Fraud Act ("North Dakota CFA") makes unlawful "[t]he act, use, or employment by any person of any deceptive act or practice, fraud, false pretense, false promise, or misrepresentation, with the intent that others rely thereon in connection with the sale or advertisement of any merchandise…." N.D. ~~CENT~~Cent. ~~CODE~~Code § 51-15-02. As set forth above and below, Volkswagen committed deceptive acts or practices, with the intent that North Dakota Class members rely thereon in connection with their purchase or lease of the Class Vehicles.

2090. ~~2471.~~ In the course of their business, Defendants concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and North Dakota Class members

ED_002078G_00012581-00599

had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and North Dakota Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2091. ~~2472.~~ Defendants thus violated the Act by, at minimum employing deception, deceptive acts or practices, fraud, misrepresentations, or concealment, suppression or omission of any material fact with intent that others rely upon such concealment, suppression or omission, in connection with the sale of Class Vehicles.

2092. ~~2473.~~ Bosch played a critical role in facilitating, and itself contributed to, Volkswagen's unfair and deceptive conduct, as alleged herein. Bosch knew or should have known that Volkswagen would use and had used the Bosch technology as an emission defeat device, and in fact helped it do so. Without Bosch's complicity and silence, Volkswagen could not have perpetrated the fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices alleged herein, and Bosch's actions themselves constitute fraudulent, deceptive, and unfair practices.

2093. ~~2474.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the North Dakota CFA by installing, failing to disclose and actively concealing the illegal defeat device and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2094. ~~2475.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available

ED_002078G_00012581-00600

for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the North Dakota CFA.

2095. ~~2476.~~ Volkswagen has known of its use of the "defeat device" and the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen was also aware that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations. Volkswagen concealed this information as well.

2096. ~~2477.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiff and the North Dakota Class.

2097. ~~2478.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the North Dakota CFA.

2098. ~~2479.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs a duty to disclose the illegality and public health and safety risks of the Class Vehicles and the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, because Volkswagen:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and lawfulness, and that it was manufacturing, selling and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. made incomplete representations about the safety, cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the "defeat device" and true nature of the "clean" diesel engine system in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2099. ~~2480.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once the use of the "defeat device" and true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system finally began to be disclosed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore greatly diminished. In light

of the stigma attached to those vehicles by Volkswagen's conduct, they are now worth significantly less than they otherwise would be worth.

2100. ~~2481.~~ Volkswagen's fraudulent use of the "defeat device" and its concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiff and the North Dakota Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable and dishonest manufacturer of polluting vehicles that conceals the amount its cars pollutes rather than make environmentally friendly vehicles.

2101. ~~2482.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2102. ~~2483.~~ Plaintiff and the North Dakota Class suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Defendants' misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the North Dakota Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2103. ~~2484.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive acts or practices under the North Dakota CFA. And, in any event, they suffered ascertainable loss in the form of the diminished value of their vehicles as a result of Volkswagen's deceptive and unfair acts and practices that occurred in the course of Volkswagen's business.

2104. ~~2485.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2105. ~~2486.~~ As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' violations of the North Dakota CFA, Plaintiff and the North Dakota Class have suffered injury-in-fact and/or actual damage.

2106. ~~2487.~~ North Dakota Class members seek punitive damages against Volkswagen because Volkswagen's conduct was egregious. Volkswagen's egregious conduct warrants punitive damages.

2107. ~~2488.~~ Further, Volkswagen knowingly committed the conduct described above, and thus, under N.D. CENT. CODE § 51-15-09, Volkswagen is liable to Plaintiffs and the North Dakota Class for treble damages in amounts to be proven at trial, as well as attorneys' fees, costs, and disbursements. Plaintiffs further seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, and other just and proper available relief under the North Dakota CFA.

NORTH DAKOTA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(N.D. Cent. Code §§ 41-02-31 and 41-02.1-21)

2108. ~~2489.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2109. ~~2490.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the North Dakota Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2110. ~~2491.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02.04(3) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 41-02-03(1)(d).

2111. ~~2492.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02.1-03(1)(p).

2112. ~~2493.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02-05(2) and N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02.1-03(1)(h).5. A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose

ED_002078G_00012581-00603

for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02-31 and N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02.1-21.

2113. ~~2494.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2114. ~~2495.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2115. ~~2496.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other North Dakota Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

NORTH DAKOTA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(N.D. Cent. Code §§ 41-02-30 and 41-02.1-19)

2116. ~~2497.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2117. ~~2498.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the North Dakota Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2118. ~~2499.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02.04(3) and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 41-02-03(1)(d).

2119. ~~2500.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02.1-03(1)(p).

2120. ~~2501.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02-05(2) and N.D. Cent. Code § 41-02.1-03(1)(h).

ED_002078G_00012581-00604

2121. ~~2502.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2122. ~~2503.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2123. ~~2504.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2124. ~~2505.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2125. ~~2506.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

ED_002078G_00012581-00605

2126. ~~2507.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other North Dakota Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2127. ~~2508.~~ Plaintiffs and the North Dakota Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and North Dakota Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2128. ~~2509.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2129. ~~2510.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2130. ~~2511.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00606

2131. ~~2512.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2132. ~~2513.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other North Dakota Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2133. ~~2514.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other North Dakota Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other North Dakota Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2134. ~~2515.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other North Dakota Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2135. ~~2516.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other North Dakota Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other North Dakota Class members whole.

2136. ~~2517.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other North Dakota Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the

ED_002078G_00012581-00607

other North Dakota Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2137. ~~2518.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2138. ~~2519.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other North Dakota Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

OHIO

OHIO COUNT I:
VIOLATIONS OF THE OHIO CONSUMER SALES PRACTICES ACT
(Ohio Rev. Code §§ 1345.01, *et seq.*)

2139. ~~2520.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2140. ~~2521.~~ Plaintiffs Greitzer, Stewart, and Vigran (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Ohio Class against all Defendants.

2141. ~~2522.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class are "persons" within the meaning of Ohio Rev. Code § 1345.01(B). Volkswagen is a "supplier" as defined by Ohio Rev. Code § 1345.01(C).

2142. ~~2523.~~ Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class are "consumers" as that term is defined in Ohio Rev. Code § 1345.01(D), and their purchase and leases of the Class Vehicles with the Defect Devices installed in them are "consumer transactions" within the meaning of Ohio Rev. Code § 1345.01(A).

2143. ~~2524.~~ Ohio Rev. Code § 1345.02, prohibits unfair or deceptive acts or practices in connection with a consumer transaction. Ohio CSPA prohibits a supplier from (i) representing that goods have characteristics, uses or benefits which the goods do not have; (ii) representing that their goods are of a particular quality or grade that the product is not; and (iii) representing

ED_002078G_00012581-00608

that the subject of a consumer transaction has been supplied in accordance with a previous representation, if it has not.

2144. ~~2525.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2145. ~~2526.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the Ohio CSPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2146. ~~2527.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Ohio CSPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2147. ~~2528.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2148. ~~2529.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Ohio CSPA.

2149. ~~2530.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well

2150. ~~2531.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class.

2151. ~~2532.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Ohio CSPA.

2152. ~~2533.~~ The Ohio Attorney General has made available for public inspection prior state court decisions which have held that the acts and omissions of Volkswagen in this Complaint, including, but not limited to, the failure to honor both implied warranties and express warranties, the making and distribution of false, deceptive, and/or misleading representations, and the concealment and/or non-disclosure of a substantial defect, constitute deceptive sales practices in violation of the CSPA. These cases include, but are not limited to, the following:

a. *Mason v. Mercedes Benz USA, LLC* (OPIF #10002382);

b. *State ex rel. Betty D. Montgomery v. Ford Motor Co.* (OPIF #10002123);

c. *State ex rel. Betty D. Montgomery v. Bridgestone/Firestone, Inc.* (OPIF #10002025);

d. *Bellinger v. Hewlett-Packard Co.*, No. 20744, 2002 Ohio App. LEXIS 1573 (Ohio Ct. App. Apr. 10, 2002) (OPIF #10002077);

e. *Borror v. MarineMax of Ohio*, No. OT-06-010, 2007 Ohio App. LEXIS 525 (Ohio Ct. App. Feb. 9, 2007) (OPIF #10002388);

f. *State ex rel. Jim Petro v. Craftmatic Organization, Inc.* (OPIF #10002347);

g. *Cranford v. Joseph Airport Toyota, Inc.* (OPIF #10001586);

h. *Brown v. Spears* (OPIF #10000403);

i. *Brinkman v. Mazda Motor of America, Inc.* (OPIF #10001427);

j. *Mosley v. Performance Mitsubishi aka Automanage* (OPIF #10001326); and

k. *Walls v. Harry Williams dba Butch's Auto Sales* (OPIF #10001524).

2153. ~~2534.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2154. ~~2535.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once

ED_002078G_00012581-00611

Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2155. ~~2536.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2156. ~~2537.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2157. ~~2538.~~ Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2158. ~~2539.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Ohio CSPA in the course of its business.

2159. ~~2540.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2160. ~~2541.~~ Pursuant to Ohio Rev. Code § 1345.09, Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, actual damages - trebled,

ED_002078G_00012581-00612

and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief, to the extend available under the Ohio CSPA.

OHIO COUNT II:
VIOLATIONS OF THE OHIO DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT
(Ohio Rev. Code § 4165.01, *et seq.*)

2161. ~~2542.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2162. ~~2543.~~ This claim is brought on behalf of the Ohio Class against all Defendants.

2163. ~~2544.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class are "persons" within the meaning of Ohio Rev. Code § 4165.01(D).

2164. ~~2545.~~ Volkswagen engaged in "the course of [its] business" within the meaning of Ohio Rev. Code § 4165.02(A) with respect to the acts alleged herein.

2165. ~~2546.~~ The Ohio Deceptive Trade Practices Act, Ohio Rev. Code § 4165.02(A) ("Ohio DTPA") provides that a "person engages in a deceptive trade practice when, in the course of the person's business, vocation, or occupation," the person does any of the following: "(2) Causes likelihood of confusion or misunderstanding as to the source, sponsorship, approval, or certification of goods or services; … (7) Represents that goods or services have sponsorship, approval, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, or quantities that they do not have or that a person has a sponsorship, approval, status, affiliation, or connection that the person does not have; … (9) Represents that goods or services are of a particular standard, quality, or grade, or that goods are of a particular style or model, if they are of another; … [or] (11) Advertises goods or services with intent not to sell them as advertised."

2166. ~~2547.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed

ED_002078G_00012581-00613

emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2167. ~~2548.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the Ohio DTPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2168. ~~2549.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Ohio DTPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2169. ~~2550.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2170. ~~2551.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available

ED_002078G_00012581-00614

for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Ohio DTPA.

2171. ~~2552.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2172. ~~2553.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class.

2173. ~~2554.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Ohio DTPA.

2174. ~~2555.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2175. ~~2556.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2176. ~~2557.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2177. ~~2558.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2178. ~~2559.~~ Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2179. ~~2560.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Ohio DTPA in the course of its business.

2180. ~~2561.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2181. ~~2562.~~ Pursuant to Ohio Rev. Code § 4165.03, Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the Ohio DTPA.

ED_002078G_00012581-00616

OHIO COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Ohio Rev. Code Ann. §§ 1302.27 and 1310.19)

2182. ~~2563.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2183. ~~2564.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Ohio Class.

2184. ~~2565.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ohio Rev. Code §§ 1302.01(5) and 1310.01(A)(20), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 1302.01(4).

2185. ~~2566.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ohio Rev. Code § 1310.01(A)(20).

2186. ~~2567.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ohio Rev. Code §§ 1302.01(8) and 1310.01(A)(8).

2187. ~~2568.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Ohio Rev. Code §§ 1302.27 and 1310.19.

2188. ~~2569.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2189. ~~2570.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2190. ~~2571.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Ohio Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

ED_002078G_00012581-00617

OHIO COUNT IV:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Ohio Rev. Code § 1302.26, *et seq.*) (U.C.C. § 2-313))

2191. ~~2572.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2192. ~~2573.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Ohio Class.

2193. ~~2574.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Ohio Rev. Code §§ 1302.01(5) and 1310.01(A)(20), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 1302.01(4).

2194. ~~2575.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Ohio Rev. Code § 1310.01(A)(20).

2195. ~~2576.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Ohio Rev. Code §§ 1302.01(8), and 1310.01(A)(8).

2196. ~~2577.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2197. ~~2578.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2198. ~~2579.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

ED_002078G_00012581-00618

2199. ~~2580.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2200. ~~2581.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2201. ~~2582.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Ohio Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2202. ~~2583.~~ Plaintiffs and the Ohio Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Ohio Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2203. ~~2584.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2204. ~~2585.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**

> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2205. ~~2586.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2206. ~~2587.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2207. ~~2588.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Ohio Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2208. ~~2589.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Ohio Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Ohio Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2209. ~~2590.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Ohio Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2210. ~~2591.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Ohio Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Ohio Class members whole.

2211. ~~2592.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Ohio Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Ohio Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2212. ~~2593.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2213. ~~2594.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Ohio Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

OKLAHOMA

OKLAHOMA COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF OKLAHOMA CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(Okla. Stat. Tit. 15 § 751, *et seq.*)

2214. ~~2595.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2215. ~~2596.~~ Plaintiff Greenfield (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Oklahoma Class against all Defendants.

2216. ~~2597.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and the Oklahoma Class are "persons" within the meaning of Okla. Stat. Tit. 15 § 752.1.

2217. ~~2598.~~ Volkswagen engaged in "the course of [its] business" within the meaning of Okla. Stat. Tit. 15 § 752.3 with respect to the acts alleged herein. .

2218. ~~2599.~~ The Oklahoma Consumer Protection Act ("Oklahoma CPA") prohibits, in the course of business: "mak[ing] a false or misleading representation, knowingly or with reason to know, as to the characteristics …, uses, [or] benefits, of the subject of a consumer transaction," or making a false representation, "knowingly or with reason to know, that the subject of a consumer transaction is of a particular standard, style or model, if it is of another or "[a]dvertis[ing], knowingly or with reason to know, the subject of a consumer transaction with intent not to sell it as advertised;" and otherwise committing "an unfair or deceptive trade practice." Okla. Stat. Tit. 15 § 753.

2219. ~~2600.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Oklahoma Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Oklahoma Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2220. ~~2601.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the Oklahoma CPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent

ED_002078G_00012581-00622

not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2221. ~~2602.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Oklahoma CPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2222. ~~2603.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2223. ~~2604.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Oklahoma CPA.

2224. ~~2605.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well

2225. ~~2606.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Oklahoma Class.

2226. ~~2607.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Oklahoma CPA.

2227. ~~2608.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Oklahoma Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2228. ~~2609.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2229. ~~2610.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Oklahoma Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2230. ~~2611.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Oklahoma Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2231. ~~2612.~~ Plaintiffs and Oklahoma Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Oklahoma Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2232. ~~2613.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Oklahoma CPA in the course of its business.

2233. ~~2614.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2234. ~~2615.~~ Pursuant to Okla. Stat. Tit. 15 § 761.1, Plaintiffs and the Oklahoma Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the Oklahoma CPA.

OKLAHOMA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A §§ 2-314 and 2A-212)

2235. ~~2616.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2236. ~~2617.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Oklahoma Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2237. ~~2618.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A §§ 2-104(1) and 2-1103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2A-103(1)(t).

2238. ~~2619.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A § 2A-103(1)(p).

ED_002078G_00012581-00625

2239. ~~2620.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A §§ 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

2240. ~~2621.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A §§ 2-314 and 2A-212.

2241. ~~2622.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2242. ~~2623.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2243. ~~2624.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Oklahoma members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

OKLAHOMA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A §§ 2-313 and 2A-210)

2244. ~~2625.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2245. ~~2626.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Oklahoma Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2246. ~~2627.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A §§ 2-104(1) and 2-1103(3), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2A-103(1)(t).

ED_002078G_00012581-00626

2247. ~~2628.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A § 2A-103(1)(p).

2248. ~~2629.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Okla. Stat. Tit. 12A §§ 2-105(1), and 2A-103(1)(h).

2249. ~~2630.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2250. ~~2631.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2251. ~~2632.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2252. ~~2633.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2253. ~~2634.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2254. ~~2635.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Oklahoma Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2255. ~~2636.~~ Plaintiffs and the Oklahoma members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Oklahoma members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2256. ~~2637.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2257. ~~2638.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2258. ~~2639.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00628

2259. ~~2640.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2260. ~~2641.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Oklahoma members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2261. ~~2642.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Oklahoma members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Oklahoma members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2262. ~~2643.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Oklahoma members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2263. ~~2644.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Oklahoma members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Oklahoma members whole.

2264. ~~2645.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Oklahoma members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other

ED_002078G_00012581-00629

Oklahoma members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2265. ~~2646.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2266. ~~2647.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Oklahoma members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

OREGON

OREGON COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE OREGON UNLAWFUL TRADE PRACTICES ACT (Or. Rev. Stat. §§ 646.605, *et seq.*)

2267. ~~2648.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2268. ~~2649.~~ Plaintiffs Ayala, Cohen, Jaffee, Yussim, and Bond (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Oregon Class against all Defendants.

2269. ~~2650.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and the Oregon Class are "persons" within the meaning of Or. Rev. Stat. § 646.605(4).

2270. ~~2651.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of Or. Rev. Stat. § 646.605(8).

2271. ~~2652.~~ The Oregon Unfair Trade Practices Act ("Oregon UTPA") prohibits "unfair or deceptive acts conduct in trade or commerce …." Or. Rev. Stat. § 646.608(1).

2272. ~~2653.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate

in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Oregon Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Oregon Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2273. ~~2654.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the Oregon UTPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2274. ~~2655.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Oregon UTPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2275. ~~2656.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2276. ~~2657.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health

and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Oregon UTPA.

2277. ~~2658.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well

2278. ~~2659.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Oregon Class.

2279. ~~2660.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Oregon UTPA.

2280. ~~2661.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Oregon Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2281. ~~2662.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In

light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2282. ~~2663.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Oregon Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2283. ~~2664.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Oregon Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2284. ~~2665.~~ Plaintiffs and Oregon Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Oregon Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2285. ~~2666.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Oregon UTPA in the course of its business.

2286. ~~2667.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2287. ~~2668.~~ Pursuant to Or. Rev. Stat. § 646.638, Plaintiffs and the Oregon Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, punitive

damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the Oregon UTPA.

OREGON COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(Or. Rev. Stat. § 72.3140 and 72A.2120)

2288. ~~2669.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2289. ~~2670.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Oregon Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2290. ~~2671.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Or. Rev. Stat. §§ 72.1040(1) and 72A.1030(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 72.1030(1)(d).

2291. ~~2672.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Or. Rev. Stat. § 72A.1030(1)(p).

2292. ~~2673.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Or. Rev. Stat. §§ 72.1050(1) and 72A.1030(1)(h).

2293. ~~2674.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Or. Rev. Stat. §§ 72.3140 and 72A-2120.

2294. ~~2675.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2295. ~~2676.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2296. ~~2677.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Oregon Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

OREGON COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~OR~~Or. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 72.3130 and 72A.2100)

2297. ~~2678.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2298. ~~2679.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Oregon Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2299. ~~2680.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Or. Rev. Stat. §§ 72.1040(1) and 72A.1030(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 72.1030(1)(d).

2300. ~~2681.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Or. Rev. Stat. § 72A.1030(1)(p).

2301. ~~2682.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Or. Rev. Stat. §§ 72.1050(1) and 72A.1030(1)(h).

2302. ~~2683.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2303. ~~2684.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2304. ~~2685.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or

ED_002078G_00012581-00635

24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2305. ~~2686.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2306. ~~2687.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2307. ~~2688.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Oregon Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2308. ~~2689.~~ Plaintiffs and the Oregon Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Oregon Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2309. ~~2690.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2310. ~~2691.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2311. ~~2692.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2312. ~~2693.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2313. ~~2694.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Oregon Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2314. ~~2695.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Oregon Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Oregon Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2315. ~~2696.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were

ED_002078G_00012581-00637

inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Oregon Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2316. ~~2697.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Oregon Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Oregon Class members whole.

2317. ~~2698.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Oregon Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Oregon Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2318. ~~2699.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2319. ~~2700.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Oregon Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

PENNSYLVANIA

PENNSYLVANIA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE PENNSYLVANIA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION LAW (73 P.S. § 201-1, *et seq.*)

2320. ~~2701.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2321. ~~2702.~~ Plaintiffs Bialecki, Labbate, and Pratt III (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Pennsylvania Class against all Defendants.

2322. ~~2703.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and the Pennsylvania Class are "persons" within the meaning of 73 P.S. § 201-2.(2).

2323. ~~2704.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of 73 P.S. § 201-2(3).

2324. ~~2705.~~ The Pennsylvania Unfair Trade Practices Act ("Pennsylvania UTPA") prohibits "unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce …." 73 P.S. § 201-3.

2325. ~~2706.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Pennsylvania Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Pennsylvania Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering

ED_002078G_00012581-00639

community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2326. ~~2707.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the Pennsylvania UTPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2327. ~~2708.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Pennsylvania UTPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2328. ~~2709.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2329. ~~2710.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Pennsylvania UTPA.

2330. ~~2711.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed

all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well

2331. ~~2712.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Pennsylvania Class.

2332. ~~2713.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Pennsylvania UTPA.

2333. ~~2714.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Pennsylvania Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2334. ~~2715.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2335. ~~2716.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Pennsylvania Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable

manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2336. ~~2717.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Pennsylvania Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2337. ~~2718.~~ Plaintiffs and Pennsylvania Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Pennsylvania Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2338. ~~2719.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Pennsylvania UTPA in the course of its business.

2339. ~~2720.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2340. ~~2721.~~ Pursuant to 73 P.S. § 201-9.2(a), Plaintiffs and the Pennsylvania Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the Pennsylvania UTPA.

PENNSYLVANIA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(13 ~~PA~~Pa. ~~CONS~~Cons. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 2314 and 2A212)

2341. ~~2722.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00642

2342. ~~2723.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Pennsylvania Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2343. ~~2724.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under 13 Pa. Cons. Stat. §§ 2104 and 2A103(a), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2103(a).

2344. ~~2725.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under 13 Pa. Cons. Stat. § 2A103(a).

2345. ~~2726.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of 13 Pa. Cons. Stat. §§ 2105(a) and 2A103(a).

2346. ~~2727.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to 13 Pa. Cons. Stat. §§ 2314 and 2A212.

2347. ~~2728.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2348. ~~2729.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2349. ~~2730.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Pennsylvania Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

PENNSYLVANIA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(13 ~~PA~~Pa. ~~CONS~~Cons. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 2313 and 2A210)

2350. ~~2731.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2351. ~~2732.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Pennsylvania Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2352. ~~2733.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under 13 Pa. Cons. Stat. § 2104 and 2A103(a), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2103(a).

2353. ~~2734.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under 13 Pa. Cons. Stat. § 2A103(a).

2354. ~~2735.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of 13 Pa. Cons. Stat. § 2105(a), and 2A103(a).

2355. ~~2736.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2356. ~~2737.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2357. ~~2738.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty

ED_002078G_00012581-00644

include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2358. ~~2739.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2359. ~~2740.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2360. ~~2741.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Pennsylvania Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2361. ~~2742.~~ Plaintiffs and the Pennsylvania Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Pennsylvania Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2362. ~~2743.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2363. ~~2744.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2364. ~~2745.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2365. ~~2746.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2366. ~~2747.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Pennsylvania Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2367. ~~2748.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Pennsylvania Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Pennsylvania Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2368. ~~2749.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs

and the other Pennsylvania Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2369. ~~2750.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Pennsylvania Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Pennsylvania Class members whole.

2370. ~~2751.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Pennsylvania Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Pennsylvania Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2371. ~~2752.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2372. ~~2753.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Pennsylvania Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

RHODE ISLAND

RHODE ISLAND COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE RHODE ISLAND DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (R.I. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS~~Laws § 6-13.1, *et seq.*)

2373. ~~2754.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00647

2374. ~~2755.~~ Plaintiffs Urbaniak and Mehls (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Rhode Island Class against all Defendants.

2375. ~~2756.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and the Rhode Island Class are "persons" within the meaning of R.I. Gen. Laws § 6-13.1-1(3).

2376. ~~2757.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of R.I. Gen. Laws § 6-13.1-1(5).

2377. ~~2758.~~ The Rhode Island Deceptive Trade Practices Act ("Rhode Island DTPA") prohibits "unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce" including: (v) [r]epresenting that goods or services have sponsorship, approval, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, or quantities that they do not have"; "(vii) [r]epresenting that goods or services are of a particular standard, quality, or grade …, if they are of another"; (ix) [a]dvertising goods or services with intent not to sell them as advertised"; "(xiii) [u]sing any other methods, acts or practices which mislead or deceive members of the public in a material respect." R.I. Gen. Laws § 6-13.1-1(6).

2378. ~~2759.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Rhode Island Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Rhode Island Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines &

Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2379. ~~2760.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the Rhode Island DTPA by (1) representing that goods have characteristics, uses, benefits, or qualities that they do not have; (2) representing that goods are of a particular standard or quality if they are of another; (3) advertising goods or services with intent not to provide them as advertised; and (4) engaging in any other unfair or deceptive conduct in trade or commerce.

2380. ~~2761.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Rhode Island DTPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2381. ~~2762.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2382. ~~2763.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Rhode Island DTPA.

2383. ~~2764.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was

ED_002078G_00012581-00649

manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2384. ~~2765.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Rhode Island Class.

2385. ~~2766.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Rhode Island DTPA.

2386. ~~2767.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Rhode Island Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2387. ~~2768.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2388. ~~2769.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Rhode Island Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

ED_002078G_00012581-00650

2389. ~~2770.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Rhode Island Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2390. ~~2771.~~ Plaintiffs and Rhode Island Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Rhode Island Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2391. ~~2772.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Rhode Island DTPA in the course of its business.

2392. ~~2773.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2393. ~~2774.~~ Plaintiffs and the Rhode Island Class are entitled to recover the greater of actual damages or $200 pursuant to R.I. Gen. Laws § 6-13.1-5.2(a). Plaintiffs and the Rhode Island Class are also entitled to punitive damages because Volkswagen engaged in conduct amounting to a particularly aggravated, deliberate disregard of the rights of others.

RHODE ISLAND COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(6A R.I. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS~~Laws §§ 6A-2-314 and 6A-2.1-212)

2394. ~~2775.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2395. ~~2776.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Rhode Island Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

ED_002078G_00012581-00651

2396. ~~2777.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under 6A R.I. Gen. Laws §§ 6A-2-104(1) and 6A-2.1-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 6A-2-103(a)(4).

2397. ~~2778.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under 6A R.I. Gen. Laws § 6A-2.1-103(1)(p).

2398. ~~2779.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of 6A R.I. Gen. Laws §§ 6A-2-105(1) and 6A-2.1-103(1)(h).

2399. ~~2780.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to 6A R.I. Gen. Laws §§ 6A-2-314 and 6A-2.1-212.

2400. ~~2781.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2401. ~~2782.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2402. ~~2783.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Rhode Island Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

RHODE ISLAND COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(6A R.I. ~~GEN~~Gen. ~~LAWS~~Laws §§ 6A-2-313 and 6A-2.1-210)

2403. ~~2784.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00652

2404. ~~2785.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Rhode Island Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2405. ~~2786.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under 6A R.I. Gen. Laws §§ 6A-2-104(1) and 6A-2.1-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 6A-2-103(a)(4).

2406. ~~2787.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under 6A R.I. Gen. Laws § 6A-2.1-103(1)(p).

2407. ~~2788.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of 6A R.I. Gen. Laws §§ 6A-2-105(1) and 6A-2.1-103(1)(h).

2408. ~~2789.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2409. ~~2790.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2410. ~~2791.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2411. ~~2792.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants

also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2412. ~~2793.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2413. ~~2794.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Rhode Island Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2414. ~~2795.~~ Plaintiffs and the Rhode Island Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Rhode Island Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2415. ~~2796.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2416. ~~2797.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2417. ~~2798.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2418. ~~2799.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2419. ~~2800.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Rhode Island Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2420. ~~2801.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Rhode Island Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Rhode Island Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2421. ~~2802.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Rhode Island Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2422. ~~2803.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and

consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Rhode Island Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Rhode Island Class members whole.

2423. ~~2804.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Rhode Island Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Rhode Island Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2424. ~~2805.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2425. ~~2806.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Rhode Island Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

SOUTH CAROLINA

SOUTH CAROLINA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES ACT (S.C. ~~CODE ANN~~Code Ann. § 39-5-10, *et seq.*)

2426. ~~2807.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2427. ~~2808.~~ Plaintiffs Oxendine and Powers (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the South Carolina Class against all Defendants.

2428. ~~2809.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and the South Carolina Class are "persons" within the meaning of S.C. Code § 39-5-10(a).

ED_002078G_00012581-00656

2429. ~~2810.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of S.C. Code § 39-5-10(b).

2430. ~~2811.~~ The South Carolina Unfair Trade Practices Act ("South Carolina UTPA") prohibits "unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce." S.C. Code § 39-5-20(a).

2431. ~~2812.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and South Carolina Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and South Carolina Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2432. ~~2813.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the South Carolina UTPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2433. ~~2814.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the South Carolina UTPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively

ED_002078G_00012581-00657

concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2434. ~~2815.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2435. ~~2816.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the South Carolina UTPA.

2436. ~~2817.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2437. ~~2818.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the South Carolina Class.

2438. ~~2819.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the South Carolina UTPA

2439. ~~2820.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and South Carolina Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

ED_002078G_00012581-00658

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2440. ~~2821.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2441. ~~2822.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the South Carolina Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2442. ~~2823.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and South Carolina Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2443. ~~2824.~~ Plaintiffs and South Carolina Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the South Carolina Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the

Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2444. ~~2825.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the South Carolina UTPA in the course of its business.

2445. ~~2826.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2446. ~~2827.~~ Pursuant to S.C. Code § 39-5-140(a), Plaintiffs and the South Carolina Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, treble damages for willful and knowing violations, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the South Carolina UTPA.

SOUTH CAROLINA COUNT II:
VIOLATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA REGULATION OF MANUFACTURERS, DISTRIBUTORS, AND DEALERS ACT
(S.C. ~~CODE ANN~~Code Ann. § 56-15-10, *et seq.*)

2447. ~~2828.~~ Plaintiff realleges and incorporates by reference all paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2448. ~~2829.~~ This claim is brought on behalf of the South Carolina Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2449. ~~2830.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were "manufacturer[s]" as set forth in S.C. Code Ann. § 56-15-10, as it was engaged in the business of manufacturing or assembling new and unused motor vehicles.

2450. ~~2831.~~ The VW Entity Defendants committed unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the South Carolina Regulation of Manufacturers, Distributors, and Dealers Act ("Dealers Act"), S.C. Code Ann. § 56-15-30.

2451. ~~2832.~~ The VW Entity Defendants engaged in actions which were arbitrary, in bad faith, unconscionable, and which caused damage to Plaintiff, the South Carolina Class, and to the public.

ED_002078G_00012581-00660

2452. ~~2833.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' bad faith and unconscionable actions include, but are not limited to: (1) representing that Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have, (2) representing that Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not, (3) advertising Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised, (4) representing that a transaction involving Class Vehicles confers or involves rights, remedies, and obligations which it does not, and (5) representing that the subject of a transaction involving Class Vehicles has been supplied in accordance with a previous representation when it has not.

2453. ~~2834.~~ ~~2838.~~ The VW Entity Defendants resorted to and used false and misleading advertisements in connection with its business. As alleged above, the VW Entity Defendants made numerous material statements about the safety, cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles that were either false or misleading. Each of these statements contributed to the deceptive context of Volkswagen's unlawful advertising and representations as a whole.

2454. ~~2835.~~ Pursuant to S.C. Code Ann. § 56-15-110(2), Plaintiffs bring this action on behalf of themselves and the South Carolina Class, as the action is one of common or general interest to many persons and the parties are too numerous to bring them all before the court.

2455. ~~2836.~~ Plaintiff and the South Carolina Class are entitled to double their actual damages, the cost of the suit, attorney's fees pursuant to S.C. Code Ann. § 56-15-110. Plaintiff also seeks injunctive relief under S.C. Code Ann. § 56-15-110. Plaintiff also seeks treble damages because the VW Entity Defendants acted maliciously.

SOUTH CAROLINA COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(S.C. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 36-2-314 and 36-2A-212)

2456. ~~2837.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2457. ~~2838.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the South Carolina Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

ED_002078G_00012581-00661

2458. ~~2839.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under S.C. Code §§ 36-2-104(1) and 36-2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 36-2-103(1)(d).

2459. ~~2840.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under S.C. Code § 36-2A-103(1)(p).

2460. ~~2841.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of S.C. Code §§ 36-2-105(1) and 36-2A-103(1)(h).

2461. ~~2842.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to S.C. Code §§ 36-2-314 and 36-2A-212.

2462. ~~2843.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2463. ~~2844.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2464. ~~2845.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other South Carolina Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

SOUTH CAROLINA COUNT IV:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(S.C. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 36-2-313 and 36-2A-210)

2465. ~~2846.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2466. ~~2847.~~ Plaintiff Goeman (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the South Dakota Class against all Defendants.

2467. ~~2848.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under S.C. Code §§ 36-2-104(1) and 36-2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 36-2-103(1)(d).

2468. ~~2849.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under S.C. Code § 36-2A-103(1)(p).

2469. ~~2850.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of S.C. Code §§ 36-2-105(1) and 36-2A-103(1)(h).

2470. ~~2851.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2471. ~~2852.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2472. ~~2853.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2473. ~~2854.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect

ED_002078G_00012581-00663

in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2474. ~~2855.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2475. ~~2856.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other South Carolina Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2476. ~~2857.~~ Plaintiffs and the South Carolina Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and South Carolina Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2477. ~~2858.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2478. ~~2859.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2479. ~~2860.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay

ED_002078G_00012581-00664

customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2480. ~~2861.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2481. ~~2862.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other South Carolina Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2482. ~~2863.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other South Carolina Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other South Carolina Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2483. ~~2864.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other South Carolina Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2484. ~~2865.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other South Carolina Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other South Carolina Class members whole.

2485. ~~2866.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other South Carolina Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other South Carolina Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2486. ~~2867.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2487. ~~2868.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other South Carolina Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

SOUTH DAKOTA

SOUTH DAKOTA COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE SOUTH DAKOTA DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES AND CONSUMER PROTECTION LAW (S.D. ~~CODIFIED LAWS~~Codified Laws § 37-24-6)

2488. ~~2869.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2489. ~~2870.~~ Plaintiff Goeman (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the South Dakota Class against all Defendants.

2490. ~~2871.~~ Volkswagen, Plaintiffs and the South Dakota Class are "persons" within the meaning of S.D. Codified Laws § 37-24-1(8).

2491. ~~2872.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of S.D. Codified Laws § 37-24-1(13).

2492. ~~2873.~~ The South Dakota Deceptive Trade Practices and Consumer Protection ("South Dakota CPA") prohibits "deceptive acts or practices, which are defined to include "[k]nowingly and intentionally act, use, or employ any deceptive act or practice, fraud, false pretense, false promises, or misrepresentation or to conceal, suppress, or omit any material fact in

ED_002078G_00012581-00666

connection with the sale or advertisement of any merchandise, regardless of whether any person has in fact been misled, deceived, or damaged thereby." S.D. Codified Laws § 37-24-6(1).

2493. ~~2874.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and South Dakota Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and South Dakota Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2494. ~~2875.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the South Dakota CPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2495. ~~2876.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the South Dakota CPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and

ED_002078G_00012581-00667

of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2496. ~~2877.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2497. ~~2878.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the South Dakota CPA.

2498. ~~2879.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2499. ~~2880.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the South Dakota Class.

2500. ~~2881.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the South Dakota CPA.

2501. ~~2882.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and South Dakota Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2502. ~~2883.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2503. ~~2884.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the South Dakota Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2504. ~~2885.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and South Dakota Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2505. ~~2886.~~ Plaintiffs and South Dakota Class members were adversely affected and suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the South Dakota Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and

mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2506. ~~2887.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the South Dakota CPA in the course of its business.

2507. ~~2888.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2508. ~~2889.~~ Pursuant to S.D. Codified Laws § 37-24-31, Plaintiffs and the South Dakota Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief to the extent available under the South Dakota CPA.

SOUTH DAKOTA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(S.D. ~~CODIFIED LAWS~~Codified Laws §§ 57A-2-314 and 57A-2A-212)

2509. ~~2890.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2510. ~~2891.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the South Dakota Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2511. ~~2892.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under S.D. Codified Laws §§ 57A-104(1) and 57A-2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 57A-104(1)(d).

2512. ~~2893.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under S.D. Codified Laws § 57A-2A-103(1)(p).

2513. ~~2894.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of S.D. Codified Laws §§ 57A-2-105(1) and 57A-2A-103(1)(h).

2514. ~~2895.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law S.D. Codified Laws §§ 57A-2-314 and 57A-2A-212.

2515. ~~2896.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2516. ~~2897.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2517. ~~2898.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other South Dakota Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

SOUTH DAKOTA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(S.D. ~~CODIFIED LAWS~~Codified Laws §§ 57A-2-313 and 57A-2A-210)

2518. ~~2899.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2519. ~~2900.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the South Dakota Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2520. ~~2901.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under S.D. Codified Laws §§ 57A-104(1) and 57A-2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 57A-104(1)(d).

2521. ~~2902.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under S.D. Codified Laws § 57A-2A-103(1)(p).

2522. ~~2903.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of S.D. Codified Laws §§ 57A-2-105(1) and 57A-2A-103(1)(h).

2523. ~~2904.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a

ED_002078G_00012581-00671

period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2524. ~~2905.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2525. ~~2906.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2526. ~~2907.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2527. ~~2908.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2528. ~~2909.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other South Dakota Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2529. ~~2910.~~ Plaintiffs and the South Dakota Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and South Dakota Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2530. ~~2911.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2531. ~~2912.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2532. ~~2913.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2533. ~~2914.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2534. ~~2915.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient

ED_002078G_00012581-00673

to make Plaintiffs and the other South Dakota Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2535. ~~2916.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other South Dakota Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other South Dakota Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2536. ~~2917.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other South Dakota Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2537. ~~2918.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other South Dakota Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other South Dakota Class members whole.

2538. ~~2919.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other South Dakota Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other South Dakota Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2539. ~~2920.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable

ED_002078G_00012581-00674

amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2540. ~~2921.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other South Dakota Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

TENNESSEE

TENNESSEE COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF TENNESSEE CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT OF 1977 (~~TENN. CODE ANN~~Tenn. Code Ann. § 47-18-101, *et seq.*)

2541. ~~2922.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2542. ~~2923.~~ Plaintiffs Johnson, Andrews, and Hess (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Tennessee Class against all Defendants.

2543. ~~2924.~~ Plaintiffs and the Tennessee Class are "natural persons" and "consumers" within the meaning of Tenn. Code § 47-18-103(2). Defendants are "person[s]" within the meaning of Tenn. Code § 47-18-103(9).

2544. ~~2925.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" or "consumer transactions" within the meaning Tenn. Code § 47-18-103(9).

2545. ~~2926.~~ The Tennessee Consumer Protection Act ("Tennessee CPA") prohibits "unfair or deceptive acts or practices affecting the conduct of any trade or commerce." Tenn. Code § 47-18-104.

2546. ~~2927.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over

applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Tennessee Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Tennessee Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2547. ~~2928.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the Tennessee CPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2548. ~~2929.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Tennessee CPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2549. ~~2930.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2550. ~~2931.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By

installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Tennessee CPA.

2551. ~~2932.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2552. ~~2933.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Tennessee Class.

2553. ~~2934.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Tennessee CPA.

2554. ~~2935.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Tennessee Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2555. ~~2936.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2556. ~~2937.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Tennessee Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2557. ~~2938.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Tennessee Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2558. ~~2939.~~ Plaintiffs and Tennessee Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Tennessee Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2559. ~~2940.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Tennessee CPA in the course of its business.

2560. ~~2941.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2561. ~~2942.~~ Pursuant to Tenn. Code § 47-18-109, Plaintiffs and the Tennessee Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, treble damages for willful and knowing violations, pursuant to § 47-18-109(a)(3), punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief to the extent available under the Tennessee CPA.

ED_002078G_00012581-00678

TENNESSEE COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~TENN~~Tenn. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 47-2-314 and 47-2A-212)

2562. ~~2943.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2563. ~~2944.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Tennessee Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2564. ~~2945.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Tenn. Code §§ 47-2-104(1) and 47-2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 47-2-103(1)(d).

2565. ~~2946.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Tenn. Code § 47-2A-103(1)(p).

2566. ~~2947.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Tenn. Code §§ 47-2-105(1) and 47-2A-103(1)(h).

2567. ~~2948.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Tenn. Code §§ 47-2-314 and 47-2A-212.

2568. ~~2949.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2569. ~~2950.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

ED_002078G_00012581-00679

2570. ~~2951.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Tennessee Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

TENNESSEE COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~TENN~~Tenn. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 47-2-313 and 47-2A-210)

2571. ~~2952.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2572. ~~2953.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Tennessee Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2573. ~~2954.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Tenn. Code §§ 47-2-104(1) and 47-2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 47-2-103(1)(d).

2574. ~~2955.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Tenn. Code § 47-2A-103(1)(p).

2575. ~~2956.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Tenn. Code §§ 47-2-105(1) and 47-2A-103(1)(h).

2576. ~~2957.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2577. ~~2958.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2578. ~~2959.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emissions systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or

ED_002078G_00012581-00680

24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2579. ~~2960.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2580. ~~2961.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2581. ~~2962.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Tennessee Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2582. ~~2963.~~ Plaintiffs and the Tennessee Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Tennessee Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2583. ~~2964.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2584. ~~2965.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2585. ~~2966.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2586. ~~2967.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2587. ~~2968.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Tennessee Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2588. ~~2969.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Tennessee Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Tennessee Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2589. ~~2970.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were

inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Tennessee Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2590. ~~2971.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Tennessee Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Tennessee Class members whole.

2591. ~~2972.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Tennessee Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Tennessee Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2592. ~~2973.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2593. ~~2974.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Tennessee Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

ED_002078G_00012581-00683

TEXAS

TEXAS COUNT I:
VIOLATIONS OF THE DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT – CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(~~TEX~~Tex. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 17.41, *et seq.*)

2594. ~~2975.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2595. ~~2976.~~ Plaintiffs Esquivel, Fitzpatrick, McNeal, and Nosrat (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Texas Class against all Defendants.

2596. ~~2977.~~ Plaintiffs and the Texas Class are individuals, partnerships or corporations with assets of less than $25 million (or are controlled by corporations or entities with less than $25 million in assets), see Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 17.41, and are therefore "consumers" pursuant to Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 17.45(4).Defendants are "person[s]" within the meaning of Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 17.45(3).

2597. ~~2978.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" or "consumer transactions" within the meaning Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 17.46(a).

2598. ~~2979.~~ The Texas Deceptive Trade Practices – Consumer Protection Act ("Texas DTPA") prohibits "false, misleading, or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce," Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 17.46(a), and an "unconscionable action or course of action," which means "an act or practice which, to a consumer's detriment, takes advantage of the lack of knowledge, ability, experience, or capacity of the consumer to a grossly unfair degree." Tex. Bus. & Com. Code §§ 17.45(5) and 17.50(a)(3).

2599. ~~2980.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over

ED_002078G_00012581-00684

applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Texas Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Texas Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2600. ~~2981.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the Texas DTPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have characteristics, uses, benefits, and qualities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) failing to disclose information concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2601. ~~2982.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Texas DTPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2602. ~~2983.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2603. ~~2984.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By

ED_002078G_00012581-00685

installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Texas DTPA.

2604. ~~2985.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2605. ~~2986.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Texas Class.

2606. ~~2987.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Texas DTPA.

2607. ~~2988.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Texas Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2608. ~~2989.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2609. ~~2990.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Texas Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2610. ~~2991.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Texas Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2611. ~~2992.~~ Plaintiffs and Texas Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Texas Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2612. ~~2993.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Texas DTPA in the course of its business.

2613. ~~2994.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2614. ~~2995.~~ Pursuant to Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 17.50, Plaintiffs and the Texas Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, multiple damages for knowing and intentional violations, pursuant to § 17.50(b)(1), punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the Texas DTPA.

ED_002078G_00012581-00687

2615. ~~2996.~~ On September 21, 2015, certain Plaintiffs sent a letter complying with Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 17.505(a). Because Volkswagen failed to remedy its unlawful conduct within the requisite time period, Plaintiffs seek all damages and relief to which Plaintiffs and the Texas Class are entitled.

TEXAS COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~TEX~~Tex. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 2.314 and 2A.212)

2616. ~~2997.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2617. ~~2998.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Texas Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2618. ~~2999.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 2.104(1) and 2A.103(a)(20), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2.103(a)(4).

2619. ~~3000.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 2A.103(a)(16).

2620. ~~3001.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Tex. Bus. & Com. Code §§ 2.105(a) and 2A.103(a)(8).

2621. ~~3002.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Tex. Bus. & Com. Code §§ 2.314 and 2A.212.

2622. ~~3003.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2623. ~~3004.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant

ED_002078G_00012581-00688

Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2624. ~~3005.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Texas Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

TEXAS COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~TEX~~Tex. ~~BUS~~Bus. & ~~COM~~Com. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 2.313 and 2A.210)

2625. ~~3006.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2626. ~~3007.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Texas Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2627. ~~3008.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 2.104(1) and 2A.103(a)(20), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2.103(a)(4).

2628. ~~3009.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Tex. Bus. & Com. Code § 2A.103(a)(16).

2629. ~~3010.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Tex. Bus. & Com. Code §§ 2.105(a) and 2A.103(a)(8).

2630. ~~3011.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2631. ~~3012.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2632. ~~3013.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express

ED_002078G_00012581-00689

warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2633. ~~3014.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2634. ~~3015.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2635. ~~3016.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Texas Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2636. ~~3017.~~ Plaintiffs and the Texas Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Texas Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2637. ~~3018.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied.

The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2638. ~~3019.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2639. ~~3020.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2640. ~~3021.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2641. ~~3022.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Texas Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2642. ~~3023.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Texas Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Texas Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2643. ~~3024.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Texas Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2644. ~~3025.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Texas Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Texas Class members whole.

2645. ~~3026.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Texas Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Texas Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2646. ~~3027.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2647. ~~3028.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Texas Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

UTAH

UTAH COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF UTAH CONSUMER SALES PRACTICES ACT
(~~UTAH CODE ANN~~Utah Code Ann. § 13-11-1, *et seq.*)

2648. ~~3029.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2649. ~~3030.~~ Plaintiffs Alters, King, Otto, and Wilson (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Utah Class against all Defendants.

2650. ~~3031.~~ Plaintiffs and Utah Class members are "persons" under the Utah Consumer Sales Practices Act ("Utah CSPA"), Utah Code § 13-11-3(5). The sales and leases of the Class Vehicles to the Plaintiffs and Utah Class members were "consumer transactions" within the meaning of Utah Code § 13-11-3(2).

2651. ~~3032.~~ Volkswagen is a "supplier" within the meaning of Utah Code § 13-11-3(6).

2652. ~~3033.~~ The Utah CSPA makes unlawful any "deceptive act or practice by a supplier in connection with a consumer transaction." Specifically, "a supplier commits a deceptive act or practice if the supplier knowingly or intentionally: (a) indicates that the subject of a consumer transaction has sponsorship, approval, performance characteristics, accessories, uses, or benefits, if it has not" or "(b) indicates that the subject of a consumer transaction is of a particular standard, quality, grade, style, or model, if it is not." Utah Code § 13-11-4. "An unconscionable act or practice by a supplier in connection with a consumer transaction" also violates the Utah CSPA. Utah Code § 13-11-5.

2653. ~~3034.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Utah Class

ED_002078G_00012581-00693

members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Utah Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2654. ~~3035.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the Utah CSPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have sponsorship, approval, characteristics, ingredients, uses, benefits, or quantities which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised; (4) using any other methods, acts or practices which mislead or deceive members of the public in a material respect concerning the Class Vehicles with the intent to induce consumers to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles.

2655. ~~3036.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, and in connection with consumer transactions, Volkswagen engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Utah CSPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2656. ~~3037.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2657. ~~3038.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA implementing regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B);

ED_002078G_00012581-00694

40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Utah CSPA.

2658. ~~3039.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2659. ~~3040.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Utah Class.

2660. ~~3041.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Utah CSPA.

2661. ~~3042.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Utah Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2662. ~~3043.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2663. ~~3044.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Utah Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2664. ~~3045.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Utah Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2665. ~~3046.~~ Plaintiffs and Utah Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Utah Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2666. ~~3047.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Utah CSPA in the course of its business.

2667. ~~3048.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

UTAH COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~UTAH CODE~~Utah Code §§ 70A-2-314 and 70A-2A-212)

2668. ~~3049.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00696

2669. ~~3050.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Utah Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2670. ~~3051.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Utah Code § 70A-2-104(1) and 70A-2a-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 70A-2-103(1)(d).

2671. ~~3052.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Utah Code § 70A-2a-103(1)(p).

2672. ~~3053.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Utah Code §§ 70A-2-105(1) and 70A-2a-103(1)(h).

2673. ~~3054.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Utah Code §§ 70A-2-314 and 70A-2a-212.

2674. ~~3055.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2675. ~~3056.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2676. ~~3057.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Utah Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

UTAH COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~UTAH CODE~~Utah Code §§ 70A-2-313 and 70A-2A-210)

2677. ~~3058.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2678. ~~3059.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Utah Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2679. ~~3060.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Utah Code § 70A-2-104(1) and 70A-2a-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 70A-2-103(1)(d).

2680. ~~3061.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Utah Code § 70A-2a-103(1)(p).

2681. ~~3062.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Utah Code §§ 70A-2-105(1) and 70A-2a-103(1)(h).

2682. ~~3063.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2683. ~~3064.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2684. ~~3065.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty

ED_002078G_00012581-00698

include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2685. ~~3066.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2686. ~~3067.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2687. ~~3068.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Utah Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2688. ~~3069.~~ Plaintiffs and the Utah Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Utah Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2689. ~~3070.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2690. ~~3071.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2691. ~~3072.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2692. ~~3073.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2693. ~~3074.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Utah Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2694. ~~3075.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Utah Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Utah Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2695. ~~3076.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs

ED_002078G_00012581-00700

and the other Utah Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2696. ~~3077.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Utah Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Utah Class members whole.

2697. ~~3078.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Utah Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Utah Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2698. ~~3079.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2699. ~~3080.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Utah Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

VERMONT

VERMONT COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF VERMONT CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(~~VT. STAT. ANN. TIT~~Vt. Stat. Ann. Tit. 9, § 2451 ~~ET SEQ~~et seq.)

2700. ~~3081.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2701. ~~3082.~~ Plaintiffs Ebenstein and Malloy (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Vermont Class against all Defendants.

2702. ~~3083.~~ Plaintiffs and the Vermont Class are "consumers" within the meaning of Vt. Stat. Tit. 9, § 2451a(a).

2703. ~~3084.~~ Defendants are "person[s]" within the meaning of Vt. Code R. § 100(3) (citing Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9, § 2453).

2704. ~~3085.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "commerce" within the meaning of Vt. Stat. Tit. 9, § 2453(a).

2705. ~~3086.~~ The Vermont Consumer Protection Act ("Vermont CPA") prohibits "[u]nfair methods of competition in commerce and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in commerce…." Vt. Stat. Tit. 9, § 2453(a).

2706. ~~3087.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Vermont Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Vermont Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2707. ~~3088.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the Act, at a minimum by: (1) soliciting consumers to purchase the Class Vehicles when solicitation was not a bona fide effort to sell the advertised goods or services; (2) engaging in advertising which would create in the mind of a reasonable consumer a false impression; and (3) failing to fully disclose material exclusions, reservations, limitations, modifications, or conditions of the Class Vehicles. Vt. Code R. § 103.

2708. ~~3089.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Vermont UTPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2709. ~~3090.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2710. ~~3091.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Vermont UTPA.

2711. ~~3092.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2712. ~~3093.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Vermont Class.

2713. ~~3094.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Vermont UTPA.

2714. ~~3095.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Vermont Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2715. ~~3096.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2716. ~~3097.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Vermont Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2717. ~~3098.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Vermont Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2718. ~~3099.~~ Plaintiffs and Vermont Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its

concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Vermont Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2719. ~~3100.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Vermont UTPA in the course of its business.

2720. ~~3101.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2721. ~~3102.~~ Pursuant to Vt. Stat. Tit. 9, § 2461(b), Plaintiffs and the Vermont Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, actual damages, damages up to three times the consideration provided, punitive damages, attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the Vermont UTPA.

VERMONT COUNT II:
VERMONT LEMON LAW
(Vt. Stat. Tit. 9, § 4170, et al.)

2722. ~~3103.~~ Plaintiff and the Vermont Class own or lease "motor vehicles" within the meaning of Vt. Stat. tit. 9, § 4171(6), because these vehicles were purchased, leased, or registered in Vermont by Volkswagen and were registered in Vermont within 15 days of the date of purchase or lease. These vehicles are not: (1) tractors, (2) motorized highway building equipment, (3) road-making appliances, (4) snowmobiles, (5) motorcycles, (5) mopeds, (6) the living portion of recreation vehicles, or (7) trucks with a gross vehicle weight over 10,000 pounds.

2723. ~~3104.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are "manufacturer[s]" of the Class Vehicles within the meaning of Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9, § 4171(7) because it manufactures and assembles new motor vehicles or imports for distribution through distributors of motor vehicles. It is also a "manufacturer" within the definition of "distributor" and "factory branch." *Id.*

2724. ~~3105.~~ Plaintiff and the Vermont Class are "consumers" within the meaning of Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9, § 4171(2) because they bought or leased the Class Vehicles, were transferred their

ED_002078G_00012581-00705

vehicles during the duration the applicable warranty, or are otherwise entitled to the attendant terms of warranty. They are not governmental entities or a business or commercial enterprise that registers or leases three or more motor vehicles.

2725. ~~3106.~~ The Class Vehicles did not conform to their express warranties during the term of warranty because they were not cleaner vehicles and contained a "defeat device" designed to circumvent state and federal emissions standards. These devices did in fact circumvent emissions standards and substantially impaired the use, market value, and safety of their motor vehicles.

2726. ~~3107.~~ Volkswagen had actual knowledge of the conformities during the term of warranty. But the nonconformities continued to exist throughout this term, as they have not been fixed. Plaintiffs and class members are excused from notifying Volkswagen of the nonconformities because it was already fully aware of the problem—as it intentionally created it—and any repair attempt is futile.

2727. ~~3108.~~ Volkswagen has had a reasonable opportunity to cure the nonconformities during the relevant period because of its actual knowledge of, creation of, and attempt to conceal the nonconformities, but has not done so as required under Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9, § 4173.

2728. ~~3109.~~ For vehicles purchased, Plaintiff and the Vermont Class demand a full refund of the contract price and all credits and allowances for any trade-in or down payment, license fees, finance charges, credit charges, registration fees and any similar charges and incidental and consequential damages. Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9, § 4173(e). For vehicles leased, Plaintiff and the Vermont Class demand the aggregate deposit and rental payments previously paid, and any incidental and consequential damages incurred. Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9, § 4173(e), (i). Plaintiff and the Vermont Class reject an offer of replacement and will retain their vehicles until payment is tendered.

VERMONT COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~VT~~Vt. ~~STAT~~Stat. ~~TIT~~Tit. 9A, §§ 2-314 and 2A-212)

2729. ~~3110.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00706

2730. ~~3111.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Vermont Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2731. ~~3112.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9A, § 2-104(1) and 2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

2732. ~~3113.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9A, § 2A-103(1)(p).

2733. ~~3114.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9A, §§ § 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

2734. ~~3115.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9A, §§ 2-314 and 2A-212.

2735. ~~3116.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2736. ~~3117.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2737. ~~3118.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Vermont Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

ED_002078G_00012581-00707

VERMONT COUNT IV:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~VT~~Vt. ~~STAT~~Stat. ~~TIT~~Tit. 9A, §§ 2-313 and 2A-210)

2738. ~~3119.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2739. ~~3120.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Vermont Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2740. ~~3121.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9A, § 2-104(1) and 2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2-103(1)(d).

2741. ~~3122.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9A, § 2A-103(1)(p).

2742. ~~3123.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Vt. Stat. ~~tit~~Tit. 9A, §§ § 2-105(1) and 2A-103(1)(h).

2743. ~~3124.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2744. ~~3125.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2745. ~~3126.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty

ED_002078G_00012581-00708

include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2746. ~~3127.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2747. ~~3128.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2748. ~~3129.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Vermont Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2749. ~~3130.~~ Plaintiffs and the Vermont Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Vermont Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2750. ~~3131.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2751. ~~3132.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2752. ~~3133.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2753. ~~3134.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2754. ~~3135.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Vermont Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2755. ~~3136.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Vermont Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Vermont Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2756. ~~3137.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs

ED_002078G_00012581-00710

and the other Vermont Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2757. ~~3138.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Vermont Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Vermont Class members whole.

2758. ~~3139.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Vermont Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Vermont Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2759. ~~3140.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2760. ~~3141.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Vermont Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

VIRGINIA

VIRGINIA COUNT I:
VIOLATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(Va. Code Ann. §§ 59.1-196, *et seq.*)

2761. ~~3142.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2762. ~~3143.~~ Plaintiffs Ford, Meintzschel, Schumacher, Staby, Taylor, and Brier (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Virginia Class against all Defendants.

2763. ~~3144.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Virginia Class are "persons" within the meaning of Va. Code § 59.1-198.

2764. ~~3145.~~ Volkswagen is a "supplier" within the meaning of Va. Code § 59.1-198.

2765. ~~3146.~~ The Virginia Consumer Protection Act ("Virginia CPA") makes unlawful "fraudulent acts or practices." Va. Code § 59.1-200(A).

2766. ~~3147.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Virginia Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Virginia Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2767. ~~3148.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the Act, at a minimum by: (1) misrepresenting the source, sponsorship, approval, or certification of goods or services; (2) misrepresenting that goods or services have certain quantities, characteristics, ingredients, uses, or benefits; (3) misrepresenting that goods or services are of a particular standard, quality, grade, style or model; (4) advertising goods or services with intent not to sell them as advertised; and (5) using any

other deception, fraud, false pretense, false promise, or misrepresentation in connection with a consumer transaction. Va. Code § 59.1-200(A).

2768. ~~3149.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Virginia CPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2769. ~~3150.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2770. ~~3151.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Virginia CPA.

2771. ~~3152.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2772. ~~3153.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Virginia Class.

2773. ~~3154.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Virginia CPA.

2774. ~~3155.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Virginia Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2775. ~~3156.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2776. ~~3157.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Virginia Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2777. ~~3158.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Virginia Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2778. ~~3159.~~ Plaintiffs and Virginia Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Virginia Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2779. ~~3160.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Virginia CPA in the course of its business.

2780. ~~3161.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2781. ~~3162.~~ Pursuant to Va. Code § 59.1-204(A)–(B), Plaintiffs and the Virginia Class are entitled to the greater of actual damages or $500 for each Virginia Class member, attorneys' fees, and costs. Because Volkswagen's actions were willful, Plaintiffs and the Virginia Class should each receive the greater of treble damages or $1,000. *Id.*

VIRGINIA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 8.2-314 and 8.2A-212)

2782. ~~3163.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2783. ~~3164.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Virginia Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2784. ~~3165.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Va. Code § 8.2-104(1) and 8.2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 8.2-103(1)(d).

2785. ~~3166.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Va. Code § 8.2A-103(1)(p).

ED_002078G_00012581-00715

2786. ~~3167.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Va. Code §§ 8.2-105(1) and 8.2A-103(1)(h).

2787. ~~3168.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Va. Code §§ 8.2-314 and 8.2A-212.

2788. ~~3169.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2789. ~~3170.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2790. ~~3171.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Virginia Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

VIRGINIA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 8.2-313 and 8.2A-210)

2791. ~~3172.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2792. ~~3173.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Virginia Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2793. ~~3174.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Va. Code § 8.2-104(1) and 8.2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 8.2-103(1)(d).

ED_002078G_00012581-00716

2794. ~~3175.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Va. Code § 8.2A-103(1)(p).

2795. ~~3176.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Va. Code §§ 8.2-105(1) and 8.2A-103(1)(h).

2796. ~~3177.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2797. ~~3178.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2798. ~~3179.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2799. ~~3180.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2800. ~~3181.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2801. ~~3182.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Virginia Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2802. ~~3183.~~ Plaintiffs and the Virginia Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Virginia Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2803. ~~3184.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2804. ~~3185.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2805. ~~3186.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00718

2806. ~~3187.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2807. ~~3188.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Virginia Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2808. ~~3189.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Virginia Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Virginia Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2809. ~~3190.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Virginia Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2810. ~~3191.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Virginia Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Virginia Class members whole.

2811. ~~3192.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Virginia Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the

ED_002078G_00012581-00719

other Virginia Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2812. ~~3193.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2813. ~~3194.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Virginia Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

WASHINGTON

WASHINGTON COUNT I: ~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE WASHINGTON CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT (~~WASH~~Wash. ~~REV. CODE ANN~~Rev. Code Ann. §§ 19.86.010, ~~ET SEQ~~et seq.)

2814. ~~3195.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2815. ~~3196.~~ Plaintiffs Clements, Dial, Herr, and Mallery (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Washington Class against all Defendants.

2816. ~~3197.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the Washington Class are "persons" within the meaning of Wash. Rev. Code § 19.86.010(2).

2817. ~~3198.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of Wash. Rev. Code § 19.86.010(2).

2818. ~~3199.~~ The Washington Consumer Protection Act ("Washington CPA") makes unlawful "[u]nfair methods of competition and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce." Wash. Rev. Code § 19.86.020.

2819. ~~3200.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by

ED_002078G_00012581-00720

installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Washington Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Washington Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2820. ~~3201.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the Act, at a minimum by: (1) making direct statements or causing reasonable inferences about the Class Vehicles that had the tendency to mislead consumers; (2) engaging in advertising concerning the cleanliness of the vehicle, the overall impression of which had the tendency to mislead consumers; and (3) failing to make clear and conspicuous disclosures of limitations, disclaimers, qualifications, conditions, exclusions or restrictions of the Class Vehicles.

2821. ~~3202.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Washington CPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2822. ~~3203.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

ED_002078G_00012581-00721

2823. ~~3204.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Washington CPA.

2824. ~~3205.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2825. ~~3206.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Washington Class.

2826. ~~3207.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Washington CPA.

2827. ~~3208.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Washington Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

ED_002078G_00012581-00722

2828. ~~3209.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2829. ~~3210.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Washington Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2830. ~~3211.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Washington Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2831. ~~3212.~~ Plaintiffs and Washington Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Washington Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2832. ~~3213.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Washington CPA in the course of its business.

2833. ~~3214.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2834. ~~3215.~~ Pursuant to Wash. Rev. Code § 19.86.090, Plaintiffs and the Washington Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, punitive damages, and attorneys' fees, costs, and any other just and proper relief available under the Washington CPA. Because Volkswagen's actions were willful and knowing, Plaintiffs' damages should be trebled. *Id.*

WASHINGTON COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~WASH~~Wash. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 62A.2-314 and 62A.2A-212)

2835. ~~3216.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2836. ~~3217.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Washington Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2837. ~~3218.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Wash. Rev. Code § 62A.2-104(1) and 62A.2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2.103(a)(4).

2838. ~~3219.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Wash. Rev. Code § 62A.2A-103(1)(p).

2839. ~~3220.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Wash. Rev. Code §§ 62A.2-105(1) and 62A.2A-103(1)(h).

2840. ~~3221.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Wash. Rev. Code §§ 62A.2-314 and 62A.2A-212.

2841. ~~3222.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal

ED_002078G_00012581-00724

and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2842. ~~3223.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2843. ~~3224.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Washington Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

WASHINGTON COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~WASH~~Wash. ~~REV~~Rev. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 62A.2-313 and 62A.2A-210)

2844. ~~3225.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2845. ~~3226.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Washington Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2846. ~~3227.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Wash. Rev. Code § 62A.2-104(1) and 62A.2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 2.103(a)(4).

2847. ~~3228.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Wash. Rev. Code § 62A.2A-103(1)(p).

2848. ~~3229.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Wash. Rev. Code §§ 62A.2-105(1) and 62A.2A-103(1)(h).

2849. ~~3230.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

ED_002078G_00012581-00725

2850. ~~3231.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2851. ~~3232.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2852. ~~3233.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2853. ~~3234.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2854. ~~3235.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Washington Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2855. ~~3236.~~ Plaintiffs and the Washington Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Washington Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and

manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2856. ~~3237.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2857. ~~3238.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2858. ~~3239.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2859. ~~3240.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2860. ~~3241.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Washington Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2861. ~~3242.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Washington Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Washington Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2862. ~~3243.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Washington Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2863. ~~3244.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Washington Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Washington Class members whole.

2864. ~~3245.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Washington Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Washington Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2865. ~~3246.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

ED_002078G_00012581-00728

2866. ~~3247.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Washington Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

WASHINGTON COUNT IV:
WASHINGTON LEMON LAW
(Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.005, *et al.*)

2867. ~~3248.~~ Plaintiff and the Washington Class own or lease "new motor vehicles" within the meaning of Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.021(12), because these vehicles are self-propelled primarily designed for the transportation of persons or property over the public highways and were originally purchased or leased at retail from a new motor vehicle dealer or leasing company in Washington. These vehicles do not include vehicles purchased or leased by a business as part of a fleet of ten or more vehicles at one time or under a single purchase or lease agreement or those portions of a motor home designated, used, or maintained primarily as a mobile dwelling, office, or commercial space.

2868. ~~3249.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are "manufacturer[s]" of the Class Vehicles within the meaning of Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.021(8) because it is in the business of constructing or assembling new motor vehicles or is engaged in the business of importing new motor vehicles into the United States for the purpose of selling or distributing new motor vehicles to new motor vehicle dealers.

2869. ~~3250.~~ Plaintiff and the Washington Class are "consumers" within the meaning of Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.021(4) because they entered into an agreement or contract for the transfer, lease, or purchase of a new motor vehicle, other than for purposes of resale or sublease, during the eligibility period as defined by Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.021(6).

2870. ~~3251.~~ The Class Vehicles did not conform to their warranties as defined by Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.021(22), during the "eligibility period," defined by Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.021(6), or the coverage period under the applicable written warranty because they were not cleaner vehicles and contained a "defeat device" designed to circumvent state and federal emissions standards. Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.031. These devices did in fact circumvent

emissions standards and substantially impaired the use, market value, and safety of their motor vehicles.

2871. ~~3252.~~ Volkswagen had actual knowledge of the conformities during warranty periods. But the nonconformities continued to exist throughout this term, as they have not been fixed. Plaintiffs and class members are excused from notifying Volkswagen of the nonconformities because it was already fully aware of the problem—as it intentionally created it—and any repair attempt is futile.

2872. ~~3253.~~ Volkswagen has had a reasonable opportunity to cure the nonconformities because of its actual knowledge of, creation of, and attempt to conceal the nonconformities, but has not done so as required under Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.031.

2873. ~~3254.~~ For vehicles purchased, Plaintiff and the Washington Class demand a full refund of the contract price, all collateral charges, and incidental costs. Wash. Rev. Code § 19.118.041(1)(b). For vehicles leased, Plaintiff and the Washington Class demand all payments made under the lease including but not limited to all lease payments, trade-in value or inception payment, security deposit, and all collateral charges and incidental costs. The consumer is also relieved of any future obligation to the lessor or lienholder. Id. Plaintiff and the Washington Class reject an offer of replacement and will retain their vehicles until payment is tendered.

WEST VIRGINIA

WEST VIRGINIA COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE CONSUMER CREDIT AND PROTECTION ACT (W. ~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code § 46A-1-101, *et seq.*)

2874. ~~3255.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2875. ~~3256.~~ Plaintiffs Lanham and Moore (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the West Virginia Class against all Defendants.

2876. ~~3257.~~ Defendants, Plaintiffs, and the West Virginia Class are "persons" within the meaning of W. Va. Code § 46A-1-102(31). Plaintiffs and the West Virginia Class members are "consumers" within the meaning of W. Va. Code §§ 46A-1-102(2) and 46A-1-102(12).

2877. ~~3258.~~ Volkswagen is engaged in "trade" or "commerce" within the meaning of W. Va. Code § 46A-6-102(6).

2878. ~~3259.~~ The West Virginia Consumer Credit and Protection Act ("West Virginia CCPA") makes unlawful "[u]nfair methods of competition and unfair or deceptive acts or practices in the conduct of any trade or commerce." W. Va. Code § 46A-6-104.

2879. ~~3260.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and West Virginia Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and West Virginia Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2880. ~~3261.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the West Virginia CCPA, at a minimum by: representing that the Class Vehicles had characteristics, uses, benefits and qualities which they do not have; representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality and grade when they are not; advertising Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell or lease them as advertised; and engaging in other conduct creating a likelihood of confusion or of misunderstanding. See W.Va. Code § 46A-6-102(7)(E), (G), (I) and (L).

2881. ~~3262.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the West Virginia CCPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively

concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2882. ~~3263.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2883. ~~3264.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the West Virginia CCPA.

2884. ~~3265.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2885. ~~3266.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the West Virginia Class.

2886. ~~3267.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the West Virginia CCPA.

2887. ~~3268.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and West Virginia Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2888. ~~3269.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2889. ~~3270.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the West Virginia Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2890. ~~3271.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and West Virginia Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2891. ~~3272.~~ Plaintiffs and West Virginia Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the West Virginia Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the

Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2892. ~~3273.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the West Virginia CCPA in the course of its business.

2893. ~~3274.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2894. ~~3275.~~ Pursuant to W. Va. Code § 46A-6-106(a), Plaintiffs and the West Virginia Class seek an order enjoining Volkswagen's unfair and/or deceptive acts or practices, damages, punitive damages, and any other just and proper relief available under the West Virginia CCPA.

2895. ~~3276.~~ On September 28, 2015, at least one Plaintiff sent a letter complying with W. VA. CODE § 46A-6-106(c). Because Volkswagen failed to remedy its unlawful conduct within the requisite time period, Plaintiffs seek all damages and relief to which Plaintiffs and the West Virginia Class are entitled.

WEST VIRGINIA COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(W. ~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 46-2-314 and 46-2A-212)

2896. ~~3277.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2897. ~~3278.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the West Virginia Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2898. ~~3279.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under W. Va. Code § 46-2-104(1) and 46-2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 46-2-103(1)(d).

2899. ~~3280.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under W. Va. Code § 46-2A-103(1)(p).

2900. ~~3281.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of W. Va. Code §§ 46-2-105(1) and 46-2A-103(1)(h).

ED_002078G_00012581-00734

2901. ~~3282.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to W. Va. Code §§ 46-2-314 and 46-2A-212.

2902. ~~3283.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2903. ~~3284.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2904. ~~3285.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other West Virginia Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

WEST VIRGINIA COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(W. ~~VA~~Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 46-2-313 and 46-2A-210)

2905. ~~3286.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

2906. ~~3287.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the West Virginia Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2907. ~~3288.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under W. Va. Code §§ 46-2-104(1) and 46-2A-103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 46-2-103(1)(d).

2908. ~~3289.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under W. Va. Code § 46-2A-103(1)(p).

ED_002078G_00012581-00735

2909. ~~3290.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of W. Va. Code §§ 46-2-105(1) and 46-2A-103(1)(h).

2910. ~~3291.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2911. ~~3292.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2912. ~~3293.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2913. ~~3294.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2914. ~~3295.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2915. ~~3296.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other West Virginia Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2916. ~~3297.~~ Plaintiffs and the West Virginia Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and West Virginia Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2917. ~~3298.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2918. ~~3299.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2919. ~~3300.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

ED_002078G_00012581-00737

2920. ~~3301.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2921. ~~3302.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other West Virginia Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2922. ~~3303.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other West Virginia Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other West Virginia Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2923. ~~3304.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other West Virginia Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2924. ~~3305.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other West Virginia Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other West Virginia Class members whole.

2925. ~~3306.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other West Virginia Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the

ED_002078G_00012581-00738

other West Virginia Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2926. ~~3307.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2927. ~~3308.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other West Virginia Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

WEST VIRGINIA COUNT IV:
BREACH OF NEW MOTOR VEHICLE WARRANTY
(WEST VIRGINIA "LEMON LAW")
(W. Va. ~~CODE~~Code §§ 46A-6A-1, et seq.)

2928. ~~3309.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2929. ~~3310.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the West Virginia Class against the VW Entity Defendants.

2930. ~~3311.~~ The West Virginia Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles in West Virginia are "consumers" within the meaning of W. Va. Code § 46A-6A-2(1).

2931. ~~3312.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are "manufacturer[s]" of the Class Vehicles within the meaning of W. Va. Code § 46A-6A-2(2).

2932. ~~3313.~~ The Class Vehicles are "motor vehicles" as defined by W. Va. Code § 46A-6A-2(4).

2933. ~~3314.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, Volkswagen provides an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty (NVLW) for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

ED_002078G_00012581-00739

2934. ~~3315.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2935. ~~3316.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emissions systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emissions control unit (ECU), and the onboard emissions diagnostic device or computer.

2936. ~~3317.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emissions systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty to its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly due to a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emissions control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2937. ~~3318.~~ As a manufacturer of light-duty vehicles, Volkswagen was required to provide these warranties to Plaintiffs and the West Virginia Class members. Volkswagen's warranties formed the basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant CleanDiesel engine system from Volkswagen.

2938. ~~3319.~~ The emissions defect in the Class Vehicles existed from the date of the original sale of the new vehicle to the consumer but could not be detected by a reasonable consumer exercising reasonable care and diligence. Therefore, applicable express warranties for the Class Vehicles containing the defeat device software would be extended. Further extension of

the express warranty period is now required because of the difficulties the VW Entity Defendants may have in executing a massive recall of approximately 500,000 Class Vehicles in the United States (along with an additional estimated 11.5 million vehicles worldwide).

2939. ~~3320.~~ On, September 28, 2015, at least one West Virginia Plaintiff sent a letter to Volkswagen to provide opportunity to cure pursuant to W.Va. Code §§ 46A-6A-3(a) and 5(c). Volkswagen failed to offer to cure within the requisite statutory time period. Plaintiffs and West Virginia Class members therefore seek all damages and relief available against the VW Entity Defendants under the West Virginia Lemon Law.

2940. ~~3321.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breaches of their duties under West Virginia's Lemon Law, the West Virginia Class members received goods whose defect substantially impairs their value. The West Virginia Class has been damaged by the diminished market value of the vehicles along with the compromised functioning and/or non-use of their Class Vehicles.

2941. ~~3322.~~ The VW Entity Defendants have a duty under § 46A-6A-3 to make all repairs necessary to correct the defect herein described to bring the Class Vehicles into conformity with all written warranties. In the event that the VW Entity Defendants cannot affect such repairs, they have a duty to replace each Class Vehicle with a comparable new motor vehicle that conforms to the warranty.

2942. ~~3323.~~ As a result of the VW Entity Defendants' breaches, the Plaintiffs and the West Virginia Class are entitled to the following:

a. Revocation of acceptance and refund of the purchase price, including, but not limited to, sales tax, license and registration fees, and other reasonable expenses incurred for the purchase of the new motor vehicle, or if there be no such revocation of acceptance, damages for diminished value of the motor vehicle;

b. Damages for the cost of repairs reasonably required to conform the motor vehicle to the express warranty;

c. Damages for the loss of use, annoyance or inconvenience resulting from the nonconformity, including, but not limited to, reasonable expenses incurred for replacement transportation during any period when the vehicle is out of

ED_002078G_00012581-00741

service by reason of the nonconformity or by reason of repair; and

d. Reasonable attorney fees.

W. Va. Code § 46A-6A-4(b)(1)-(4).

WISCONSIN

WISCONSIN COUNT I: VIOLATIONS OF THE WISCONSIN DECEPTIVE TRADE PRACTICES ACT (~~WIS~~Wis. ~~STAT~~Stat. § 100.18)

2943. ~~3324.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2944. ~~3325.~~ Plaintiffs Niegelsen and Swenson (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Wisconsin Class against all Defendants.

2945. ~~3326.~~ Plaintiffs and the Wisconsin Class members are members of "the public" within the meaning of Wis. Stat. § 100.18(1). Plaintiffs and Wisconsin Class members purchased or leased one or more Class Vehicles.

2946. ~~3327.~~ Plaintiffs and Wisconsin Class members are "persons" under the Wisconsin Deceptive Trade Practices Act ("Wisconsin DTPA"), Wis. Stat. § 100.18(1).

2947. ~~3328.~~ Volkswagen is a "person, firm, corporation or association" within the meaning of Wis. Stat. § 100.18(1).

2948. ~~3329.~~ The Wisconsin DTPA makes unlawful any "representation or statement of fact which is untrue, deceptive or misleading." Wis. Stat. § 100.18(1).

2949. ~~3330.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed

emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Wisconsin Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Wisconsin Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

2950. ~~3331.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the Wisconsin DTPA, at a minimum by making myriad "representation[s] or statement[s] of fact which [are] untrue, deceptive or misleading" concerning the Class Vehicles.

2951. ~~3332.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, and in connection with consumer transactions, Volkswagen engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Wisconsin DTPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2952. ~~3333.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

2953. ~~3334.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA implementing regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Wisconsin DTPA.

2954. ~~3335.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

2955. ~~3336.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Wisconsin Class.

2956. ~~3337.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Wisconsin DTPA.

2957. ~~3338.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Wisconsin Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

2958. ~~3339.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

2959. ~~3340.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Wisconsin Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly

vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

2960. ~~3341.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Wisconsin Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

2961. ~~3342.~~ Plaintiffs and Wisconsin Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Wisconsin Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

2962. ~~3343.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Wisconsin DTPA in the course of its business.

2963. ~~3344.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

2964. ~~3345.~~ Plaintiffs and the Wisconsin Class seek damages, court costs and attorneys' fees under Wis. Stat. § 100.18(11)(b)(2), and any other just and proper relief available under the Wisconsin DTPA.

WISCONSIN COUNT II:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(~~WIS~~Wis. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 402.313 and 411.210)

2965. ~~3346.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00745

2966. ~~3347.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Wisconsin Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2967. ~~3348.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Wis. Stat. § 402.104(3) and 411.103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 402.103(1)(d).

2968. ~~3349.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Wis. Stat. § 411.103(1)(p).

2969. ~~3350.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Wis. Stat. §§ 402.105(1)(c) and 411.103(1)(h).

2970. ~~3351.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

2971. ~~3352.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

2972. ~~3353.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

2973. ~~3354.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants

also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

2974. ~~3355.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

2975. ~~3356.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Wisconsin Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

2976. ~~3357.~~ Plaintiffs and the Wisconsin Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Wisconsin Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

2977. ~~3358.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

2978. ~~3359.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

2979. ~~3360.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

2980. ~~3361.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

2981. ~~3362.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Wisconsin Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

2982. ~~3363.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Wisconsin Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Wisconsin Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

2983. ~~3364.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs and the other Wisconsin Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

2984. ~~3365.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and

consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Wisconsin Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Wisconsin Class members whole.

2985. ~~3366.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Wisconsin Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Wisconsin Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

2986. ~~3367.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

2987. ~~3368. 21.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Wisconsin Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

WISCONSIN COUNT III:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~WIS~~Wis. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 402.314 ~~AND~~and 411.212)

2988. ~~3369.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

2989. ~~3370.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Wisconsin Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

2990. ~~3371.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Wis. Stat. § 402.104(3) and 411.103(1)(t), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 402.103(1)(d).

ED_002078G_00012581-00749

2991. ~~3372.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Wis. Stat. § 411.103(1)(p).

2992. ~~3373.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Wis. Stat. §§ 402.105(1)(c) and 411.103(1)(h).

2993. ~~3374.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Wis. Stat. §§ 402.314 and 411.212.

2994. ~~3375.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

2995. ~~3376.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

2996. ~~3377.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Wisconsin Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

WYOMING

WYOMING COUNT I:
~~VIOLATION~~VIOLATIONS OF THE WYOMING CONSUMER PROTECTION ACT
(Wyo. Stat. §§ 40-12-101, *et seq.*)

2997. ~~3378.~~ Plaintiffs incorporate by reference each preceding paragraph as though fully set forth herein.

2998. ~~3379.~~ Plaintiffs Mills and Tempest (for the purpose of this section, "Plaintiffs") bring this action on behalf of themselves and the Wyoming Class against all Defendants.

2999. ~~3380.~~ Plaintiffs, the Wyoming Class and Defendants are "persons" within the meaning of Wyo. Stat. § 40-12-102(a)(i).

3000. ~~3381.~~ The Class Vehicles are "merchandise" pursuant to Wyo. Stat. § 40-12-102(a)(vi).

3001. ~~3382.~~ Each sale or lease of an Class Vehicle to a Plaintiff or Wyoming Class member was a "consumer transaction" as defined by Wyo. Stat. § 40-12-102(a)(ii). These consumer transactions occurred "in the course of [Volkswagen's] business" under Wyo. Stat. § 40-12-105(a). Plaintiffs and Wyoming Class members purchased or leased one or more Class Vehicles.

3002. ~~3383.~~ The Wyoming Consumer Protection Act ("Wyoming CPA") prohibits lists unlawful deceptive trade practices, including when a seller: "(i) Represents that merchandise has a source, origin, sponsorship, approval, accessories, or uses it does not have;" "(iii) Represents that merchandise is of a particular standard, grade, style or model, if it is not;" "(x) Advertises merchandise with intent not to sell it as advertised;" "(xv) Engages in unfair or deceptive acts or practices." Wyo. Stat. §§ 40-12-105(a).

3003. ~~3384.~~ In the course of Volkswagen's business, Volkswagen intentionally or negligently concealed and suppressed material facts concerning the true emissions produced by the misnamed "CleanDiesel" engines in the Class Vehicles. Defendants accomplished this by installing illegal defeat device software in the Class Vehicles that caused the vehicles to operate in a low emission test mode only during emissions testing. During normal operations, the Class Vehicles would emit grossly larger quantities of noxious contaminants, sometimes 40 times over applicable standards. The result was what Volkswagen intended—the Class Vehicles passed emissions testing by way of deliberately induced false readings. Plaintiffs and Wyoming Class members had no way of discerning that Volkswagen's representations were false and misleading because Volkswagen's defeat device software was extremely sophisticated technology. Plaintiffs and Wyoming Class members did not and could not unravel Volkswagen's deception on their own. In fact, it took years before the academic engineering community—specifically a research team at WVU's Center for Alternative Fuels, Engines & Emissions—detected Volkswagen's cheat using sophisticated, expensive equipment and applying decades of combined experience.

ED_002078G_00012581-00751

3004. ~~3385.~~ Volkswagen thus violated the provisions of the Wyoming CPA, at a minimum by: (1) representing that the Class Vehicles have sponsorships, approvals, and uses which they do not have; (2) representing that the Class Vehicles are of a particular standard, quality, and grade when they are not; and (3) advertising the Class Vehicles with the intent not to sell them as advertised.

3005. ~~3386.~~ Defendants engaged in misleading, false, unfair or deceptive acts or practices that violated the Wyoming CPA by installing, failing to disclose and/or actively concealing the "defeat device" and the true cleanliness and performance of the "clean" diesel engine system, by marketing its vehicles as legal, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by presenting itself as a reputable manufacturer that valued environmental cleanliness and efficiency, and that stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

3006. ~~3387.~~ Volkswagen compounded the deception by repeatedly asserting that the Class Vehicles were safe, reliable, environmentally clean, efficient, and of high quality, and by claiming to be a reputable manufacturer that valued safety, environmental cleanliness, and efficiency, and stood behind its vehicles after they were sold.

3007. ~~3388.~~ The Clean Air Act and EPA regulations require that automobiles limit their emissions output to specified levels. These laws are intended for the protection of public health and welfare. "Defeat devices" like those in the Class Vehicles are defined and prohibited by the Clean Air Act and its regulations. See 42 U.S.C. § 7522(a)(3)(B); 40 CFR § 86.1809. By installing illegal "defeat devices" in the Class Vehicles and by making those vehicles available for purchase, Volkswagen violated federal law and therefore engaged in conduct that violates the Wyoming CPA.

3008. ~~3389.~~ Volkswagen knew it had installed the "defeat device" in the Class Vehicles, and knew the true nature of its "clean" diesel engine system for at least six years, but concealed all of that information until recently. Volkswagen also knew that it valued profits over environmental cleanliness, efficiency, and compliance with the law, and that it was manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations, but it concealed this information as well.

3009. ~~3390.~~ Volkswagen intentionally and knowingly misrepresented material facts regarding the Class Vehicles with intent to mislead Plaintiffs and the Wyoming Class.

3010. ~~3391.~~ Volkswagen knew or should have known that its conduct violated the Wyoming CPA.

3011. ~~3392.~~ Defendants owed Plaintiffs and Wyoming Class members a duty to disclose, truthfully, all the facts concerning the cleanliness, efficiency and reliability of the Class Vehicles because they:

a. possessed exclusive knowledge that they were manufacturing, selling, and distributing vehicles throughout the United States that did not comply with EPA regulations;

b. intentionally concealed the foregoing from regulators, Plaintiffs, Class members; and/or

c. Made incomplete or negligent representations about the environmental cleanliness and efficiency of the Class Vehicles generally, and the use of the defeat device in particular, while purposefully withholding material facts from Plaintiffs that contradicted these representations.

3012. ~~3393.~~ Defendants concealed the illegal defeat device and the true emissions, efficiency and performance of the Class Vehicles, resulting in a raft of negative publicity once Volkswagen's fraud was exposed. The value of the Class Vehicles has therefore plummeted. In light of the stigma Volkswagen's misconduct attached to the Class Vehicles, the Class Vehicles are now worth less than they otherwise would be worth.

3013. ~~3394.~~ Defendants' supply and use of the illegal defeat device and concealment of the true characteristics of the "clean" diesel engine system were material to Plaintiffs and the Wyoming Class. A vehicle made by a reputable manufacturer of environmentally friendly vehicles is worth more than an otherwise comparable vehicle made by a disreputable manufacturer of environmentally dirty vehicles that conceals its polluting engines rather than promptly remedying them.

3014. ~~3395.~~ Defendants' unfair or deceptive acts or practices were likely to and did in fact deceive regulators and reasonable consumers, including Plaintiffs and Wyoming Class members, about the true environmental cleanliness and efficiency of Volkswagen-branded

vehicles, the quality of the Volkswagen brand, the devaluing of environmental cleanliness and integrity at Volkswagen, and the true value of the Class Vehicles.

3015. ~~3396.~~ Plaintiffs and Wyoming Class members suffered ascertainable loss and actual damages as a direct and proximate result of Volkswagen's misrepresentations and its concealment of and failure to disclose material information. Plaintiffs and the Wyoming Class members who purchased or leased the Class Vehicles would not have purchased or leased them at all and/or—if the Vehicles' true nature had been disclosed and mitigated, and the Vehicles rendered legal to sell—would have paid significantly less for them. Plaintiffs also suffered diminished value of their vehicles, as well as lost or diminished use.

3016. ~~3397.~~ Defendants had an ongoing duty to all Volkswagen customers to refrain from unfair and deceptive practices under the Wyoming CPA in the course of its business.

3017. ~~3398.~~ Defendants' violations present a continuing risk to Plaintiffs as well as to the general public. Defendants' unlawful acts and practices complained of herein affect the public interest.

3018. ~~3399.~~ Pursuant to Wyo. Stat. § 40-12-108(a), Plaintiffs and the Wyoming Class seek damages as determined at trial, and any other just and proper relief available under the Wyoming CPA, including but not limited to court costs and reasonable attorneys' fees as provided in Wyo. Stat. § 40-12-108(b).

3019. ~~3400.~~ On October 5, 2015, certain Plaintiffs sent a letter complying with Wyo. Stat. § 40-12-109. Because Volkswagen failed to offer to cure, or failed to complete a remedy of its deceptive trade acts and practices within the required time period, see Wyo. Stat. § 40-12-102(a)(ix), Plaintiffs seek all damages and relief available under the Wyoming CPA.

WYOMING COUNT II:
BREACH OF IMPLIED WARRANTY OF MERCHANTABILITY
(~~WYO~~Wyo. ~~STAT~~Stat. §§ 34.1-2-314 and 34.1-2.A-212)

3020. ~~3401.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all allegations of the preceding paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

ED_002078G_00012581-00754

3021. ~~3402.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Wyoming Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

3022. ~~3403.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Wyo. Stat. §§ 34.1-2-104(a) and 34.1-2.A-103(a)(xx), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 34.1-2-103(a)(iv).

3023. ~~3404.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Wyo. Stat. § 34.1-2.A-103(a)(xvi).

3024. ~~3405.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Wyo. Stat. §§ 34.1-2-105(a) and 34.1-2.A-103(a)(viii).

3025. ~~3406.~~ A warranty that the Class Vehicles were in merchantable condition and fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used is implied by law pursuant to Wyo. Stat. §§ 34.1-2-314 and 34.1-2.A-212.

3026. ~~3407.~~ These Class Vehicles, when sold or leased and at all times thereafter, were not in merchantable condition and are not fit for the ordinary purpose for which vehicles are used. Specifically, the Class Vehicles are inherently defective in that they do not comply with federal and state emissions standards, rendering certain emissions functions inoperative; and the "clean" diesel engine system was not adequately designed, manufactured, and tested.

3027. ~~3408.~~ Volkswagen was provided notice of these issues by the investigations of the EPA and individual state regulators, numerous complaints filed against it including the instant Complaint, and by numerous individual letters and communications sent by Plaintiffs and others within a reasonable amount of time after the allegations of Class Vehicle defects became public.

3028. ~~3409.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of the implied warranty of merchantability, Plaintiffs and the other Wyoming Class members have been damaged in an amount to be proven at trial.

WYOMING COUNT III:
BREACH OF EXPRESS WARRANTY
(Wyo. Stat. § 34.1-2-313)

3029. ~~3410.~~ Plaintiffs reallege and incorporate by reference all preceding allegations as though fully set forth herein.

3030. ~~3411.~~ Plaintiffs bring this Count on behalf of the Wyoming Class, against VW AG, VW America, Audi AG, Audi America, Porsche AG, and Porsche America (collectively, the "VW Entity Defendants").

3031. ~~3412.~~ The VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "merchants" with respect to motor vehicles under Wyo. Stat. §§ 34.1-2-104(a) and 34.1-2.A-103(a)(xx), and "sellers" of motor vehicles under § 34.1-2-103(a)(iv).

3032. ~~3413.~~ With respect to leases, the VW Entity Defendants are and were at all relevant times "lessors" of motor vehicles under Wyo. Stat. § 34.1-2.A-103(a)(xvi).

3033. ~~3414.~~ The Class Vehicles are and were at all relevant times "goods" within the meaning of Wyo. Stat. §§ 34.1-2-105(a) and 34.1-2.A-103(a)(viii).

3034. ~~3415.~~ In connection with the purchase or lease of each one of its new vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants provide an express New Vehicle Limited Warranty ("NVLW") for a period of three years or 36,000 miles, whichever occurs first. This NVLW exists to cover "any repair to correct a manufacturers defect in materials or workmanship."

3035. ~~3416.~~ The Clean Air Act requires manufacturers of light-duty vehicles to provide two federal emission control warranties: a "Performance Warranty" and a "Design and Defect Warranty."

3036. ~~3417.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to provide a Performance Warranty with respect to the vehicles' emission systems. Thus, Volkswagen also provides an express warranty for its vehicles through a Federal Emissions Performance Warranty. The Performance Warranty required by the EPA applies to repairs that are required during the first two years or 24,000 miles, whichever occurs first, when a vehicle fails an emissions test. Under this warranty, certain major emission control components are covered for the first eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first. These major emission control components subject to the longer warranty

ED_002078G_00012581-00756

include the catalytic converters, the electronic emission control unit, and the onboard emission diagnostic device or computer.

3037. ~~3418.~~ The EPA requires vehicle manufacturers to issue Design and Defect Warranties with respect to their vehicles' emission systems. Thus, the VW Entity Defendants also provide an express warranty for their vehicles through a Federal Emission Control System Defect Warranty. The Design and Defect Warranty required by the EPA covers repair of emission control or emission related parts which fail to function or function improperly because of a defect in materials or workmanship. This warranty provides protection for two years or 24,000 miles, whichever comes first, or, for the major emission control components, for eight years or 80,000 miles, whichever comes first.

3038. ~~3419.~~ As manufacturers of light-duty vehicles, the VW Entity Defendants were required to provide these warranties to purchasers or lessees of their "clean" diesel vehicles.

3039. ~~3420.~~ The VW Entity Defendants' warranties formed a basis of the bargain that was reached when Plaintiffs and other Wyoming Class members purchased or leased their Class Vehicles equipped with the non-compliant "clean" diesel engine and emission systems.

3040. ~~3421.~~ Plaintiffs and the Wyoming Class members experienced defects within the warranty period. Despite the existence of warranties, the VW Entity Defendants failed to inform Plaintiffs and Wyoming Class members that the Class Vehicles were intentionally designed and manufactured to be out of compliance with applicable state and federal emissions laws, and failed to fix the defective emission components free of charge.

3041. ~~3422.~~ The VW Entity Defendants breached the express warranty promising to repair and correct a manufacturing defect or materials or workmanship of any parts they supplied. The VW Entity Defendants have not repaired or adjusted, and have been unable to repair or adjust, the Class Vehicles' materials and workmanship defects.

3042. ~~3423.~~ Affording the VW Entity Defendants a reasonable opportunity to cure their breach of written warranties would be unnecessary and futile here. For example, the Frequently Asked Questions ("FAQ") section of VW's informational website states:

ED_002078G_00012581-00757

> **How soon will the remedy be available, and how am I going to be compensated for this?**
>
> We cannot offer a firm date now because we need to work on a remedy and review it with the government. We are proceeding as quickly as possible.

3043. ~~3424.~~ In his Congressional testimony on October 8, 2015, Michael Horn stated that Volkswagen intends to make Class Vehicles compliant with emission standards through software fixes and the installation of auxiliary hardware, but that fix will take "1 to 2 years, minimum." When questioned on remedies for consumers, he stated that Volkswagen may pay customers for a loss in resale values because of the scandal. He said that Volkswagen is not considering providing loaner vehicles because the U.S. government says the vehicles are safe to drive.

3044. ~~3425.~~ Michael Horn's testimony serves as an admission that the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the VW Entity Defendants cannot meet that promise within a reasonable time.

3045. ~~3426.~~ Furthermore, the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect fails in its essential purpose because the contractual remedy is insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Wyoming Class members whole and because the VW Entity Defendants have failed and/or have refused to adequately provide the promised remedies within a reasonable time.

3046. ~~3427.~~ Accordingly, recovery by Plaintiffs and the other Wyoming Class members is not restricted to the limited warranty promising to repair and/or correct a manufacturing defect, and Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of the other Wyoming Class members, seek all remedies as allowed by law.

3047. ~~3428.~~ Also, as alleged in more detail herein, at the time the VW Entity Defendants warranted and sold or leased the Class Vehicles, they knew that the Class Vehicles were inherently defective and did not conform to their warranties; further, the VW Entity Defendants had wrongfully and fraudulently concealed material facts regarding the Class Vehicles. Plaintiffs

and the other Wyoming Class members were therefore induced to purchase or lease the Class Vehicles under false and/or fraudulent pretenses.

3048. ~~3429.~~ Moreover, many of the injuries flowing from the Class Vehicles cannot be resolved through the limited remedy of "replacements or adjustments," as many incidental and consequential damages have already been suffered because of Volkswagen's fraudulent conduct as alleged herein, and because of its failure and/or continued failure to provide such limited remedy within a reasonable time, and any limitation on Plaintiffs' and the other Wyoming Class members' remedies would be insufficient to make Plaintiffs and the other Wyoming Class members whole.

3049. ~~3430.~~ Finally, because of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of warranty as set forth herein, Plaintiffs and the other Wyoming Class members assert, as additional and/or alternative remedies, the revocation of acceptance of the goods and the return to Plaintiffs and the other Wyoming Class members of the purchase or lease price of all Class Vehicles currently owned or leased, and for such other incidental and consequential damages as allowed.

3050. ~~3431.~~ The VW Entity Defendants were provided notice of these issues by numerous complaints filed against them, including the instant Complaint, within a reasonable amount of time after Volkswagen publicly admitted to using a defeat device in the Class Vehicles to evade clean air standards.

3051. ~~3432.~~ As a direct and proximate result of the VW Entity Defendants' breach of express warranties, Plaintiff and the other Wyoming Class members have been damaged in an amount to be determined at trial.

PRAYER FOR RELIEF

WHEREFORE, Plaintiffs, individually and on behalf of members of the Nationwide Class and State Classes, respectfully request that the Court grant certification of the proposed Nationwide Class and State Classes, including the designation of Plaintiffs as the named representatives of the Nationwide Class and respective State Classes, the appointment of the undersigned as Class Counsel, and the designation of any appropriate subclasses, under the applicable provisions of Fed. R. Civ. P. 23, and that the Court enter judgment in their favor and

ED_002078G_00012581-00759

against Defendants, as follows:

A. An order temporarily and permanently enjoining Defendants from continuing the unlawful, deceptive, fraudulent, harmful, and unfair business conduct and practices alleged in this Complaint;

B. Injunctive and equitable relief in the form of a comprehensive program to repair, retrofit, and/or buyback all Class Vehicles, and to fully reimburse and make whole all Class members for all costs and economic losses, and degradation of mileage performance, durability, and reliability that the Class Vehicles will incur by being brought into compliance with federal and state law;

C. Environmental reparations, mitigation, and remediation to offset the harm caused by the illegal emissions of the Class Vehicles, based on the mileage driven by all Class Vehicles and/or other appropriate matrices of environmental harm;

D. A declaration that Defendants are financially responsible for all Class notice and the administration of Class relief;

E. Costs, restitution, compensatory damages for economic loss and out-of-pocket costs, treble damages under Civil RICO, multiple damages under applicable states' laws, punitive and exemplary damages under applicable law; and disgorgement, in an amount to be determined at trial;

F. Rescission of all Class Vehicle purchases or leases, including reimbursement and/or compensation of the full purchase price of all Class Vehicles, including taxes, licenses, and other fees.

G. Any and applicable statutory and civil penalties;

H. An order requiring Defendants to pay both pre- and post-judgment interest on any amounts awarded.

I. An award of costs and attorneys' fees, as allowed by law;

J. Leave to amend this Complaint to conform to the evidence produced at trial; and

K. Such other or further relief as the Court may deem appropriate, just, and equitable.

DEMAND FOR JURY TRIAL

Pursuant to Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 38(b), Plaintiffs demand a trial by jury of any and all issues in this action so triable of right.

Dated: ~~February 22,~~August 16, 2016

Respectfully submitted,

LIEFF CABRASER HEIMANN & BERNSTEIN, LLP

By: */s/ Elizabeth J. Cabraser*
Elizabeth J. Cabraser

Elizabeth J. Cabraser
LIEFF CABRASER HEIMANN & BERNSTEIN, LLP
275 Battery Street, 29th Floor
San Francisco, CA 94111-3339
Telephone: 415.956.1000
Facsimile: 415.956.1008
E-mail: *ecabraser@lchb.com*

Plaintiffs' Lead Counsel

Benjamin L. Bailey
BAILEY GLASSER LLP
209 Capitol Street
Charleston, WV 25301
Telephone: 304.345.6555
Facsimile: 304.342.1110
E-mail: ~~*Bbailey@baileyglasser.com*~~*bbailey@baileyglasser.com*

Steve W. Berman
HAGENS BERMAN
1918 8th Avenue, Suite 3300
Seattle, WA 98101
Telephone: 206.623.7292
Facsimile: 206.623.0594
E-mail: *steve@hbsslaw.com*

David Boies
BOIES, SCHILLER & FLEXNER LLP
333 Main Street
Armonk, NY 10504
Telephone: 914.749.8200
Facsimile: 914.749.8300
E-mail: *dboies@bsfllp.com*

David Seabold Casey, Jr.
CASEY GERRY SCHENK FRANCAVILLA BLATT & PENFIELD, LLP
110 Laurel St.
San Diego, CA 92101-1486
Telephone: 619.238.1811
Facsimile: 619.544.9232
E-mail: *dcasey@cglaw.com*

James E. Cecchi
CARELLA, BYRNE, CECCHI, OLSTEIN, BRODY & AGNELLO P.C.
5 Becker Farm Road
Roseland, New Jersey 07068-1739
Telephone: 973.994.1700

Roxanne Barton Conlin
ROXANNE CONLIN & ASSOCIATES, P.C.
319 Seventh St., Suite 600
Des Moines, IA 50309
Telephone: 515.283.1111
Facsimile: 515.282.0477

Facsimile: 973.994.1744
E-mail: jcecchi@carellabyrne.com

E-mail: roxlaw@aol.com

Jayne Conroy
SIMMONS HANLY CONROY LLC
112 Madison Avenue
New York, New York 10016-7416
Telephone: 212.784.6400
Facsimile: 212.213.5949
E-mail: jconroy@simmonsfirm.com

Paul J. Geller
ROBBINS GELLER RUDMAN & DOWD LLP
120 East Palmetto Park Road, Suite 500
Boca Raton, FL 33432
Telephone: 561.750.3000
Facsimile: 561.750.3364
E-mail: pgeller@rgrdlaw.com

Robin L. Greenwald
WEITZ & LUXENBERG P.C.
700 Broadway
New York, NY 10003
Telephone: 212.558.5500
Facsimile: 212.344.5461
E-mail: rgreenwald@weitzlux.com

Michael D. Hausfeld
HAUSFELD
1700 K Street, NW, Suite 650
Washington, DC, 20006
Telephone: 202.540.7200
Facsimile: 202.540.7201
E-mail: mhausfeld@hausfeld.com

Michael Everett Heygood
HEYGOOD, ORR & PEARSON
6363 North State Highway 161, Suite 450
Irving, Texas 75038
Telephone: 214.237.9001
Facsimile: 214.237.9002
E-mail:
~~Michael@hop-law.com~~michael@hop-law.com

Adam J. Levitt
GRANT & EISENHOFER P.A.
30 North LaSalle Street, Suite 2350
Chicago, Illinois 60602
Telephone: 312.610.5400
Facsimile: 312.214.0001
E-mail: alevitt@gelaw.com

W. Daniel "Dee" Miles III
BEASLEY ALLEN LAW FIRM
218 Commerce St.
Montgomery, AL 36104
Telephone: 800.898.2034
Facsimile: 334.954.7555
E-mail: dee.miles@beasleyallen.com

Frank Mario Pitre
COTCHETT PITRE & MCCARTHY LLP
840 Malcolm Road, Suite 200
Burlingame, CA 94010
Telephone: 650.697.6000
Facsimile: 650.697.0577
E-mail: fpitre@cpmlegal.com

Joseph F. Rice
MOTLEY RICE, LLC
28 Bridgeside Blvd.
Mount Pleasant, SC 29464
Telephone: 843.216.9000
Facsimile: 843.216.9450
E-mail: jrice@motleyrice.com

Rosemary M. Rivas
FINKELSTEIN THOMPSON LLP
One California Street, Suite 900
San Francisco, CA 94111
Telephone: 415.398.8700
Facsimile: 415.398.8704
E-mail: rrivas@finkelsteinthompson.com

Lynn Lincoln Sarko
KELLER ROHRBACK L.L.P.
1201 3rd Avenue, Suite 3200
Seattle, Washington 98101-3052
Telephone: 206.623.1900
Facsimile: 206.623.3384
E-mail: lsarko@kellerohrback.com

Christopher A. Seeger
SEEGER WEISS LLP
77 Water Street
New York, New York 10005-4401
Telephone: 212.584.0700
Facsimile: 212.584.0799
E-mail: cseeger@seegerweiss.com

J. Gerard Stranch IV

Roland K. Tellis

BRANSTETTER, STRANCH & JENNINGS, PLLC
223 Rosa L. Parks Avenue, Suite 200
Nashville, TN 37203
Telephone: 615.254.8801
Facsimile: 615.250.3937
E-mail: gerards@bsjfirm.com

BARON & BUDD, P.C.
15910 Ventura Boulevard, Suite 1600
Encino, CA 91436
Telephone: 818.839.2320
Facsimile: 818.986.9698
E-mail: trellis@baronbudd.com

Lesley Elizabeth Weaver
BLOCK & LEVITON LLP
155 Federal Street, Suite 400
Boston, MA 02110
Telephone: 617.398.5600
Facsimile: 617.507.6020
E-mail: lweaver@blockesq.com

Plaintiffs' Steering Committee

Document comparison by Workshare Compare on Wednesday, August 17, 2016 9:58:49 AM

Input:	
Document 1 ID	interwovenSite://SFDMS01/LCHB_iManage/1292776/5
Description	#1292776v5<LCHB_iManage> - CONSOLIDATED CONSUMER CLASS COMPLAINT
Document 2 ID	file://H:/Desktop/Amended CONSUMER Consolidated Complaint.DOCX
Description	Amended CONSUMER Consolidated Complaint
Rendering set	standard

Legend:	
Insertion	
~~Deletion~~	
~~Moved from~~	
Moved to	
Style change	
Format change	
~~Moved deletion~~	
Inserted cell	
Deleted cell	
Moved cell	
Split/Merged cell	
Padding cell	

Statistics:	
	Count
Insertions	2049
Deletions	4952
Moved from	13
Moved to	13
Style change	0
Format changed	0
Total changes	7027